

V.M.I.

IN THE
WORLD WAR



MAY 24 1960

Southern Branch
of the
University of California
Los Angeles

Form L 1

D
G39
E4V8

SOUTHERN DIVISION
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA,
LIBRARY,
LOS ANGELES, CALIF.

RECORD OF SERVICE

IN THE

WORLD WAR

OF

V. M. I. ALUMNI

AND THEIR

ALMA MATER

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA,
LOS ANGELES BRANCH

COMPILED BY THE HISTORIOGRAPHER
OF THE
VIRGINIA MILITARY INSTITUTE
1920

57204

“In Pace Decus---*In Bello Praesidium*”

APPROVED BY THE
HONORABLE SENATE

639
E4V8

CONTENTS

COMPILER'S NOTE.....	3
THE VIRGINIA MILITARY INSTITUTE IN THE WORLD WAR.....	5
SERVICE ROSTER:	
COMMISSIONED PERSONNEL	
UNITED STATES ARMY	
BRIGADIER GENERALS.....	13
COLONELS.....	13
LIEUTENANT COLONELS.....	15
MAJORS.....	18
CAPTAINS.....	23
FIRST LIEUTENANTS.....	33
SECOND LIEUTENANTS.....	42
U. S. MARINE CORPS	
MAJORS.....	50
CAPTAINS.....	50
FIRST LIEUTENANTS.....	51
SECOND LIEUTENANTS.....	52
UNITED STATES NAVY	
CAPTAINS (Medical Directors).....	53
CAPTAIN (Line).....	53
COMMANDERS.....	53
LIEUTENANT COMMANDERS.....	53
LIEUTENANTS.....	53
ENSIGNS.....	54
U. S. NAVAL RESERVE FORCE	
LIEUTENANT COMMANDERS.....	55
LIEUTENANTS.....	55
LIEUTENANTS (J. G.).....	55
ENSIGNS.....	55
BRITISH AND FRENCH ARMIES	
LIEUTENANT COLONEL.....	56
CAPTAINS.....	56
FIRST LIEUTENANTS.....	56
SECOND LIEUTENANTS.....	56
OFFICERS IN CHINESE ARMY.....	5

B A FRS

Wif

SERVICE ROSTER—CONTINUED

ENLISTED PERSONNEL			
UNITED STATES ARMY.....	58		
MARINE CORPS.....	62		
NAVY.....	63		
ALLIED ARMIES.....	64		
CANDIDATES FOR COMMISSION:			
CAMP TAYLOR.....	66		
CAMP PIKE.....	67		
CAMP LEE.....	67		
FORT MONROE.....	67		
WASHINGTON, D. C.....	67		
GETTYSBURG, PA.....	68		
PLATTSBURG, N. Y.....	68		
CAMP HANCOCK.....	68		
FORT SHERIDAN.....	68		
CAMP KEARNY.....	68		
CAMP JOSEPH E. JOHNSTON.....	68		
CAMP FREMONT.....	68		
CAMP GORDON.....	68		
CAMP GRANT.....	68		
UNKNOWN CAMPS.....	68		
STUDENTS ARMY TRAINING CORPS.....	69		
DECORATIONS.....	72		
CITATIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS.....	75		
CASUALTIES:			
KILLED IN ACTION, OR DIED IN THE SERVICE.....	85		
WOUNDED, OR SERIOUSLY GASED, IN ACTION.....	89		
PRISONERS OF WAR.....	99		
SOME ALUMNI IN CIVIL SERVICE DURING THE WORLD WAR.....	100		
V. M. I. TRAINING CAMPS.....	108		
SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI IN THE WORLD WAR:			
Adams, F. W.....	195	Almond, E. M.....	175
Adams, Walker H.....	147	Aloe, Alfred.....	133
Alexander, G. H.....	275	Amerine, W. M.....	275
Alexander, G. M.....	172	Amory, T. D.....	247
Allison, W. R.....	345	Anderson, J. Aylor.....	140

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI—CONTINUED

Anderson, S. W.....	233	Chambliss, Hardee.....	136
Angle, J. M.....	296	Chambliss, T. M.....	177
Arms, T. S.....	181	Charlton, S. A.....	236
Baldinger, O. M.....	161	Childs, J. R.....	279
Baldwin, J. F.....	346	Christian, Jr., C.....	221
Barksdale, A. D.....	190	Clarke, C. K.....	232
Baugham, W. E.....	287	Clarke, Jr., F. W.....	319
Beckner, W. H.....	166	Clarkson, B. B.....	181
Beirne, R. F.....	180	Clement, J. T.....	173
Bell, Alden.....	308	Clemmer, R. H.....	236
Benness, A. W.....	339	Cocke, John.....	140
Bertschey, S. L.....	208	Cocke, W. H.....	181
Biscoe, Earl.....	132	Cochran, W. B.....	116
Blackford, C. M.....	135	Coldwell, Philip.....	181
Blackford, G. T.....	290	Cole, Jr., J. E.....	202
Blackmore, P. G.....	181	Collins, C. C.....	121
Blake, E. M.....	128	Collins, C. J.....	160
Blow, G. A.....	182	Conquest, E. P.....	226
Blundon, M.....	263	Conrad, R. Y.....	197
Bonnycastle, H. C.....	130	Converse, A. J.....	360
Booker, P. W.....	133	Cootes, H. N.....	127
Bosley, J. R.....	127	Corey, J. L.....	338
Bowe, Jr., W. F.....	234	Couper, William.....	135
Bowering, B.....	211	Coupland, R. C.....	237
Bradbury, Eugene.....	182	Creswell, H. I. T.....	165
Brander, W. W.....	181	Crittenden, J. D.....	299
Brett, G. H.....	155	Crockett, G. K.....	289
Brooke, G. M.....	125	Crowder, R. T.....	261
Brooke, Richard.....	183	Cumming, S. C.....	319
Brooks, R. R.....	303	Currier, W. P.....	151
Brown, A. D.....	208	Cushman, J. R.....	302
Brown, E. C.....	274	Cutchins, Frank.....	301
Brown, F. M.....	239	Cutler, Stuart.....	220
Brown, Jr., F. V.....	246	Dalton, J. N.....	208
Brown, J. McK.....	344	Dance, P. R.....	339
Browne, B. B.....	151	Dashiell, G. F.....	205
Bryan, Jr., L. R.....	159	Dashiell, H. G.....	206
Burress, J. W.....	288	Dashiell, R. M.....	174
Burress, W. A.....	203	Davant, E. T.....	193
Cammer, C. R.....	246	Davenport, R. M.....	238
Cann, W. G.....	262	De Butts, H. A.....	333
Cann, S. A.....	262	De Graff, De L. A.....	298
Campbell, A. G.....	146	Denham, J. L.....	318
Carroll, J. W.....	175	Derbyshire, G. A.....	300
Carson, C. H.....	177	De Valin, C. M.....	341
Carter, C. S.....	293	Dillard, A. W.....	180
Carter, F. W.....	263	Dockery, A. B.....	144
		Dodson, R. S.....	151

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI—CONTINUED

Downer, J. W.	134	Gwathmey, J. T.	181
Downing, F. B.	133	Hagan, J. A.	314
Drake, Jr., J. H.	350	Hagenbuch, J. S.	235
Drayton, C. H.	211	Hager, R. B.	295
Drew, O. C.	181	Handy, T. T.	159
Dunbar, R. B.	162	Harris, H. W.	285
		Harrison, G. M.	238
Earle, L. H.	212	Harrison, J. S.	172
Eastham, K. G.	174	Harrison, W. Burr.	183
Edwards, M. F.	376	Hart, Jack S.	328
Edwards, R. O.	144	Hartz, R. S.	138
Effinger, W. L.	259	Hastie, Jr., Jack.	174
Eglin, H. W. T.	175	Harrington, F. C.	120
Ellison, A. H.	210	Hathaway, E. T.	288
Ellison, L. H.	210	Hawes, Jr., G. P.	131
Etheridge, C. A.	313	Hawks, A. W.	377
Ewing, J. D.	218	Heflin, S. M.	175
		Henderson, Jr., E.	203
Falligant, L. A.	157	Hickman, E. A.	132
Fauntleroy, J. D.	183	Hock, Conrad.	260
Fechheimer, J. H.	291	Holmes, Jr., H. B.	177
Fenner, G. C.	181	Holtzman, Jr., C. T.	239
Figgins, B. W.	344	Hordern, H. R.	356
Fraser, A. H.	286	Howard, C. R.	233
Fugate, Jr., J. H.	315	Howard, R. J.	357
		Howard, S. L.	310
Garland, H. G.	294	Hull, R. M.	259
Garnett, Jr., J. H.	299	Humphreys, W. H.	200
Garvey, W. A.	224	Hutton, Jr., F. B.	236
Geiger, H. J.	242	Hyatt, J. W.	157
Gerow, L. S.	167		
Gerow, L. T.	142	Ives, E. L.	375
Gerson, G. R.	237		
Getzen, T. H.	298	James, Jules.	342
Gignilliat, L. R.	127	Jamison, S. C.	176
Gill, H. F.	214	Johnson, E. H.	163
Gill, W. H.	154	Johnson, William R.	261
Glazebrook, Jr., L. W.	219	Johnston, Jr., A. L.	343
Glazebrook, O. A.	370	Johnston, Charles.	223
Gleaves, S. R.	119	Jordan, H. L.	149
Goddard, W. S.	303		
Goodfellow, J. C.	128	Karow, Gustav.	331
Goodwin, Jr., Walton.	140	Keezell, R. P.	237
Gould, Jr., W. T.	259	Kelly, Russell A.	365
Graves, S. P.	262	Kilbourne, C. E.	115
Gray, Jr., H. P.	239	Kimberly, Allen.	151
Gregory, J. C.	129	Kimberly, C. O.	292
Greene, F. S.	167	Kingman, M. H.	308
Griffin, F. W.	133	King, O. D.	335

CONTENTS

v

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI—CONTINUED

Knight, R. R.....	235	Mort, J. E.....	150
Kollock, C. W.....	160	Munce, G. G.....	309
Kraft, W. R.....	234	Murphy, D. E.....	181
		Murphy, R. W.....	335
Lange, L. G.....	338	McAnerney, H., J.....	299
Langhorne, C. D.....	341	McClellan, J. M.....	334
Langhorne, G. T.....	129	McClintock, Alex.....	361
Langstaff, J. D.....	209	McCoy, W. S.....	289
Lansing, C. C.....	130	McGiffert, S. Y.....	300
La Rue, B. V. M.....	189	McKee, J. L.....	240
Lee, Fitzhugh.....	133	McKinney, S. A.....	286
Letcher, G. D.....	191	McLeod, Hugh.....	183
Lincoln, A. T.....	194	McMillen, D. R.....	155
Lloyd, O. C.....	161	McMillin, D. N.....	207
Locke, M. E.....	119	McMillin, E. W.....	207
Lockhart, G. B.....	317	McRae, D. M.....	143
Lohmeyer, Jr., W.....	199		
Loughridge, S. A.....	354	Nash, C. P.....	325
Lowry, S. De L.....	187	Nash, John.....	162
Lyerly, Ballard.....	133	Nash, Lloyd N.....	297
Lyerly, Jr., C. A.....	183	Nelms, J. A.....	324
Lyne, R. G.....	158	Nelly, H. M.....	131
		Nelson, Jr., J. C.....	253
Magruder, John.....	150	Nichols, E. W.....	183
Marshall, Jr., G. C.....	117	Nichols, Jr., J. A.....	205
Marshall, Jr., R. C.....	115	Nichols, Maury.....	133
Marshall, R. J.....	204	Nichols, W. R.....	149
Marshall, Samuel.....	186	Noland, C. P.....	182
Martin, C. A.....	209	Nowlin, Jr., J. C.....	259
Mason, H. M.....	344	Outten, E. C.....	241
Massie, H. W.....	269	Owen, W. O. (Col.).....	133
Massie, N. H.....	317	Owen, W. O. (1st Lt.).....	263
Maxwell, E. G.....	296	Owens, B. B.....	363
Meem, J. G.....	230	Owens, W. I.....	273
Michaux, E. R.....	240	Owsley, A. M.....	138
Michie, R. E. L.....	114	Owsley, Clark.....	139
Miller, J. A.....	280		
Miller, Jr., J. C.....	251	Parker, Jr., J. C.....	297
Minton, C. A.....	247	Parks, Jr., Victor.....	152
Mills, Jr., M. R.....	318	Parsons, H. H.....	171
Milton, M. M.....	180	Patterson, A. S.....	303
Minnigerode, Karl.....	286	Patterson, M. G.....	182
Money, W. T.....	361	Patton, Jr., George S.....	120
Moore, A. W.....	235	Paul, John.....	231
Moore, B. S.....	235	Peek, G. M.....	143
Moore, C. E.....	184	Peek, W. H.....	128
Moreno, Aristides.....	123	Pendleton, R. T.....	167
Morison, R. A.....	208	Perkins, K. S.....	151
Morrissett, D. G.....	163	Perkinson, A. C.....	310

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI—CONTINUED

Perry, J. N.....	183	Spilman, R. S.....	182
Peyton, J. W.....	180	Spragins, W. E.....	183
Peyton, P. B.....	126	Stark, J. Vincil.....	284
Pickett, III., G. E.....	301	Staton, Adolphus.....	342
Pigue, J. A.....	283	Steger, J. O.....	131
Pitts, Jr., J. L.....	182	Stude, A. J.....	217
Pitts, Lindsay.....	182	Sullivan, M. E.....	338
Poague, H. G.....	182		
Polack, R. W.....	281	Taber, W. A.....	173
Polk, G. W.....	238	Talbott, S. G.....	149
Polk, Harding.....	171	Taliaferro, Jr., E. H.....	183
Potts, Jr., P. M.....	261	Taylor, James.....	215
Powell, Llewellyn.....	182	Taylor, James D.....	123
Purdie, K. S.....	156	Templeton, Hamilton.....	148
		Thompson, Ernest O.....	145
Randolph, R. I.....	171	Thompson, G. Otho.....	259
Rapkin, E. L.....	307	Throckmorton, R. J.....	234
Read, Jr., O. M.....	342	Tobin, R. G.....	343
Reed, Washington.....	274	Tomlinson, J. B.....	216
Rhett, R. B.....	349	Townes, Jr., J. E.....	143
Rich, A. H.....	298	Trinkle, L. L.....	235
Richards, J. N. C.....	191	Tyree, H. B.....	202
Richards, W. A.....	266		
Robinson, F. S.....	328	Upshur, A. P.....	147
Rockenbach, S. D.....	115		
Rockwell, Kiffin Y.....	358	Van Sant, J. A.....	278
Ruffner, D. L.....	213	Venable, H. M.....	304
Schmidt, H. C.....	176	Waddey, D. M.....	238
Schoen, Allen McG.....	374	Waddill, E. C.....	121
Schwabe, H. A.....	133	Wall, W. G.....	137
Schwartz, B. W.....	305	Walton, J. S.....	239
Scott, Jr., W. D.....	174	Walker, W. H.....	138
Seaman, E. C.....	176	Waring, J. M. S.....	137
Seay, Joseph.....	182	Weaver, W. R.....	182
Shepherd, Jr., L. C.....	322	Welborne, H. B.....	307
Sheppard, W. W.....	182	Wells, E. L.....	227
Shipp, A. M.....	129	Welton, Jr., R. F.....	260
Sitwell, H. C. F.....	285	Whiting, Edgar M.....	165
Smiley, W. V.....	214	Whiting, G. W. C.....	134
Smith, Alan McC.....	260	Whiting, T. S.....	326
Smith, Jr., H. L.....	187	Whittle, W. M.....	232
Smith, Estil V.....	153	Wilbourn, A. E.....	145
Smith, T. Chilton.....	298	Williams, F. J.....	178
Smith, W. C.....	166	Williams, J. S.....	148
Snidow, R. C.....	233	Williamson, S. B.....	125
Somers, V. L.....	336	Wilmer, T. W.....	291
Speer, Jr., G. A.....	345	Wilson, C. R.....	182
Spessard, R. H.....	154	Wilson, L. C.....	295

CONTENTS

vii

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI—CONTINUED

Wilson, R. M.....	222	Woolford, A. W.....	282
Wilson, Scott.....	261	Wood, F. T.....	206
Wiltshire, T. H.....	175	Wood, W. S.....	128
Wiltshire, G. D.....	175		
Winn, C. D.....	134	Yancey, J. P.....	181
Wise, H. D.....	133	Yancey, W. B.....	286
Wise, J. C.....	141	Yost, H. McC.....	182
Witt, T. F.....	182	Youell, R. M.....	152
Wolfe, W. McL.....	183		

“LAST WORDS” OF SOME OF V. M. I.’S MAR- TYRED SONS.....	378
------------------------------------------------------------	-----

CONCLUSION.....	379
-----------------	-----

GENERAL PERSHING’S ESTIMATE OF V. M. I.	381
APPENDIX.....	383
INDEX.....	405

COMPILER'S NOTE.

This RECORD is not complete, but its publication cannot be longer delayed. It is believed many more names will be added to the Service Roster when all the returns are in hand.

The Compiler laboured earnestly for many months to make the Roster complete, but his efforts have been only partly successful. Whether it be because of modesty, or due to a disinclination to recall the awful scenes through which many of them passed, our Service Men have been loath to tell about themselves. In all cases it has been difficult to get them to speak in detail of their personal experiences, and, in many instances, a single word could not be drawn from them. It will thus be seen what difficulties have beset the Compiler. He has called to his aid every known source of information in the endeavour to make the Record absolutely correct, as to personnel, and as accurate as possible, in regard to the other facts wanted; but his hopes have not been fulfilled.

Especially difficult has it been to secure definitely the Rank, Command and Station, in many cases. These have been given only when there seemed to be no doubt of their correctness; therefore, many omissions, and, doubtless, some errors, will be found in that connection.

The Casualty List is also believed to be far from complete. It is thought that others of our Brotherhood made the Supreme Sacrifice, and it is quite certain that many were wounded, or gassed, whose names are not given herein.

As far as possible, credit has been given for Decorations Awarded and Citations Published; but here, too, the record is probably incomplete. But, with all its defects, this work is full of interest, as showing how these brave men volunteered for their Country's defense, at the first call to arms, and how gallantly they served. It has ever been so. In every War our Country has waged since the birth of our Alma Mater,

her sons have borne a glorious part, and on every battlefield their blood has been freely poured out.

This publication must not be considered as final, for it is believed the Record will yet be perfected. To that end, let all who read these pages endeavour to supply the omissions and correct the errors discovered in the Service Roster. If this be faithfully done, then, and not till then, shall we be able to tell the whole story of V. M. I.'s Sons in the WORLD WAR.

December 15, 1920.

THE VIRGINIA MILITARY INSTITUTE IN THE WORLD WAR.

The V. M. I. in all previous Wars waged by the United States since 1839 had borne a glorious part. It was, therefore, not strange that Virginia and the Country at large looked to her for valuable service when this greatest War came. Did she fulfill the expectations of the World?

The triumphant answer to this question, it is confidently believed, will be found in the following pages.

The Story! Who can do it justice? Certainly not this writer whose pen falters as he essays the task assigned him.

Perhaps no fitter preface for this publication can be given than is found in a recent issue of *The Confederate Veteran*, in the article, under the above heading, written in February, 1919, by Colonel W. M. Hunley, the accomplished Professor of Economics and Political Science at the V. M. I., who performed such splendid service himself as the Executive Secretary of Virginia's first Council of Defense.

He wrote:

“‘The past is but prelude.’ Shakespeare gives this doctrine as a maxim of optimism.

“‘Three Wars before the World War had our Country waged since the birth of the V. M. I. In those wars—the Mexican, that between the States, and the Spanish-American—the Institute did what was expected of her and added fame to fame. Those wars now, however, appear like preliminary skirmishes when compared to the World War, and the Institute's prelude to the heroic part she gave herself to do, with Western Europe for a stage.

“‘True to tradition’—that must be the final word. And there is none other that those who know her and love her can wish to have added.

“In the fall of 1914, long before many people believed that this Country would enter the conflict, sons of the V. M. I., restless under the injunction of neutrality, and burning with zeal to help avenge a mighty wrong, sought service under foreign flags. They fought nobly and won renown. Some

of them have since joined their own colors, a few remain in the service of Great Britain and France, and others sleep 'in Flanders' Field.'

"As the clouds grew blacker and it was seen that we should begin to mobilize along every line, the Governor of Virginia, wishing to put the State in a condition of preparedness and to lay the foundation for whatever of effort might be required, organized a Council of Defense, with headquarters at Richmond. It was composed of fourteen of the State's leading citizens, men of finance, business, agriculture, and the professions. The Governor selected the Superintendent of the Institute to be Chairman of the Council and a member of our Faculty as Executive Secretary. The work of this body has been highly commended as helping to make it possible for Virginia to play so effectively the part she did in the War.

"The next step marking the V. M. I.'s war contributions consisted in an arrangement, made at the request of the authorities of Washington and Lee University, whereby forty members of the Corps spent four afternoons a week, during the Spring of 1917, drilling the student-body of the University. In the same Spring and Summer, and the Summer of 1918, as well, a 'Rookie' Training Camp was conducted at the Institute, officered by members of our Tactical Staff. The attendance at these Camps was large and representative. The records show that, with hardly an exception, graduates of the Camps won commissions soon after entering the Service.

"Perhaps the most striking recognition of the V. M. I. from the War Department came in the Fall of 1918 with the organization of units of the Student Army Training Corps. The Institute was the only College in the Country, Military or Non-Military, which had a sufficient number of her officers commissioned in the Regular Army. They were assigned to duty at the Institute, without interruption of their routine work. This unusual designation was amply justified by the admirable way in which the S. A. T. C. units here were conducted. Large groups of men were called away to Officers' Camps at frequent intervals, and the demands for admission to take their places increased from week to week, up to the time of demobilization of the units.

"Very soon after this took place the War Department announced that Cavalry, Artillery, Infantry, and Engineering Units of the Reserve Officers' Training Corps would be established at the V. M. I. [These Units were established

and have been successfully conducted under distinguished Army Officers to the present time.—Historiographer.]

“And now of the men who fought in France, of those who did their best to go, of those who worked with devotion in Camps here and abroad, what shall we say of them? One is, in fact, embarrassed by wealth of material in attempting to write a short account of the V. M. I. in the World War.

“Where to begin and what to say that needs be said! Our records are not complete, and as these lines are written (late in February, 1919,) news comes of heretofore unrecorded casualties and honours won by our men in France.

“The Historiographer of the Institute is making a complete record of V. M. I. Men in the War. The material he has already collected is an imposing tribute to the valour of Institute Men. Space does not permit, and this is not the place to attempt, a statement of the War Roster, as of this date; but we should like to quote a few sentences from a letter from the Historiographer, Colonel Joseph R. Anderson, Class of 1870, as showing the sort of material he is collecting for the V. M. I. War History. Colonel Anderson wrote: ‘I feel sure that we have had more than two thousand Alumni, Graduates and Non-Graduates, in the Service. A great many of our boys have been decorated by France, England, and our own Country for dauntless courage and the most conspicuous gallantry. I could tell of the heroic conduct of Lieutenant Amory, of Delaware, ‘the bravest and most beloved man in his battalion,’ as his commanding officer wrote. While still incapacitated for active duty on account of previous wounds, and when he was believed to be in the Hospital, Amory led his Company far in advance of the Battalion in the assault and capture of a stronghold. He died in the action. I could tell of Captain Glazebrook who, when suffering from serious wounds, jumped out of the window of the Hospital, when the nurse was absent, and joined in the battle then in progress, for which ‘military crime’ he was severely reprimanded and then *promoted*. I could tell of the hero, J. Favre Baldwin, of Texas, calmly writing his last letter to his ‘saintly mother and revered father,’ the night before he was killed in action, a letter which will stand as a classic, breathing, as it does, the most sublime courage, patriotism, filial affection, and religious faith.’

“Thus, we could even now set forth a recital of death of our men that would make one of the brightest pages in the history of America’s heroic part in the War. But, as has

been said, this is not the place and this is not the time for that, especially in view of the fact that just now any recital of the sort would be quite incomplete. The real story will be eloquently told at the proper time and in a manner worthy of the theme.

“To indicate the nature of that story is our purpose here.

“In closing this brief index to the V. M. I.’s part in the War, we should like to quote from an address delivered before the Corps of Cadets by Major J. C. Hemphill, of South Carolina, one of the South’s most distinguished journalists and publicists. Major Hemphill emphasized the duty of us who face the new world and the Greater V. M. I. in the spirit of the poet who said: ‘It’s the torch the people follow, whoever the bearer be.’ In this connection, he said:

“‘There was never a time in the history of the world when the opportunity of Service was so great, when the call for educated, thoroughly trained men was so insistent and imperative—men of ideas, forward-looking men—for the world has to be built over, and you must be among the builders. Think of what your predecessors who should be emulated by you in your day and generation accomplished for their country in war and peace, and under far less propitious circumstances than confront you. Their work should cheer you on to high endeavour and noble achievement. Almost without exception, these elder brothers of yours have proved themselves worthy of the best traditions of this School of Soldiers—soldiers holding themselves, according to the American ideal, always subject to the civil powers, but ready, upon every patriotic call, with bodies and souls both responsive to the call of duty, to say to the State, in the words of the ancient prophet as set down in his divine vision: ‘Here am I; send me.’

“‘In every war in which this Country has been engaged, since the founding of this institution, the men of the V. M. I. have added lustre to American Arms. Valiant in war, they have been effective in the pursuits of peace. The full story of your glory in War and Peace has not been fully told and will not be until your accomplished Historian, Joseph R. Anderson, has finished his monumental work; but, incomplete as it is, his would be a sorry soul indeed that did not thrill at the thought of the deathless deeds of those who were taught here that all that a man hath will he give for his country.’”

It will not be amiss, in connection with reference to Colonel Hunley's fine article, to quote from the Chronicles of the day.

On July 15, 1917, information was received by the authorities that the Virginia Military Institute had been designated by the War Department as a "Junior Training Camp." This designation was made on account of the excellent service already voluntarily performed by the Institute in the training of men, prior to the establishment of the Government Training Schools. The full text of the communication from the War Department is here given. The Assistant to the Adjutant-General wrote:

"I am directed by the Commanding General to write you, as follows:

"1. It appears that from April 3, 1917 to July 3, 1917, you established at your justly celebrated Institution of Learning a Camp for Intensive Military Training in conjunction with your regular work, using the members of the senior Classes as Instructors. That 139 members were enrolled in said Camp at the moderate cost of \$100 for the three months.

"2. That from April 9, 1917 until June 6, 1917, the 400 students of Washington and Lee University, a neighbouring institution, were given military instruction by the members of the Senior Class, a member of your Faculty being detailed as Commandant of Cadets, there being no charge absolutely by the Virginia Military Institute authorities for this instruction.

"3. It still further appears that under date of June 20, 1917, you established a second Camp for Intensive Military Training, which it is proposed to conduct until August 20, 1917, your enrollment to the present date being thirty-eight members, necessitating special provision for subsisting and quartering of the members, the regular session of your institution having ended on June 15th.

"4. Finally, you have just applied for and have received authority from these Headquarters to establish a Junior Training Camp, under conditions laid down by the War Department.

"5. This record of your efforts in the interest of patriotic service you may well be proud of, and shows that the Virginia Military Institute, true to its reputation, is alive to the neces-

sities of the times, and is making every use possible of its facilities to further the cause of Intensive Military Training. The Commanding General desires me to say that he heartily indorses your patriotic work, and he feels assured that all the young men who have had the opportunities thus offered by the Virginia Military Institute will be great gainers thereby, not only in 'esprit de corps,' from their association therewith, but also in the practical knowledge that will stand them in good stead when the time comes to give their services to their Country. With best wishes for your continued success, etc.' "

The following is taken from The *Rockbridge County News*, of October 3, 1918:

"The V. M. I. Battalion Organized as S. A. T. C.
With V. M. I. Officers."

"The Battalion of Cadets of the Virginia Military Institute massed on the Parade Ground Tuesday, October 1st, under command of Lieutenant George A. Derbyshire, U. S. A., Commandant of the Corps, saluted the Flag of their Country as it was raised, while the band played the Star Spangled Banner, and repeated after the Adjutant their pledge of allegiance: 'I pledge allegiance to my flag and to the Republic for which it stands; one nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.' It was the formal entrance of the men of the Battalion whose age exceeds eighteen into a Students' Army Training Corps, as part of the Army of their Country.

"At nearly 500 institutions of the land, at the same calendar hour, the same impressive ceremony was carried out which transformed the men of their student-body into a part of the armed forces of the Country.

"The action at the Virginia Military Institute, however, was distinctive. The distinction lay in a recognition by the War Department of the very honourable record and high efficiency of this institution as a Military School. The War Department rating for many years has put the Virginia Military Institute as standing *at the head of* the Military Colleges of the United States. This recognition was made in an Order published for this year as late as September 21st.

"The distinction at the V. M. I. referred to will be understood from this statement: No Army Officers from outside appeared, as at the establishment of all other S. A. T. C.'s, to assume command of the Corps. The Commander of the Corps

Tuesday was General Edward W. Nichols, the Institute's own Superintendent, who wore on his shoulder the gold leaf of Major in the Army of the United States. This office was conferred upon him late last week and he returned home Sunday with his commission to command the V. M. I. S. A. T. C."

And his six Tactical Officers were commissioned likewise, and assigned as his Aides-de-Camp.

Thus, the V. M. I. was honoured above every other College in the land. This compliment to the Institute was not the result of any political influence; it was simply a recognition by the War Department of the V. M. I.'s incomparable value as a School of Arms (second only to the National Military Academy), and as a National Military Asset.

Another distinction conferred upon the Institute was its selection by the Major-General Commandant of the Marine Corps as one of the fifteen from among the five hundred Colleges of the Country having Military Training under the Government, for the establishment of a Marine Unit of the S. A. T. C., and the V. M. I. was the *only* Military School in the Country thus honoured. Harvard, with its thousands of students, was asked to furnish a unit of 150; the V. M. I., with its hundreds, was asked to establish a unit of 100. This unit was established and was commanded by Captain Benjamin A. Goodman, U. S. M. C., of Class 1917 (from Virginia), who had distinguished himself in battle, and it had reached almost perfection in training when the Armistice occurred—a body of as superb soldiers as were ever seen.

The V. M. I. trained in the Military Art during the period of emergency approximately 1,800 Cadets for their Country's service. Many of these young men joined the "Colors" and saw service in the field; the others were only debarred from service by the termination of hostilities.

The ROSTER in this book gives the names (with Class, State, Command and Rank) of all V. M. I. Men (so far as ascertained) who served in the Military Establishment of the Nation and in the Allied Armies, during the World War. Reports have not been received yet from several hundred

Alumni, many of whom, it is believed, were in the Military Service.

From a careful analysis these facts are officially announced:

1. One hundred and ninety Graduates and Non-Graduates were already in the Service when War was declared.

2. *Not counting these*, more than Eighty-two (82) per cent. of V. M. I. Men between the ages of 17 and 40, were in the Military Service during the War (with several hundred to hear from still), and

3. Over Seventy-eight (78) per cent. of V. M. I. Men in the Service belonged to the COMMISSIONED PERSONNEL.

4. These ratios are produced, after deducting the Alumni of military age who volunteered their services in the Military Establishment, but who were rejected, because of physical disability (determined by Medical Boards), or because their valuable services were required by the Government in Civil Pursuits deemed essential to the successful prosecution of the War.

SERVICE ROSTER

COMMISSIONED PERSONNEL

UNITED STATES ARMY

BRIGADIER GENERALS.

- Michie, R. E. Lee..... Va., 1883. Commanding 53rd Infantry Brigade, 29th Division, A. E. F. Died in the Service in France, June 5, 1918.
- Marshall, Jr., Richard C.... Va., 1898. Chief of Construction Division, U. S. A. D. S. M.
- Rockenbach, Samuel D..... Va., 1889. Chief of Tank Corps, A. E. F. D. S. M., Cross of Legion of Honour, Croix de Guerre with Palm, and Companion of Order of Bath.
- Kilbourne, Charles E..... D. C., 1894. Chief of Staff, 89th Div. and, later, Commander of the 36th Heavy Art. Brigade, A. E. F., until Nov. 15, 1918, and 3d Inf. Brigade until Feb. 15, 1919. (Army of Occupation.) Wounded in action. D. S. C., D. S. M., Croix de Guerre, and three other decorations.
- Cochran, William B..... Va., 1888. Second in Command, and organizing 100th Division, Camp Bowie, U. S. A., at time of Armistice.

COLONELS.

- Aloe, Alfred Mo., 1895. Commanding 12th Infantry, 8th Div., A. E. F.
- Biscoe, Earl D. C., 1900. 342d F. A., 89th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Blake, Edmund M..... S. C., 1885. C. A., U. S. A. Liaison Officer, French Artillery Headquarters, A. E. F. Legion of Honour.
- Bonnycastle, Henry C..... Ky., 1895. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Booker, Philip W..... Va., 1905. F. A., U. S. A.
- Bosley, John R..... Md., 1895. Medical Corps, U. S. A. Retired after War. Died, Jan. 8, 1920.
- Brooke, George M..... Va., 1896. 301st F. A., 76th Div., A. E. F.
- Collins, Christopher Clark . Va., 1892. Medical Corps. Commander of Base Hospital No. 12, A. E. F., until Feb., 1918, then Surgeon, 2d Corps, and served in all its battles. Companion of Order of St. Michael and St. George (British).
- Cootes, Harry N..... Va., 1896. Chief of Staff, 78th Div., A. E. F. Recommended for Distinguished and Meritorious Service in Division and G. H. Q. Orders.

- Downing, Frederick B..... Va., 1902. Corps of Engineers, U. S. A.
 Gignilliat, Legh R..... Ga., 1895. General Staff, A. E. F. Legion of Honour.
- Gleaves, Samuel R..... Va., 1898. Observations Section (G-3), Staff, Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F. Recommended by C. in C. for grade of Brigadier General. (No nominations sent to Senate after Oct. 1, 1918.) D. S. M., Croix de Guerre and Legion of Honour.
- Goodfellow, John C..... D. C., 1894. Commanding 315th F. A., 86th Division, A. E. F.
- Gregory, Junius C..... Va., 1895. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Griffin, Francis W..... Va., 1896. 334th F. A., 87th Division, A. E. F.
- Harrington, Francis C..... Va., 1908. Corps of Engineers, A. E. F. Commanded 603rd Engineers. Later, commanded 215th Engineers, 15th Division. Decorated.
- Hawes, Jr., George P..... Va., 1898. Brigade Adjutant. Promoted Colonel 155th F. A., 80th Division, A. E. F.
- Hickman, Edwin A..... Mo., 1895. U. S. Cavalry. General Staff, U. S. A.
- Langhorne, George T..... Va., 1887. Commanded 8th Cavalry, U. S. A. Mexican Border duty during entire War.
- Lansing, Cleveland C..... N. Y., 1995. F. A., U. S. A. Had resigned from the Service, but returned as soon as War was declared.
- Lee, Fitzhugh..... Va., 1896. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Locke, Morris E..... Ohio, 1899. Commanding 51st F. A. Brigade and 102nd F. A., 26th Division; Instructor, Army Gen. Staff College, and Director Army Centre of Artillery Studies, A. E. F. D. S. M., Legion of Honour.
- Lyerly, Ballard..... Tenn., 1906. F. A., 78th Regt., A. E. F.
- Marshall, Jr., George C..... Pa., 1901. Asst. Chief of Staff and Chief of Operations, First Army; Staff, Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F. Decorations: D. S. M., Croix de Guerre with Palm, Legion of Honour, Order of Crown of Italy, Order of St. Maurice and Lazarus, and Order of La Solidaridad.
- Moreno, Aristides..... N. Y., 1899. Intelligence Section, General Staff, A. E. F. Decorations: D. S. M., British Service Order, French Legion of Honour, Belgian Order of the Crown, Italian Order of the Crown, Panama Order of Solidaridad, Serbian Order of the White Elephant.
- Nelly, Henry M..... W. Va., 1898. Lt. Col. and Adjt. Infantry, 34th Div., A. E. F. Later, Adjt. 1st Army Corps. Promoted Colonel and placed in charge of Central Records Office, France. Prof. Mil. Science and Tactics, and Commandant, V. M. I., 1918-1920.
- Nichols, Maury..... D. C., 1880. U. S. Infantry. Retired after distinguished services in the mobilization of the Army.
- Owen, William O..... Va., 1876. Medical Corps, U. S. A. He had been retired by a Medical Board, after 39 years' service, but returned to duty when War was declared, and served to the end.

- Patton, Jr., George S.....Cal., 1907. Tank Corps, A. E. F. Went to France, May 28, 1917, in charge of H. Q. Troop, A. E. F. Detailed as first officer in American Tank Corps. Major; Lt. Colonel, August 22, 1918. Organized 1st (now called 304th) Brigade, Tank Corps; commanded this brigade in St. Mihiel, and Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Severely wounded in action, September 26, 1918. Promoted to colonelcy, October 17, 1918. Returned to duty, November 5, 1918. Awarded D. S. C. and D. S. M. (1920) Colonel commanding 304th Brigade, Tank Corps, Camp Meade, Md.
- Peek, William H.....Va., 1896. As Lt. Col. commanded 302nd Ammunition Train, 77th Division, Headquarters, 1st Army, A. E. F. Later, promoted Colonel.
- Peyton, Philip B.....Va., 1901. Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. D. S. M. (Twice.)
- Schwabe, Henry A.....W. Va., 1904. C. A., A. E. F.
- Shipp, Arthur M.....Va., 1897. 19th Infantry, 18th Div., U. S. A.
- Steger, John O.....Va., 1898. C. A. C., U. S. A., A. E. F. In charge, construction, Langley Field (Aviation), Jan-Dec., 1917; Commandant, Anti-Aircraft Art. School, Fort Monroe, Va., December, 1917-June, 1918; Anti-Aircraft service, France and Italy, July-November, 1918; Commandant, Anti-Aircraft Art. School, Fort Monroe, Va., November, 1918-July, 1919; Operations Officer, Commandant, Vocational Training School, and in charge of anti-aircraft defense, Fort Mills, P. I. since August, 1919.
- Taylor, Blair D.....Va., N. M. Corps. Deputy Surgeon General, U. S. A. Retired.
- Taylor, James D.....Fla., 1898. Commanded 355th Inf., 89th Division, A. E. F. D. S. M., 1919, for distinguished service in the Philippine Islands in 1901, in connection with the capture of the Insurgent Chief, Aguinaldo. Commended by President of U. S. for distinguished service in line of his profession, during World War.
- Waddill, Edmund C.....Va., 1903. Lt. Colonel commanding 357th Infantry, 90th Division, A. E. F., and promoted to Colonel of 358th Infantry. Severely gassed in action. D. S. C.
- Whiting, Geo. W. C.....Va., 1906. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Williamson, Sydney B.....Va., 1884. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Winn, Charles D.....Ky., 1893. F. A., A. E. F.
- Wise, Hugh D.....Va., 1891. 61st Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.
- Wood, William S.....Va., 1899. 53rd F. A., U. S., later, 347th F. A. 91st Division, A. E. F.

LIEUTENANT COLONELS.

- Adams, Walker H.....Va., 1911. Maj. 3d Battn., 317th Inf., 80th Division, A. E. F. Promoted Lt. Col., Aug. 9, 1919, R. C.
- Anderson, James A.....Va., 1913. Major, Assistant to Operations Officer, 1st Army, A. E. F. Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel.

- Ayres, Henry Fairfax.....N. Y., 1906. C. A., A. E. F.
- Blackford, Charles M.....Va., 1897. 75th Inf., U. S. A. Died in the Service.
- Browne, Bowyer B.....Va., 1901. Engineers, U. S. A., A. E. F. Entered service at beginning of War, Captain Engineers, U. S. A. Organized, commanded and carried overseas the 39th Engineers; later, commanded the 303rd Engineers, 78th Div., A. E. F. (1920) Commanding the 318th Engineers, U. S. A., Camp Grant, Ill.
- Bull, Raymond C.....From Mo. Professor and Surgeon, V. M. I. During War, Med. Corps, U. S. A. Retired as Maj. for phy. dis. in line of duty. Ordered to active duty as a Retired Officer, July 20, 1917. Lt. Col. Med. Corps, Nov. 8, 1918. Returned to inactive list, May 31, 1919. Adj. Walter Reed Gen. Hosp., Dec. 6, 1916 to June 24, 1918. Duty, Surg. Gen.'s Off., June, 1918 to May 31, 1919. Present status, Major, U. S. A. Retired.
- Campbell, Arthur G.....Va., 1906. Battery "M," 7th Regiment, C. A. C., A. E. F. Battery Commander and Regtl. Adj. Transferred to General Staff, U. S. A. G. S. Executive Assistant.
- Chambliss, HardeeAla., 1894. Ordnance Dept., U. S. A. Commanding Nitrate Plant No. 1.
- Christian, Thos. J. Jackson..Ga., 1909. F. A., A. E. F.
- Cocke, JohnVa., 1896. Ordnance Officer, 87th Division, A. E. F.
- Couper, WilliamVa., 1904. Ordnance Department. Construction Division, U. S. A.
- Currier, William P.....Va., 1904. C. A., A. E. F.
- De Armond, George W.....Mo., 1905. Air Service, U. S. A.
- DeVoe, Ralph G.....Wash., 1905. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Dockery, Albert B.....Mo., 1899. Asst. Chief of Staff, 14th Div., and, later, at War College, U. S. A. Assigned to V. M. I., 1919, as instructor of Cavalry. Promoted Sept., 1920, to Prof. Mil. Science and Tactics and Commandant, V. M. I.
- Dodson, Richard S.....Va., 1906. Adjutant General, Corps, A. E. F. (Previously, Major, 303d F. A.)
- Downer, John W.....Va., 1902. F. A., A. E. F. Severely wounded. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre, Legion of Honour. With Army of Occupation as late as June, 1920, Commanding 2nd Battalion, 6th F. A.
- Edwards, Robert O.....Va., 1908. C. A., A. E. F. Commanding Coast Defense, Oaku, H. T., till Oct., 1918. From July, 1919, in France.
- Garrard, Louis F.....Ga., 1894. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
- Gerow, Leonard T.....Va., 1911. Signal Corps. Officer in charge of Purchasing and Disbursing, A. E. F.
- Goodwin, Jr., WaltonD. C., 1901. 59th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F. Wounded severely, Sept. 29, 1918.
- Hartz, Rutherford S.....Va., 1901. Air Service, U. S. A. Performed the historic "Rim Flight" of circumnavigating the United States, 9823 miles, in 104 hours and 23 minutes, in 1919.

- Jordan, Harry L.....Va., 1900. Inspector General's Department and Division Inspector, 18th Div., U. S. A.
- Kimberly, AllenVa., 1906. C. A., A. E. F.
- Lee, George M.....Va., 1896. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Maddux, Rufus F.....Ky., 1912. Chemical Warfare Service, A. E. F.
- Magruder, JohnVa., 1909. Acting Chief of Staff, 4th Corps Artillery, A. E. F.
- Marshall, GilbertMiss., 1904. C. A., U. S. A.
- Maury, Dabney H.....Va., 1882. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Miller, Benjamin F.....Va., 1901. Q. M. Corps, A. E. F.
- Mort, John E.....Va., 1904. Chief of Artillery, Information Service, and Counter-Battery Officer, 3rd Corps, A. E. F.
- McCord, James H.....Mo., 1879. Inspector General's Department, U. S. A.
- McRae, Donald M.....D. C., 1912. Infantry, A. E. F. Rose from Private to Major in British Ex. Force. Rose from Captain to Lt. Col. in Amer. Ex. Forces. Wounded in action at Vesle, Apr. 9, 1917. British Military Cross. Cited for gallantry three times.
- Nichols, William R.Va., 1906. C. A., U. S. A. (A. E. F.)
- Owsley, Alvin M.....Texas, 1909. Adjutant, 36th Division, A. E. F. Highly Commended and promoted for distinguished gallantry in action. After Armistice detailed to take a course of Lectures at Inns of Court, London. Now Asst. Attorney General of Texas.
- Peek, George M.....Va., 1907. Chief of Staff, 76th Div. Later, Asst. G. 3. Operations, 6th Army Corps, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation, as late as June 1920.
- Perkins, Kenneth S.....Va., 1905. Major, 350th F. A. Inspector-Instructor, F. A., U. S. A. Lt. Colonel, Inspector General's Department. Detailed to V. M. I., 1919.
- Porter, Daniel L.....Va., 1901. Motor Transport Corps, U. S. A.
- Talbott, Samuel G.....Va., 1899. 73rd Inf., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation, Adjutant General, Army in Germany.
- Templeton, HamiltonTexas, 1912. F. A., A. E. F.
- Thompson, Ernest O.....Texas, 1914. Major, 344th M. G. Battalion, 90th Division, A. E. F. Promoted to Lt. Colonel. With Army of Occupation.
- Townes, Jr., John E.....Va., 1907. C. A., Chief of Section, Railway Artillery Reserve, A. E. F.
- Upshur, Alfred P.....Va., 1904. Medical Corps, Regular Army, U. S. A. Organized and commanded Base Hospital, Camp Pike, Ark.; organized and commanded General Hospital No. 3. Recommended by Surgeon General of the Army for Distinguished Service Medal.
- Walker, Walton H.....Texas, 1909. Major, 13th M. G. Battalion, A. E. F. In a number of engagements. Promoted to Lt. Colonel. Cited twice in G. O., 5th Division for distinguished conduct in action.

- Wall, William G.....Md., 1894. Ordnance Dept., U. S. A., A. E. F. Senior Officer on Board of Caterpillar Artillery Design.
- Waring, James M. S.....Md., 1894. Ordnance Dept., U. S. A. Commanding Officer, Ordnance Depot at Nitro Plant, W. Va.
- Wilbourn, Arthur E.....Va., 1904. Commanded Kelly Field, and organized and commanded other Flying Fields. Then commissioned Lt. Colonel of 810th Pioneer Infantry, U. S. A.
- Williams, John S.....Va., 1904. C. A. General Staff, A. E. F. Promoted from Major commanding a battalion of the 1st Prov. 8th Howitzer Regiment which he led at the front, to Lt. Colonel, Oct., 1918.
- Wise, Jennings C.....Va., 1902. Commanding 2nd Battalion, 318th Inf., 80th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action. Twice cited for "meritorious and courageous conduct in battle," by both Division Commander and Commander-in-Chief. Decorated by French by appointment as a "Grenadier, Regiment de Zuzey." Later, awarded D. S. C.

MAJORS.

- Akin, Spencer B.....Miss., 1910. 20th Division, Infantry, U. S. A.
- Alexander, George M.....Va., 1909. 116th Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded in action.
- Allderdice, Fitzhugh B.....Md., 1901. 64th Infantry, U. S. A., Manila, P. I.
- Almond, Edward M.....Va., 1915. 12th M. G. Battalion, 4th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action at Vesle River.
- Arms, Thomas S.....Ohio, 1915. 31st Infantry, A. E. F. Served in Siberia over three years.
- Baldinger, Ora M.....Va., 1910. Air Service, U. S. A. Commanding Unit.
- Baxter, JereTenn., 1905. Infantry, U. S. A. (Hawaii).
- Beckner, William H.....Ky., 1907. 115th F. A., A. E. F. and, later, H. Q., 55th F. A. Brigade, 30th Div., as Brigade Adj. (Permanent address: Galax, Va.)
- Beirne, Richard F.....Va., 1902. C. A., A. E. F.
- Bergman, Lloyd H.....Texas, 1914. 48th Infantry, 20th Division, U. S. A.
- Blackmore, Philip G.....Va., 1911. C. A., U. S. A. On duty in Hawaii during entire War.
- Blow, George A.....Va., 1906. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Bradbury, EugeneVa., 1896. 5th Engineers, Construction Division, U. S. A.
- Brander, William W.....Va., 1887. Chaplain, 8th Cavalry, U. S. A. Resigned 1920, after nearly 20 years' service. Resumed service in P. E. Church Ministry.
- Brett, George H.....Ohio, 1909. Air Service. Commanding Concentration Camp, Codford, Eng., A. E. F.
- Brooke, RichardVa., 1908. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Brown, Charles C.....Mo., 1910. 317th Ammunition Train, 92d Division, A. E. F.

- Bryan, Jr., Lewis R.....Texas, 1912. Adjutant 72nd Inf. Brigade, 36th Division, A. E. F. Promoted Major for gallantry and remained with Headquarters, this unit, to the end.
- Buckner, Jr., Simon B.....Ky., 1906. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Carroll, John W.....Va., 1900. Medical Corps. Base Hospital, No. 41, St. Denis, France, A. E. F.
- Carson, Charles H.....Va., 1915. Infantry, 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., U. S. A.
- Chambliss, Turner M.....Va., 1914. 30th (Reg.) Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action. Promoted to Major, 30th Infantry. With Army of Occupation.
- Clark, Harvey R.....Texas, 1912. U. S. A.
- Clarkson, Blandy B.....Va., 1914. 328th Inf., 82nd Division, A. E. F.
- Clement, Joseph T.....S. C., 1906. 39th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Cocke, William H.....Va., 1894. Adjutant, 70th Infantry Brigade, 35th Div., A. E. F. Service in St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.
- Coldwell, PhilipTexas, 1910. After returning from P. I., June, 1919 (unassigned), in command, 3rd Regiment (4,000), 161st Depot Brigade, Camp Grant, and for a short while in command of Camp Grant (35,000). Seriously injured in line of duty at Camp Grant and in Hospital eight months.
- Collins, Charles J.....Fla., 1916. Intelligence Officer, Heavy Artillery, 4th Army Corps, A. E. F.
- Crane, James M.....Texas, 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Creswell, Harry I. T.....Cal., 1913. Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded in action. Commended for gallantry at Cantigny.
- Dashiell, Robert M.....Va., 1908. Promoted from Captain, 3rd Battalion, 106th Inf., 21st Div. to Major, 302nd Tank Corps, A. E. F. In Hospital several months, after middle of December, 1918.
- Dennis, William F.....Va., 1882. Engineers, O. R. C. (Unassigned.)
- Dillard, Alexander W.....Md., 1913. Capt. 26th Div., 102nd Infantry, A. E. F. Severely gassed in action. Wound stripe. D. S. C. Promoted Major. Accidentally killed while on duty in the Service, at Nashville, Tenn., inspecting Military Schools.
- Drew, Octavius C.....Texas, 1895. Assistant Adjutant, 96th Division, A. E. F.
- Dunbar, Richard B.....Ky., 1908. 111th Engineers, 36th Div., A. E. F. Gassed in action.
- Eastham, Kenna G.....Va., 1910. 815th Pioneer Infantry. Later, 1st Section, General Staff, commanding 2nd Cavalry, Advance Section, S. O. S., A. E. F.
- Eglin, Henry W. T.....Va., 1905. Assistant Chief Ordnance Officer. 2nd Army, A. E. F.
- Ellerson, John H.....Va., 1903. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Elliott, Samuel T.....Va., 1897. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- English, Paul X.....Va., 1911. Inspector, 97th Division, U. S. A.
- Ereck, Alfred H.....Porto Rico, 1908. Q. M. Corps, General Staff, U. S. A.

- Falk, Jr., David B.....Ga., 1911. (Reg.) Infantry, A. E. F.
- Falligant, Louis A.....Ga., 1909. 15th Cavalry, A. E. F. 4th Combat Division. Com'd'g 3d Battn., 39th Regular Infantry. Promoted Major.
- Fauntleroy, James D.....Va., 1888. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Fenner, Guy C.....La., 1898. 86th Inf., 18th Div., U. S. A. Died a few weeks after honourable discharge. April 9, 1919.
- Gates, Oscar Irvin.....Ark., 1909. F. A., A. E. F.
- Gerow, Lee S.....Va., 1913. U. S. A. (A. E. F.) Training new Division at Camp Devens, Mass., and in charge of Soldiers "Bonus" Section of Finance Division of War Dept., U. S. A. Commanding Officer, Visitors' Bureau in Germany, June, 1920.
- Gill, William H.....Va., 1907. Division Provost Marshal, A. E. F. Transferred to 6th U. S. Inf., 1st Battalion. With Army of Occupation. Recommended for grade of Lt. Colonel.
- Gwathmey, James T.....Va., 1883. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Handy, Thomas T.....Va., 1914. F. A. Transferred to Staff of Maj. Gen. Menoher, 42nd Division, A. E. F. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre.
- Hardaway, Jr., Benjamin H..Ga., 1913. 90th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Harrison, John S.....Army Post, 1913. 142nd M. G. Battalion, A. E. F.
- Harrison, William B.....Va., 1892. U. S. Engineer. Assigned to War Dept. Service for equipping Engineer Troops. About to sail in charge of 153rd Regiment, Engineers, at time of Armistice.
- Hastie, Jr., Jack.....Wash., 1912. 91st Division, A. E. F. Co. "E," Am. Train—changed to Prov. Cav. Squadron and attached to 2d Cavalry in France. Later, commanded H. Q. Troop, 9th Army Corps. Promoted Major. Severely gassed in action. Croix de Guerre.
- Heflin, Sterling M.....Va., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A. Instructor, O. T. Camps. Later, Adjutant, C. I. O. T. S., at Camp MacArthur.
- Holmes, Jr., Henry B.....Va., 1916. C. A., U. S. A. Instructor at Fort Monroe and other Posts.
- Hunt, Claude DeB.....Mont., 1910. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Hyatt, John W.....Va., 1900. Infantry, Staff, Maj. Gen. C. R. Edwards, A. E. F.
- Jackson, Charles S.....W. Va., 1906. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Jamison, Stanford C.....La., 1907. Medical Corps, A. E. F.
- Jenkins, Coleman W.....Va., 1909. C. A., A. E. F.
- Johns, Glover S.....Texas, 1909. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Johnson, E. HammondVa., 1904. 328th Inf., 82d Division, A. E. F. Died in the Service at Cochem, Germany, while with 112th Inf., Army of Occupation.
- Karst, Jr., Charles.....La., 1914. 51st F. A., U. S. A., A. E. F. Went overseas with 17th Brig., 17th Division. In action at Chateau Thierry as Battery Commander.
- Keen, Hugh B.....Va., 1909. 24th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Kollock, Charles W.....S. C., 1877. Air Service, Flight Surgeon, Kelly Field, U. S. A.
- LaPrade, W. W.....Va., 1904. 111th F. A., A. E. F.


- Law, William L.....S. C. 1891. Engineers, U. S. A. Honourably discharged.
- Lloyd, Orin C.....N. C., 1910. Camp Personnel Adjutant. Later, A. G. Dept., planning mobilization, etc.
- Luke, John M.....Va., 1900. Inspector General's Department, U. S. A.
- Lyerly, Jr., Charles A.....Tenn., 1907. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Lyne, Richard G.....Va., 1916. Battery "B," 1st Battalion, 51st C. A., A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action. Highly commended by Division Commander for conduct at St. Mihiel. Promoted to Major.
- Magoffin, Jr., BeriahKy., 1893. Major Engineers, U. S. A. Honourably discharged (beginning of War).
- Marrow, George P.....Va., 1897. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A. Discharged on Surgeon's certificate for disability.
- Milton, Marshall M.....Va., 1903. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
- Moore, Sidney T.....Va., 1896. Signal Corps, U. S. A.
- Morrissett, Daniel G.....Va., 1912. With Ammunition Train, 1st Div., Headquarters, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action, Meuse-Argonne, Oct. 2, 1918.
- Murphy, Daniel E.....D. C., 1910. Cavalry, U. S. A. (Hawaii).
- Myers, Jr., E. T. D.....Va., 1882. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A.
- McLeod, HughVa., 1893. Engineers, U. S. A.
- McMillen Donald R.....Wis., 1909. 9th M. G. Battalion, 3rd Div., A. E. F. Severely gassed twice and evacuated to Hospital.
- Nash, JohnVa., 1906. 2nd Battalion, 313th F. A., 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Nichols, Edward W.....Va., 1878. Engineers, U. S. A. Commanding V. M. I. S. A. T. C.
- Noland, C. P.....Va. 1904. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Parks, John N.....W. Va., 1897. Inf., 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va. U. S. A.
- Parks, Jr., Victor.....Va., 1915. Air Service, A. E. F. Commanded 166th Aero Squadron. American Ace with 8 Enemy Planes to his credit. Officially cited three times by American Commander and once by French Commander. Awarded Croix de Guerre and another French decoration. Two years and five months' foreign service. Continues in the Service.
- Parsons, Houston H.....Montana, 1906. Medical Corps, A. E. F.
- Patterson, Max G.Va., 1913. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Pendleton, Randolph T.....Va., 1908. 1st Battalion, Trench Artillery, 1st Army Corps, A. E. F.
- Perry, Josiah N.....D. C., 1906. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Peyton, James W.....Va., 1906. Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Pitts, Jr., John L.....Va., 1916. Infantry, Camp Lee, Va., U. S. A.
- Pitts, LindsayVa., 1916. Infantry, Camp Lee, Va., U. S. A.
- Poague, Henry G.....Va., 1910. 816th F. A., 81st Division, A. E. F.
- Polk, HardingTexas, 1907. Cavalry, 17th Div. & 92nd Div. U. S. A., and General Staff Officer, A. E. F.
- Powell, LlewellynVa., 1899. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Purdie, Kenneth S.Va., 1912. C. A. Ft. Monroe Coast Artillery Training Centre, U. S. A. Promoted to Major.

- Randolph, Robert Isham . . . Ill., 1903. Engineers, attached to 2nd Army, A. E. F.
- Robertson, Reuben L. Va., 1880. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Schmidt, Hermann C. Va., 1908. Engineering Division, Office, Chief Ordnance Officer, A. E. F.
- Scott, Jr., William D. Va., 1899. Medical Corps, A. E. F. Commanding Field Hospital No. 320, 350th Sanitary Train.
- Seaman, Evan C. Pa., 1915. C. A. C., U. S. A. Instructor at Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Seay, Joseph Va., 1892. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Sheppard, W. Wallace S. C., 1901. Judge Advocate, U. S. A.
- Sinclair, Jesse L. Va., 1909. C. A. C., Ft. Monroe, U. S. A.
- Smith, Estil V. Kansas, 1912. Infantry, Philippine Islands. A. E. F., after Armistice. With Army of Occupation as late as June, 1920.
- Smith, Sidney C. W. Va., 1914. 48th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Smith, Walter C. W. Va., 1909. 319th Inf., A. E. F.
- Spessard, Rutherford H. Va., 1915. 58th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation. Promoted for gallantry at Vesle River, and awarded D. S. C.
- Spillman, Robert S. Va., 1893. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Spragins, William E. Ala., 1906. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Stroud, Jr., Edward B. Texas, 1913. Infantry, U. S. A. Commanded Development Battalion at Camp MacArthur.
- Taber, William A. Ala., 1916. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Taliaferro, Jr., Edward H. La., 1908. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Walbach, James de B. Md., 1913. C. A., U. S. A.
- Weaver, Walter R. Ind., 1904. Signal Corps, U. S. A.
- Whiting, Edgar M. Va., 1904. 77th Field Art., A. E. F. Very seriously wounded.
- Williams, Frederick J. N. J., 1915. 342d F. A., 89th Division, A. E. F. Many months in Hospital in Germany and in U. S. from the hardships of the Service, and died March 15, 1920, at Camp Stotsenberg, P. I., from injury received while playing polo.
- Wilson, Cary R. Va., 1906. C. A. C., A. E. F.
- Wilson, John P. W. Va., 1911. 1st Battalion, 6th Inf. Later, 1st Battn., Inf., at Camp Pike O. T. School, U. S. A. Retired by Medical Board, Sept. 26, 1919.
- Wiltshire, Turner H. Md., 1909. Infantry, Headquarters, 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Wise, Henry A. N. Y., 1894. Infantry, U. S. A. Graduated at War College as G-3, and on duty at Camp Lee and at War Department.
- Witt, Thomas Foster Va., 1912. C. A. C., Ft. Monroe, U. S. A.
- Wolfe, Walter McI. N. J., 1908. 6th Engineers, A. E. F.
- Yancey, James P. Va., 1910. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Yost, Howard McC. Ohio, 1906. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Youell, Rice M. Va., 1914. 26th Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action. Recommended for his Majority by Wireless, during the Meuse-Argonne battle, and received the promotion immediately. Awarded D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and Chevalier, Legion of Honour, and received one Corps Citation. Commanded Vanguard of his Division in march into Germany.

ATTENTION!

1.

It is earnestly requested that Errors and Omissions discovered in this Record be reported to the undersigned immediately.

 The reverse side of this sheet will be found convenient for this purpose.

ATTENTION!

1.

It is earnestly requested that Errors and Omissions discovered in this Record be reported to the undersigned immediately.

☞ The reverse side of this sheet will be found convenient for this purpose.

2.

Many of the Alumni listed in this book have so far failed to send in data for their histories for "THE V. M. I. BIOGRAPHY." It is hoped all of these will report the facts wanted *at once*.

☞ The formal Questionnaire for this purpose will be forwarded upon request.

JOSEPH R. ANDERSON,
Historiographer, V. M. I

Lee, Virginia, December 15, 1920.

☞ Please have the kindness to acknowledge the receipt of this **SERVICE RECORD**.

(Over)

WRITE FULLY AND DISTINCTLY

(Place and Date) _____ 1921

To JOSEPH R. ANDERSON,
Historiographer, V. M. I.,
Lee, Virginia.

I note, of my positive knowledge, the following ^{errors} omissions in this Record of Service of V. M. I
Men in the World War:

(Signature) _____

BIOGRAPHY." It is hoped all of these will report the facts wanted *at once*.

☞ The formal Questionnaire for this purpose will be forwarded upon request.

JOSEPH R. ANDERSON,

Historiographer, V. M. I

Lee, Virginia, December 15, 1920.

☞ Please have the kindness to acknowledge the receipt of this SERVICE RECORD.

(Over)

PUBLISHERS' ANNOUNCEMENT

THE RICHMOND PRESS, INC., RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, respectfully announce that in compliance with the request of the Institute Authorities, they have issued, at their own cost and risk, a small SPECIAL EDITION of

“V. M. I. in the World War”


This Special Edition is attractively presented in Book form, and is bound in dark blue silk cloth, with title in gold. The work will be sold at \$2.00 per copy, postpaid.

Referring to the above Announcement:

In order to supply the increasing demand for this work in a more attractive and substantial dress than that of the regular edition issued by the V. M. I. for gratuitous distribution among the Alumni, the publishers were asked to issue *on their own account*, and *place on sale*, a SPECIAL EDITION of the work. This has been done; but, as the edition is limited, intending purchasers are advised to make early application to *the publishers* for copies.

JOSEPH R. ANDERSON,
Historiographer, V. M. I.

April 1, 1921.

 Send check or money order to the publishers

RICHMOND PRESS, Inc.
Richmond, Va.

CAPTAINS.

- Adams, Jr., Arthur A..... Ala., 1912. 317th F. A., 81st Div., A. E. F.
 Adams, Frederick W..... Mo., 1909. 16th (Regular) Infantry, 1st Div.,
 A. E. F. Wounded in action. Awarded D.
 S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Alsop, Thomas..... Va., 1893. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
 Anderson, Stewart W..... Va., 1908. 307th Engineers, A. E. F. (Sappers).
 Service in St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Of-
 fensives. Entered service, May 16, 1917.
 Discharged, May 27, 1919.
- Bailey, Weldon M..... Texas, 1908. F. A., U. S. A.
 Baker, Arthur M..... Ga., 1896. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Barksdale, Alfred D..... Va., 1911. Co. "M," 116th Inf., 29th Div., A.
 E. F. Awarded D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and
 Chevalier, Legion of Honour. Student, Uni-
 versity of Paris, March-June, 1919.
- Barnes, Olin B..... Md., 1908. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
 Barr, Albert T..... Va., 1905. 119th Infantry, 30th Division, A.
 E. F.
- Bass, Lucian L..... Va., 1902. Engineers, U. S. A.
 Beasley, Oscar H..... Va., 1915. Co. "A," 63rd Inf., A. E. F.
 Beasley, Thomas H..... Va., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Becker, Leland S..... Va., 1912. 55th F. A. Brigade, A. E. F.
 Bell, Jr., Francis Va., 1915. C. A., U. S. A.
 Bentley, James B..... Va., 1910. C. A. C., U. S. A.
 Berry, Edwin S..... Calif., 1900. Engineers, U. S. A.
 Bertschey, Stanton L..... Va., 1918. 5th Division, 6th Infantry, A. E. F.
 Wounded in action. With Army of Occupa-
 tion.
- Bowe, Jr., William F. Ga., 1910. Engineers, A. E. F. Commissioned
 2nd Lieut. Engineers, U. S. R., September
 25, 1917; sailed for France in three months;
 stationed at General Intermediate Storage
 Depot, which he aided in constructing, at
 Gievres during entire service overseas. Pro-
 moted to First Lieut. Promoted to Captain,
 Engineers. Returned to U. S., January 25,
 1919, and honourably discharged.
- Bowering, Benjamin Va., 1915. Bat. "D," 74th C. A., A. E. F.
 Bradford, William B..... Fla., 1916. Cavalry, U. S. A.
 Brazelton, Thomas B..... Texas, 1912. Cavalry, U. S. A. (Commis-
 sioned after Armistice.)
- Brister, Jr., Charles M..... Va., 1911. 38th C. A., Bat. "A," A. E. F.
 Brown, Alanson D..... Missouri, 1912. 167th Inf., 42nd Div. Later,
 Instructor, 1st Army School and 3rd Corps
 School, A. E. F.
- Brown, Francis M. Ala., 1913. 320th F. A., 82nd Div., A. E. F.
 Bryan, Jr., Henry T..... N. C., 1913. 30th Div. Aide to General Fai-
 son, A. E. F.
- Bucher, Oliver B..... Va., 1917. C. A. C., U. S. A.
 Burress, Withers A. Va., 1914. Operations Officer and C. O., Hdqrs.
 Co., 23rd Inf., 2nd Div., A. E. F. Decora-
 tions: Chevalieri di Corona d'Italia and La
 Solidaridad (Panama).
- Caffery, James P..... La., 1910. F. A. Attached to Air Service,
 U. S. A.

- Camp, P. Ryland.....Va., 1904. U. S. A.
 Campbell, Alexander G..... Va., 1915. C. A., A. E. F.
 Campbell, George B..... Va., 1911. 166th Inf., 42nd Div., A. E. F., as
 1st Lt. Returned to U. S. as Instructor, and
 promoted Captain, Infantry.
 Carlton, Harry Va., 1905. Ordnance Department, U. S. A.
 Carneal, William L..... Va., 1903. Ordnance Department, U. S. A.
 Castleman, Howard B..... Va., 1901. F. A., U. S. A.
 Charbonnet, Pierre N..... La., 1914. Reserve Medical Corps, A. E. F.
 Transferred to Regular U. S. Medical Corps
 as 1st Lieut. and returned to U. S., account,
 disability. (Continues in the Service.)
 Charlton, S. Allen..... Texas, 1907. 343rd F. A., 90th Div., A. E. F.
 With Army of Occupation.
 Christian, Arthur H..... Va., 1912. Battery "D," 351st F. A., 92nd Div.,
 A. E. F.
 Christian, Jr., Camillus..... Va., 1914. Co. "E," 363rd Inf., 91st Div., A. E.
 F. Cited for gallantry at Argonne Forest,
 and promoted. Detailed at Peace Commis-
 sion's Headquarters at Paris.
 Christian, Mortimer H..... Va., 1916. 17th Cavalry, U. S. A.
 Clarke, Charles K..... N. J., 1913. 302nd M. G. Battalion, 70th Div.,
 and M. G. Co., 3rd Div., A. E. F. In Hospi-
 tal two months.
 Clemmer, Richard H..... Va., 1911. 351st F. A., 92d Div., A. E. F.
 Cocke, Philip St. George..... Va., 1894. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Cockrill, Thomas McF..... Mo., 1913. Cavalry, U. S. A.
 Cohen, Rodney S..... Ga., 1903. Ordnance Corps. Later, Personnel
 Adj., A. E. F.
 Cole, Jr., James E. Va., 1917. 61st Inf., 5th Division, A. E. F.
 Received Citation from General Officer for
 gallantry in both St. Mihiel and Meuse-Arg-
 onne Offensives.
 Colonna, Benjamin A..... D. C., 1914. Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded in
 action.
 Conquest, Edwin P..... Va., 1914. 5th F. A., 1st Division, A. E. F.
 Conrad, Robert Y..... Va., 1905. Co. "I," 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E.
 F. Killed in action, battle of Marne, Oct.
 12, 1918. Awarded D. S. C. (posthumously.)
 Conway, Coleman B..... Va., 1915. 119th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F.
 Cook, Jr., Robert E. L..... N. C., 1915. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Coulbourn, Daniel L..... Va., 1913. Asst. Disbursing Q. M., Headquar-
 ters, 1st Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occu-
 pation. Recommended for grade of Major,
 but Armistice prevented promotion.
 Coupland, Richard C..... Va., 1915. C. A., A. E. F. Detailed to Aviation
 duty in Italy and on the Western Front,
 where he served with distinction. Since the
 Armistice engaged in Research Work for the
 Government.
 Cunningham, W. Frank..... Ala., 1914. F. A., A. E. F. With Army of Occu-
 pation.
 Cutler, Stuart N. Y., 1918. 23rd Inf., 2nd Div., A. E. F. Seriou-
 sly gassed, April, 1918, and invalided home,
 and long in Hospital. Ordered before Medical
 Board, February, 1920. (Continues in the
 Service.)
 Dalton, Joseph N..... N. C., 1912. Infantry, A. E. F. With Army
 of Occupation as late as June, 1920.

- Dashiell, George F..... Va., 1919. M. G. Co., 11th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. Killed in action, Nov. 10, 1918, near Souppy, in the Argonne.
- Dashiell, Henry G..... Va., 1911. 3rd Ammunition Train, 3rd Div., A. E. F.
- Davant, Edward T..... Va., 1911. 315th M. G. Battalion, 80th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation. Severely wounded in action. Cited for valour at Sommerance, Nov. 1, 1918.
- Davant, Henry W..... Va., 1906. 46th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Davenport, Ralph M..... Colo., 1911. Ammunition Train, Motor Section, 1st Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action. Highly commended for gallantry, and promoted.
- Deeble, William R..... D. C., 1914. C. A., A. E. F.
- Dillard, John W..... Va., 1917. C. A. C., Ft. Barrancas, U. S. A.
- Doyle, John E..... Va., 1908. 2nd Replacement Regiment, U. S. A., Camp Gordon, Ga.
- Drayton, Charles H..... S. C., 1909. 323rd Infantry, 81st Div., A. E. F. Commanded battalion after his major fell.
- Drewry, Guy H..... Va., 1916. C. A. C., Ft. Barrancas, U. S. A. Later in Philippines.
- Drewry, Herbert R..... Va., 1887. Medical Corps, 112th M. G. Battalion, 29th Div., U. S. A.
- Durant, Armand Ga., 1916. 6th F. A., A. E. F.
- Earle, Lawrence H..... N. J., 1908. Ordnance Corps, A. E. F. Charged with making report on production of Tanks and Tractors by British and French Ministries of Munitions, and on observing them in action.
- Eastham, Robert F..... Va., 1902. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Ellison, Alexander H..... Va., 1910. 34th Engineers, A. E. F., and, later, with Army Transport Service in charge of Repair Shops and Electrical Installations. In three major engagements.
- Ellison, Lewis H..... Va., 1909. Regimental Supply Officer, 37th Engineers, A. E. F.
- Etheridge, David M..... Va., 1907. 306th Trench Mortar Battery, 156th Brigade, 81st Div., A. E. F.
- Ewell Nathaniel McG..... Va., 1913. 1st Lt. Co. "C," 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F. Promoted to Captain, returned to U. S., and assigned to 90th Inf.
- Ewing, John D..... La., 1913. 128th Inf., 32nd Div., A. E. F. Croix de Guerre for gallantry in Argonne.
- Fenno, Sylvan A..... D. C., 1911. Infantry, U. S. A. 112th Regt., Mounted Scouts.
- Flannagan, Coke N. Y., 1913. 23rd Inf., Signal Corps, 2nd Div., A. E. F. Croix de Guerre. Highly recommended for permanent Army.
- Fleming, Charles S..... Fla. 1897. Judge Advocate, 28th Artillery Brigade, C. A., A. E. F.
- Foster, Sidney Texas, 1898. C. A., U. S. A.
- Franklin, Henry C..... Va., 1917. Battery "B," 35th C. A., U. S. A.
- Fray, John M..... Va., 1908. Battery "A," 117th F. A., 31st Div., A. E. F.
- Fudge, Caleb S..... Ill., 1907. Engineers, U. S. R. C.
- Funkhouser, Samuel K..... Va., 1904. Battery "C," 35th C. A., U. S. A.
- Gaillard, Frederick E..... Texas, 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Gant, Edwin H..... N. C., 1911. Q. M. Reserve, U. S. A.

- Garing, Robert F..... Va., 1915. F. A., U. S. A.
- Garvey, Willis A..... Kansas, 1916. Battery "F," 15th F. A., 2d Div., A. E. F. Member, Military Committee, American Section, Peace Congress. Recommended for D. S. C.
- Gayle, Jr., Lester T..... Va., 1912. 26th Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Transferred to Air Service; in command, Field of Issoudun. Seriously injured in line of duty when his plane fell. Retired by Medical Board in November, 1919. Appointed Q. M. at V. M. I. 1920.
- George, Robert C..... Texas, 1887. Chaplain, U. S. A., Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas.
- Gerson, Gustave R..... Texas, 1912. Medical Corps, B. E. F. and A. E. F. Recommended for bravery in Flanders and promoted. Slightly wounded in action. Decorated for conspicuous gallantry.
- Gibson, William L..... Md., 1912. Cavalry, A. E. F.
- Giffin, David E..... W. Va., 1907. 322nd Labour Battalion, Q. M. Corps, A. E. F.
- Gill, Howard F..... Va., 1914. C. A. C., U. S. A. Died in Service at Ft. Monroe.
- Glazebrook, Jr., Larkin W... D. C., 1918. 12th F. A., 2nd Div., A. E. F. Wounded several times, and severely gassed at St. Mihiel. Highly commended, promoted and invalidated home.
- Goodman, Moses Va., 1912. C. A., A. E. F.
- Goodyear, George A..... Va., 1915. 8th Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Gordon, T. Croxton..... Va., 1904. Q. M. Corps, Constn. Div., U. S. A.
- Grant, Percy S..... Va., 1908. 368th Infantry, 92nd Div., A. E. F.
- Gray, Jr., Henry P..... Va., 1918. 51st Inf., 6th Div., A. E. F. Attached to Commander-in-Chief's Third Regiment Escort in France and England, after Armistice.
- Greene, Frederick S..... Va., 1890. 302d Engineers, 77th Div., A. E. F. Promoted Major, but, through error, never received commission.
- Grove, Jr., Frank A..... Va., 1912. F. A., A. E. F.
- Hagenbuch, Joseph S..... Pa., 1911. Sanitary Corps, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation, performing Major's duty as Chief Sanitary Officer of different Armies. After Armistice remained in charge of all Red Cross work, with headquarters near Bordeaux, and there as late as Feb., 1920.
- Harman, Charles P..... Va., 1888. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A.
- Harrison, Gunyon M..... Va., 1907. Headquarters Company, 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded, October 18, 1918, and in Hospital over a year. Only officer of his Company left after terrific drive of his Division—all lieutenants killed.
- Hayden, Alfred D..... Fla., 1915. 3d Div., 30th Infantry, A. E. F.
- Henderson, Jr., Eugene..... Ark., 1912. Co. "C," 312th Ammunition Train, 87th Div., A. E. F. After Armistice, Camp Provost Marshal, Bordeaux Embarkation Camp, Feb. 12 to July 9, 1919.

- Hepner, John F..... Va., 1915. 7th Brigade, 7th Division, A. E. F.
- Herrick, George F..... Ill., 1915. 27th Inf., A. E. F. (Vladivostok, as late as February, 1920.)
- Hirst, Virginius B..... Va., 1911. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Hitt, Walter L..... Va., 1915. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Holtzman, Jr., Charles T..... Va., 1915. 29th Div., 116th Inf., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Howard, Conway R..... Va., 1900. 17th Engineers, A. E. F. (As late as February, 1920, was still with Relief Commission near Salonika, reconstructing railroads, in order to carry food to starving people.)
- Howell, Evan P..... Ga., 1902. Q. M. Corps, 312th Labour Battalion, U. S. A.
- Humphreys, Willam H..... Va., 1915. Company "L," 58th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action in Chateau Thierry Sector, July 18, 1918. Killed in action in Argonne Sector, October 4, 1918.
- Husson, Willam M..... Fla., 1914. 82nd F. A., U. S. A. Hon'ably discharged, Jan'y, 1918. Re-enlisted as a private at Camp Taylor, O. T. C., but War ended before he could be re-commissioned.
- Hutton, Jr., Frank B..... Va., 1913. Medical Corps, No. 127, Field Hospital, 32nd Div., A. E. F. While on way to France his ship, The Tuscania, was torpedoed. In every engagement in which American Army participated.
- Hyland, John L..... Miss., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A. Stationed at C. O. T. School at Camp Pike, as Instructor, U. S. A.
- James, Bartlett..... Va., 1915. U. S. A. Died in the Service.
- Jamison, Peyton T..... Va., 1906. Battery "A," 35th C. A., U. S. A.
- Jemison, Elbert S..... Ala., 1914. 306th Ammunition Train, 81st Div., A. E. F. Later, Instructor, F. A. Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, S. C.
- Johns, Jr., Claude D..... Texas, 1915. Infantry, U. S. A. A. E. F.
- Johnson, A. Broaddus..... Va., 1911. Post Adjutant, 2nd Aviation Centre, A. E. F. Recommended for grade of Major.
- Johnson, Conrad Va., 1908. 116th Infantry, 29th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action. Returned to U. S. as Instructor.
- Johnson, Francis L..... W. Va., 1910. 21st (Regular) Infantry, U. S. A.
- Johnson, I. Branch Va., 1902. 29th Div., 111th F. A., U. S. A.
- Johnson, James V..... Ark., 1901. F. A., U. S. A.
- Johnston, Charles Va., 1902. Headquarters Co., 111th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F. Very severely wounded in action. Perm. address, Ch. of Comm'ce, Richmond, Va., care Carneal & Johnston
- Jones, Alger Texas, 1907. Commanding Troop "H," 5th Cav., stationed at Camp Stanley, Texas Cavalry School, under Colonels Fitzhugh Lee and Ben Law, U. S. A.
- Jones, James S..... Texas, 1895. 111th Military Police, U. S. A., at Camp Bowie, Texas.
- Kahn, Lucian L..... Ohio, 1906. Infantry, 8th Division, A. E. F.
- Keezell, Rembrandt P..... Va., 1914. Co. "H," 319th Inf., A. E. F.
- Kelly, Warren N. Y., 1913. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Kennard, Hartwell J..... Texas, 1917. Infantry, U. S. A.

- Kennon, William G.....Va., 1904. Medical Corps, 18th Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Later, in charge of Camp Hospital No. 28 at Nevers, France. Distinguished himself.
- Kibler, A. Franklin.....Va., 1912. 2nd F. A., 8th Div., A. E. F.
- King, Lawrence G.....Ohio, 1911. Quartermaster Corps, A. E. F. Attached to Headquarters, Chief Medical Corps in France. In charge of Red Cross at Salonika, as late as January, 1920.)
- Kinsolving, Jr., Herbert B...Ky., 1911. Battalion Adjutant, 138th F. A., 38th Div. Later, Instructor, School of Fire at Fort Sill, U. S. A. Discharged as Major F. A. R. C.
- Knight, Robert R.....Va., 1914. Adjutant and Personnel Officer, 112th Heavy Artillery, U. S. A. Later, Camp Commander, Receiving Station (7,000 recruits), Camp McClellan.
- Kraft, William R.....N. Y., 1912. Regimental Intelligence Officer, 309th Infantry, 78th Div., A. E. F.
- Lackey, Jr., Samuel C.....Texas, 1916. Co. "B," 3rd Trench Mortar Battery, 3d Div., A. E. F.
- Lafferty, Frederick R.....Calif., 1917. 5th Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Langstaff, James D.....Ky., 1907. 801st Pioneer Inf. Transferred to 77th Div., 308th Inf. Commanded Co. "C," of the "Lost Battalion," A. E. F.
- La Rue, B. V. M.....N. Y., 1896. 355th Inf., 89th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action in the Meuse-Argonne. Later, died of pneumonia in the Service in France.
- Lawrason, George B.....La., 1873. Appointed Medical Reserve Corps, but died Feb. 3, 1918, before he could be assigned.
- Lee, James C.....Ala., 1914. Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 106th Engineers, A. E. F.
- Letcher, Greenlee D.....Va., 1886. Battery "F," 111th F. A., 29th Div., A. E. F. Said to be the oldest Volunteer Line Officer in American Army.
- Lewis, S. Oliver.....Texas, 1915. Q. M. Corps, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Lewis, Wickliffe B.....La., 1915. Aide-de-Camp to Major Gen. H. J. Hatch, A. E. F.
- Lincoln, Atwell T.....Miss., 1897. Co. "B" (M. G.), 354th Inf., 89th Div., A. E. F. Killed in action in St. Mihiel Salient, Sept. 18, 1918.
- Lindner, John A.....Pa., 1916. C. A., U. S. A.
- Lindsey, Eugene L.....Va., 1909. Engineers, A. E. F. Commended for "Exceptionally Meritorious and Distinguished Services."
- Lipper, LawrenceTexas, 1910. Judge Advocate, U. S. A.
- Logan, DulaneyKy., 1909. Battery "F," 60th C. A., A. E. F.
- Lohmeyer, Jr., William.....W. Va., 1916. Corps Engineers (Regular Army), A. E. F. Very severely wounded in action near Chateau Thierry, July, 1918, and not recovered as late as Oct., 1919.
- Loth, Moritz A. R.....Va., 1916. 49th Inf., U. S. A.
- Lowry, Jr., S. L.....Fla., 1914. 124th Inf., 31st Div., A. E. F.
- Mackall, Porter A.....Ga., 1910. Air Service, U. S. A.

- Malone, Paul N. Y., 1908. Air Service, U. S. A., and A. E. F. Then 7 months in Balkan States with American Relief Administration.
- Marshall, Jr., Joseph M. Va., 1905. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Marshall, Richard J. Va., 1915. 6th F. A., 1st Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Nov. 1, 1918, and in Hospital until March, 1919. (Continues in the Service.)
- Marshall, Samuel Va., 1914. M. G. Co., 30th Inf. (Reg.), 3d Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation as late as June, 1920.
- Martin, Clarence A. Va., 1917. 56th Infantry, 7th Div., A. E. F. Highly commended for conspicuous gallantry. (Continues in the Service.)
- Martin, Marlin C. Ark., 1912. (Regular) Infantry, U. S. A.
- Maury, Lewis A. Va., 1913. 44th Infantry (Reg.), U. S. A.
- Meeu, John G. Brazil, 1914. General Staff, War Plans Div., Education and Special Training Section, U. S. A.
- Merritt, James A. Md., 1905. U. S. A. (Retired.) On duty at Colorado University.
- Michaux, Edward R. N. C., 1917. 60th (Reg.) Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation. Wounded in action, Oct. 12, 1918, at Cunel, France. Citation from a General Officer for conspicuous bravery in action. Resigned from Service after his return to U. S.
- Millner, Jr., Samuel M. Va., 1911. 314th F. A., A. E. F. Zone Major.
- Minton, John T. Kansas, 1912. 8th Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Moore, A. Wylie. S. C., 1898. Medical Corps, Air Service, U. S. A.
- Moore, Baxter S. S. C., 1899. Medical Corps, A. E. F. In charge, Brain and Spinal Cord Surgery, at Evacuation Hospital No. 25.
- Moore, Charles E. Va., 1913. 23rd (Reg.) Infantry, 2d Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded at Vaux, July 1, 1918, in which action he led his company with great gallantry, though suffering from a serious wound. For this he was highly commended by the Commander-in-Chief in person, and recommended for promotion later. Still in Hospital, as late as April, 1920.
- Moore, Roy C. S. C., 1916. 18th F. A., 3d Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation, as late as June, 1920, as Assistant to A. C. of S., G-1.
- Morison, Rufus A. Va., 1905. Medical Corps, A. E. F. In charge, Convalescent Hospital of two thousand beds.
- Morris, William S. Md., 1916. 36th (Reg.) Infantry, U. S. A. (Continues in Service.)
- Murrill, Jr., Hugh A. N. C., 1913. Infantry Staff, A. E. F.
- McAdow, Lewis H. Mont., 1903. Transferred from Captain of Infantry, U. S. A., to Captain in charge of Aviation General Supply Depot, Americus, Ga.
- McGill, E. Leavenworth. Va., 1897. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- McKee, John L. Va., 1915. 7th Inf., 3d Division, A. E. F. Injured when horse was killed in battle, and invalidated home. Overseas from February to October, 1918. In four major engagements.
- McMillin, Douglass N. Tenn., 1910. U. S. A. Commanding Co. "B," 114th M. G. Battn., 30th Div., A. E. F., in all actions in which his Division was engaged.

- McMillin, Edwyn W.....Tenn., 1913. Commanding Co. "D," 114th M. G. Battalion, 30th Div., A. E. F.
- Nash, Jr., EdgarVa., 1914. C. A., A. E. F.
- Nichols, E. Hunter.....Va., 1914. Commissioned, April, 1917, and served until discharged for physical disability, Oct. 11, 1918. Served then as Capt. and Asst. Prof. V. M. I., till Jan'y., 1920.
- Nichols, Jr., James A.....Va., 1910. Acting C. O., 2nd Battalion, 345th F. A., A. E. F. Three times wounded, and gassed once. Recommended for D. S. C.
- Nottingham, Jr., Lucius S....Va., 1906. Headquarters Company, 320th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.
- Oakes, Lawrence L.....Okla., 1917. Motor Transport Corps, A. E. F.
- Orme, James B. L.....D. C., 1904. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A.
- Otey, KirkwoodVa., 1906. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Outten, Edgar C.....Va., 1912. 1st Lt. 17th F. A., 2d Div., A. E. F., and, later, Capt. 36th F. A., U. S. A.
- Owsley, Clark.....Texas, 1916. 142nd Infantry, Regimental Gas Director, 36th Div., A. E. F. Commended for valour.
- Page, Edwin R.....W. Va., 1904. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Palmer, C. BryanFla., 1916. C. A., U. S. A.
- Parker, Jr., John P.....La., 1902. Cavalry Staff Officer, U. S. A.
- Parrish, Robert E.....Md., 1910. 5th Inf., 164th Depot Brigade, U. S. A.
- Parsons, Xenophon.....Va., 1915. 361st Inf., 91st Div., A. E. F.
- Pattison, Theodore S.....Md., 1910. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Paul, Charles G.....Va., 1907. F. A., U. S. A.
- Paul, JohnVa., 1903. Battery Commander, Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 313th F. A., 80th Div., and Regimental Adjutant for a while, A. E. F.
- Paul, John G.....Va., 1916. 6th Trench Mortar Battery, 6th Brigade, F. A., 6th Division, A. E. F.
- Pendleton, Arvid M.....N. Y., 1909. C. A., U. S. A.
- Pennybacker, Percy V.....Texas, 1915. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Phelan, Julian E.....Tenn., 1901. 1st Battn., 19th F. A., Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, U. S. A.
- Poague, William T.....Va., 1909. F. A., A. E. F.
- Polk, George W.....Texas, 1909. 61st F. A. Brigade, 36th Div., A. E. F.
- Porter, Ernest C.....Va., 1917. 102nd F. A., 26th Div., A. E. F. Returned to United States as Instructor.
- Porter, Howard D.....Va., 1906. Motor Transport Corps, U. S. A.
- Ranson, Henry H.....Va., 1914. Inf., U. S. A.
- Rathbone, Wofford R.....Texas, 1913. C. A., U. S. A.
- Rawls, Jr., William A.....Fla., 1913. 30th Infantry, 3d Div., A. E. F.
- Reardon, Jr., Henry B.....Va., 1912. Ordnance Corps, A. E. F.
- Renshaw, Alfred H.....Md., 1881. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Rhett, Wythe M.....Miss., 1909. Medical Corps, A. E. F.
- Richards, James N. C.....Va., 1914. Company "F," 26th (Reg.) Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Killed in action near Soissons, France, July 19, 1919. D. S. C. (posthumously) awarded him.
- Riddick, Jr., Alfred T.....Va., 1908. 312th F. A., 79th Div., U. S. A.
- Roberts, William A.....D. C., 1896. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
- Robertson, James F.....N. C., 1908. Medical Corps, A. E. F.
- Robertson, William J.....Va., 1908. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Rogers, Clarke.....Ind., 1897. Medical Corps, U. S. A.

- Rogers, Lynn Va., 1897. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
 Roper, LeRoy Va., 1914. C. A., U. S. A.
 Royall, William L. Ind., 1897. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
 Ruffner, David L. Va., 1917. 103rd F. A., 26th Div., A. E. F.
 Satterfield, Jr., Calvin. Va., 1913. 111th F. A., 29th Div., U. S. A.
 When Regiment went overseas was ill with typhoid fever. Given duty in U. S. until War ended. On detail at V. M. I., 1918.
- Saunders, I. H. Va., 1884. Commissioned Captain, Aviation Section, Signal Officers Reserve Corps, Oct. 1, 1917. Assigned to duty as President, Aviation Examining Board at various Flying Fields until Dec. 31, 1918, when made Off. in charge of Authorities of Military Aeronautics (Air Service). Discharged, Mch. 31, 1919. Appointed Division Personnel Chief, Bureau of War Risk Insurance, A. & A. Division, April 1, 1919. Served until Jan'y 2, 1920, when appointed Training Officer, Federal Board for Vocational Education, and serving as late as June, 1920.
- Scott, Kirkwood D. Va., 1914. Aide-de-Camp to Brig. Gen. E. E. Hatch. Later, Commander, 154th Depot Brigade Inf., U. S. A.
- Semmes, Thomas M. Va., 1904. Q. M. Corps, Financial Division, U. S. A.
- Shaner, Henry L. Va., 1899. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
 Slingluff, Fielder C. Md., 1895. Engineers, U. S. A. (Unattached.)
 Smiley, William V. Va., 1902. Co. "A," 46th Engineers, A. E. F. and in charge of costly construction work in France.
- Smith, Frank M. Tenn., 1907. 61st Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. Received two Citations from General Officers for conspicuous bravery in action. Wounded near Cunel, Oct. 14, 1918.
 (Formerly Calvin M Smith)
- Smith, Jr., Horace L. Va., 1915. 1st U. S. Engineers, A. E. F. Com-mended many times for most distinguished bravery. Awarded D. S. C.
- Smith, Julian P. Ala., 1911. 106th Supply Train, 31st Div., A. E. F.
- Snidow, Robert C. Va., 1910. C. A., 3rd Army, A. E. F. (On duty in Poland as late as January, 1920.)
- Sprigg, Rodney S. Calif., 1915. 62nd Infantry, A. E. F. (Russia.)
 Stafford, Frederick D. Texas, 1906. 105th Engineers, A. E. F.
 Stuart, Jr., Harry C. Va., 1915. 322nd Inf., 81st Div., A. E. F.
 Stude, Alphonse J. Texas, 1907. 14th (Railway) Engineers, A. E. F.
- Tallaferro, Jr., John C. Md., 1910. Cavalry, U. S. A.
 Tate, William P. Va., 1907. 306th Engineers, 81st Div., A. E. F.
 Taylor, James N. J., 1918. 301st Heavy Tank Corps, A. E. F. and, later, with Motor Transport Corps, A. E. F. (after Armistice). Wounded in action, Oct. 23, 1918, at Montebain.
- Thomas, Charles B. Md., 1916. F. A., U. S. A.
 Thompson, John V. Va., 1910. Battery "D," 35th C. A., U. S. A.
 Throckmorton, Robert J. Va., 1912. Commanding H. Q. Troop, 80th Div., A. E. F.

- Tinsley, George C.....Va., 1917. C. A., A. E. F. Observer in London, Eng. (Continues in the Service.)
- Todd, Charles L.....Va., 1901. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Tomlinson, John B.....Ala., 1917. 18th (Reg.) Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Died in France, Oct. 14, 1918, from effects of being twice gassed, May 1st and again in October, 1918.
- Trinkle, Lacy L.....Va., 1911. 308th Engineers, 83d Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Trinkle, Robert J.....Va., 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Tucker, Beverley H.....Calif., 1902. M. G. Company, 137th Inf., 35th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Tyree, Harold B.....W. Va., 1915. 338th Inf., 85th Div., and, later, Co. "H," 59th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F.
- Uhler, Alfred L.....Va., 1905. U. S. A.
- Waddey, David M.....Va., 1913. 44th C. A., A. E. F.
- Walton, Joseph S.....Va., 1912. Regimental Adjt., 811th Pioneer Infantry, 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Watson, Howard E.....Va., 1915. U. S. A.
- Wells, Edward L.....S. C., 1907. 2nd M. G. Battalion, 1st Div., A. E. F. Killed near Exermont, France, Oct. 4, 1918. Twice promoted for conspicuous gallantry. Specially commended by his Brigade and Division Commanders for extraordinary bravery, the latter in a letter to the Mayor of Charleston, in which he said the City should erect a monument to him. Twice awarded, posthumously, D. S. C., and also Croix de Guerre.
- West, Oscar H.....Va., 1915. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., U. S. A.
- White, Benjamin H.....Va., 1917. In A. E. F. four months and then returned to U. S., as Instructor, 90th Infantry, 20th Division. Promoted to Captain. Commission to date from July 30, 1918.
- White, George W.....Va., 1917. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Whittle, William M.....Va., 1917, 314th M. G. Battalion, 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Willcox, Jr., Thomas H.....Va., 1909. Co. "D," 811th Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.
- Willis, William T.Va., 1905. Chaplain, 150th Inf., 33th Div., A. E. F.
- Wilmot, Frederick A.....Mo., 1910. Q. M. Corps, 83rd Div., A. E. F.
- Wilson, Rogers M.....Ga., 1911. Co. "L," 18th Inf., 1st Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action at Soissons, while commanding his battalion, July 21, 1918. Many months in Hospital in France and United States. Awarded the D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Wilson, William V.....Mo., 1907. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
- Wiltshire, George D.....Md., 1915. 1st Cavalry, A. E. F.
- Wise, Jr., James B.....Va., 1915. 59th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F.
- Withers, A. Putney.....Va., 1907. Infantry, A. E. F.
(Formerly Stephen Putney, Jr.)
- Wood, F. Travers.....Va., 1904. Engineer with the Construction Division, U. S. A., in charge of extensive and costly construction in different parts of U. S. Promoted to Major in Q. M. Corps, but declined commission and asked for discharge, after War.

- Wright, Jesse B..... Va., 1902. Engineers, U. S. A.
 Wysor, John D..... Va., 1915. Inf. 154th Depot Brigade, U. S. A.
 Wysor, Jr., Robert E..... Va., 1915. 6th Inf., 5th Division, A. E. F.
 (Continues in Service.)
 Zimmer, Jr., William L..... Va., 1899. Q. M. Dept., U. S. A. Stationed in
 Washington.

FIRST LIEUTENANTS.

- Aiken, Archibald M..... Va., 1909. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
 Alexander, Gail H..... Va., 1899. 47th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F. Killed
 in action near the Vesle River, at Bazoches,
 France, Aug. 7, 1918.
 Allison, James A..... Va., 1915. F. A., U. S. A.
 Alvey, R. W..... Texas, 1900. U. S. A.
 Amerine, Warren M..... Ala., 1912. Intelligence Officer, 56th Inf., 7th
 Div., A. E. F.
 Amory, George S..... Del., 1914. 303rd Inf., 76th Div., A. E. F.
 Amory, Thomas D..... Del., 1916. 26th Inf. (Reg.), 1st Div., A. E.
 F. Killed in action leading assaulting pla-
 toon ahead of his regiment, near Verdun,
 Oct. 2, 1918. Awarded the D. S. C., posthum-
 ously, and recommended for the "Medal of
 Honour."
 Anderson, Jr., George K.... Va., 1916. H. Q. Troop, 15th Div., Infantry,
 Camp Logan, U. S. A.
 Anderson, John Kyle..... Va., 1913. 21st F. A., 5th Div., A. E. F.
 Angle, James M..... Pa., 1906. Engineers, A. E. F.
 Ayres, Blackstone D..... Va., 1916. 47th C. A., A. E. F.
 Bagby, Ph. D., English..... Md., Adjunct Prof., V. M. I. Sanitary Corps,
 Air Service, U. S. A. Later, Comdg. Med. Re-
 search Lab., Kelly Field. Still later, Adjt.,
 Med. Research Lab., at Hazelhurst Field.
 Barrett, William S..... Va., 1917. Aide-de-Camp, U. S. A. With 31st
 Inf., in Siberia after Armistice.
 Batten, Raymond M..... Va., 1915. Air Service, A. E. F.
 Baugham, William E..... N. C., 1915. 115th F. A., 30th Div., A. E. F.
 Black, William L..... Tenn., 1899. Infantry, A. E. F. After Armis-
 tice on duty with Peace Commission.
 Black, Jr., William M..... D. C., 1920. F. A., A. E. F.
 Blackford, George Tayloe ... Va., 1901. Engineers, A. E. F. Recommended
 for grades of Captain and Major. Com-
 manded detachment of 3,500 men, including
 900 prisoners.
 Blundon, Montague Md., 1902. 74th Engineers, 30th Brigade, R.
 A. R., A. E. F. Specialized in "Burst Rang-
 ing and Flash Ranging" and prepared a
 Manual on same.
 Bond, Edward J..... Md., 1908. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Borden, Jr., Frank K..... N. C., 1909. 113th F. A., 30th Div., detached to
 Air Service, 135th Squadron, as Aerial Ob-
 server, A. E. F.
 Borde, Harry J..... Calif., 1913. Cavalry, U. S. A. Promoted
 Captain, Nov. 13, 1918, but commission re-
 voked on account of Armistice.
 Bowles, Jr., William B..... Va., 1913. 19th F. A., 5th Div., A. E. F.
 Boykin, Richard S..... Va., 1915. 31st Inf., A. E. F. (Siberia as late
 as Feb., 1920.)

- Boykin, Robert S.....N. C., 1912. Intelligence Officer, 52nd (Reg.) Infantry, 6th Div., A. E. F.
- Brabson, Samuel M.....Texas, 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Brooks, George R.....W. Va., 1915. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Brown, Ernest C.....Tenn., 1917. Battalion Adj., 117th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Brown, Jr., Foster V.....Tenn., 1912. 28th Inf., 1st Div., A. E. F. Wounded severely in action. Croix de Guerre with Palm for exceptional bravery in going into "No Man's Land," while wounded, and rescuing his Captain.
- Brown, John S.....Texas, 1908. Field Re-Mount Squadron 354, U. S. A., Camp Johnston.
- Brown, MillsTexas, 1911. F. A., U. S. A.
- Buracker, Samuel L.....Va., 1916. 318th Inf., 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Burdeau, Jr., George T.....Mo., 1911. 15th Cavalry, A. E. F.
- Burress, Jack W.....Va., 1918. 371st Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded four times, Sept. 30, 1918, in the Champagne Sector, the last time seriously, and in Hospital several months, and then invalided home.
- Burton, Jr., ReubenVa., 1912. 317th Infantry, 81st Div., A. E. F.
- Caldwell, Francis Y.....Va., 1918. 317th Inf., 81st Div., A. E. F. Returned to U. S. and assigned to 90th Inf., 20th Div., Sept., 1918.
- Cammer, Claude R.....Va., 1915. — M. G. Battalion, 1st Div., A. E. F. Gassed, May 28, 1918, at Cantigny, and severely wounded in action, west of Soissons, and not released from Walter Reed Hospital until Jan. 13, 1919. Permanently disabled. Highly commended for gallantry at Cantigny where he commanded his M. G. Company.
- Camp, VaughanVa., 1911. (A. E. F.) Battalion Adj. at Camp Lee, 80th Div., U. S. A., then Zone Major, Advance Station, S. O. S., A. E. F.
- Campbell, A. HoraceCanada, 1918. Co. "L," 317th Inf., 80th Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Campbell, Jr., Hugh A.....Va., 1917. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
- Campbell, William S.....Va., 1914. 810th Pioneer Inf., U. S. A.
- Cann, Samuel A.....Ga., 1913. 307th Ammunition Train, A. E. F.
- Cann, William G.....Ga., 1909. 151st M. G. Battalion, 42nd Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action, July, 1918, St. Mihiel.
- Carpenter, John I.....Ky., 1911. 334th M. G. Battalion, 87th Div., A. E. F.
- Carr, Harrison F.....Va., 1906. 5th Engineers. Service at Camp Humphreys, U. S. A.
- Carter, Charles S.....Va., 1908. 316th Infantry, 82d Div., A. E. F.
- Carter, Franklin W.....Va., 1912. 165th Inf., 42d Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action. Awarded D. S. C.
- Childs, J. RivesVa., 1912. Intelligence duty with Commanding General, A. E. F. After Armistice with Peace Commission. At various times assigned to duty with British and French Armies.
- Chittum, Harold T.Va., 1916. 111th F. A., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Christian, John H.....Va., 1914. 323rd F. A., 83rd Div. Detached to Air Service, U. S. A., as Aerial Observer. Was hurt in a fall with his plane.

- Clopton, Edward J..... Va., 1914. 312th F. A., 79th Div., A. E. F.
 Coburn, Hugh S.....Miss, 1913. Infantry, A. E. F.
 Colbern, Jr., Wm. H.....Mo., 1916. 15th Inf., A. E. F., at Tien-Sin, China.
 Corey, Lawrence O.....Ind., 1917. 336th Inf., 84th Div., A. E. F.
 Cox, Daniel E..... Va., 1916. U. S. A.
 Craig, M. L. WeemsTexas, 1915. U. S. A.
 Crockett, Jr., George S..... Va., 1919. Air Service, U. S. A. (Discharged from Service as Captain, A. S., R. C.)
 Crockett, Gilman K..... Va., 1912. 9th M. G. Battalion, 3rd Div., A. E. F. Wounded twice slightly, same day, in action near Chateau Thierry, July 15, 1918. Wounded again severely, Oct. 9, 1918, in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive.
 Crowder, Robert T..... Va., 1908. Intelligence and Liaison Officer, 314th M. G. Battalion, 80th Div., A. E. F. For one year after Armistice served as "Town Major" in France.
 Crowdus, John W.Texas, 1904. Engineers, U. S. A.
 Crump, Jr., Malcolm H.....Ky., 1914. Adjutant, 138th M. G. Battalion, 38th Div., A. E. F.
 Dawes, Byron F.....Ohio, 1914. U. S. A.
 De Leon, J. Waldo.....Fla., 1906. In Fla. N. G. as lieutenant from 1914 to 1917. Then a few months with 9th Inf., U. S. A., until discharged for physical disability.
 De Shazo, MartinVa., 1908. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Dillard, J. A. B..... Va., 1916. Comdg. Co. "C," 388th Inf., 97th Div., U. S. A. Camp Cody.
 Douglas, Howard M.....Ala., 1913. M. G. Battalion, 118th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F.
 Downes, Joseph W.....Md., 1913. 58th C. A., U. S. A.
 Driscoll, Marvin G. Va., 1917. Appointed 1st Lieutenant soon after graduating, but later discharged because of a stiff ankle.
 Dykeman, Conrad F.....N. Y., 1906. 116th Engineers, 41st Div., A. E. F.
 Easley, Cary B. Va., 1914. C. A., U. S. A. (Hawaii). Died Jan. 22, 1920, after discharge.
 Eberle, Eugene G.....Ark., 1916. 142nd F. A., 39th Div., A. E. F.
 Echols, Frank Va., 1915. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
 Effinger, Williams L.....Md., 1907. Co. "C," 143rd Inf., 36th Div., A. E. F.
 Elden, John A.....Ohio, 1911. Chemical Warfare Service, U. S. A.
 Elebash, Clarence C.....Ala., 1908. Medical Corps, A. E. F. In service at Prince of Wales Hospital, London.
 Erck, Carl B.....N. Y., 1912. In charge of Gunnery, 86th Aero Squadron, U. S. A., Ellington Field, Texas.
 Etheridge, Fletcher H..... Va., 1917. 35th Inf., U. S. A.
 Ewell, Jr., James H.....Texas, 1909. C. A., A. E. F. In command of first Anti-Aircraft Battery. Returned to U. S. as Instructor at Fort Monroe. In a few months returned with a detachment of trained troops, but died of pneumonia on board of ship as he approached the shores of England, Oct. 18, 1918.
 Farrell, Doddridge.....Mo., 1912. 312th M. G. Battalion, 79th Div., A. E. F.
 Fechheimer, John H.....N. Y., 1916. Intelligence Officer, 165th Inf., 42nd Div., A. E. F. Cited for gallantry. Wounded slightly, Sept. 28, 1918.

- Fetterolf, Carlos M.....N. Y., 1917. 108th Inf., 27th Div., A. E. F.
 Fishburne, RichardVa., 1916. 314th F. A., 80th Div., A. E. F. Ordered to U. S. Aug., 1918, and assigned to 35th F. A.,
- Fitzgerald, John H.....Ky., 1913. F. A., U. S. A.
 Fraser, Alexander H.....Texas, 1908. Air Service, Kelly Field, U. S. A. Died in the Service of pneumonia, Oct. 28, 1918.
- Frazer, Edward J.....Texas, 1913. 344th F. A., 90th Div. Detailed to Air Service as Aerial Observer in First Provisional Wing, U. S. A.
- Fry, Henry P.....Tenn., 1901. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Gallagher, John C.....Va., 1917. 1st Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.
 Gannaway, Walter C.....Va., 1912. 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
 Garland, Herbert G.....Va., 1902. 55th Pioneer Inf., and 61st Inf., 5th Division, A. E. F.
- Gatling, Peter F. P.....Va., 1918. Staff Officer, M. G. Training Centre, U. S. A.
- Geiger, Henry J.....Va., 1902. Chaplain, 51st (Reg.) Inf., 6th Division, A. E. F. (Continues in the Service.)
- Gould, Jr., William T.....N. Y., 1918. Air Service, A. E. F. "First Honour" at Ground School at Princeton University. Wearer of "Black Bird" and 2 gold "V's."
- Grant, Charles S.....Va. (Special Student, 1917-18). Infantry, U. S. A.
- Graves, Sanford P.....Tenn., 1914. Company "C," 306th Engineers, 81st Div., A. E. F.
- Groover, CarlGa., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Grove, Arthur A.....Va., 1912. M. G. Company, 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Guthrie, Milton M.....Tenn., 1912. F. A., A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in Picardy, Spring of 1918.
- Hagan, John M.....Va., 1911. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A.
 Hager, Richard B.....Ky., 1909. 115th F. A., 30th Div. Later, 89th, 37th, 32nd, 79th and 33d Divisions, A. E. F.
- Haley, Jr., William A.....Va., 1918. Infantry, 89th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action.
- Hamlin, Jr., James T.....Va., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
 Hathaway, E. T.....Okla., 1915. Air Service. Flight Commander, 90th Aero Squadron, A. E. F. Killed when his plane fell, June 25, 1918.
- Hill, Thomas L.....Kansas, 1906. 13th F. A., 4th Div., A. E. F.
 Hirst, J. Terry.....Va., 1908. Gas Defense, Chemical Warfare Service. Headquarters, 32nd Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Hock, ConradVa., 1918. Infantry, A. E. F.
 Hock, Frederick S.....Va., 1915. Infantry, A. E. F.
 Horgan, Charles J.....Va., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Hudgins, Robert S.....Va., 1905. Motor Transport Corps, U. S. A.
 Hull, Richard M.....Ga., 1917. 4th Inf., 3d Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Hunter, Chapman K.....Va., 1918. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Hunter, Charles E.....Va., 1908. 48th Inf., U. S. A.
 Hurt, Shirley R.....Va., 1914. Acting Adjutant, 79th Inf., U. S. A., at Camp Logan.

- Hutter, James L.....Va., 1912. Adjutant, 1st Provisional Development Regiment, 156th Depot Brigade, Camp Sevier, U. S. A.
- Jackson, William C.....Va., 1911. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Jarman, Emerson W.....Va., 1914. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Johnson, William R.....W. Va., 1907. Headquarters, 32d Division, A. E. F. (Previously 323d F. A.)
- Johnson, Wilton R.....Va., 1914. Temporary Commission in British Army and carried a battalion of Chinese labourers from China to France. Then returned to U. S. and commissioned in F. A. 1st Lieutenant, 316th F. A., Instructor. Later, transferred to Hdq. Co., F. A., R. D. Motor School. Camp Taylor, in command.
- Jones, Bernard M..... Va., 1909. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A. Later, sailed in command of Company of Replacements, but recalled, Nov. 16, 1918, after Armistice.
- Jones, Catesby Ap C..... Va., 1913. 3rd Cavalry, A. E. F. Severely injured by his horse kicking him in the head. Many months in Hospital and invalided home, but finally recovered and returned to duty. Made Chevalier, Order of the Crown, by the King of Belgium.
- Jones, Charles H.....N. Y., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- Jones, Jr., Thomas G.....Ala., 1908. M. G. Co., 326th Inf., 82d Division, and, later, 157th Depot Brigade, Camp Gordon, U. S. A. (He did not go overseas because of an attack of pneumonia.)
- Jones, William B. Va., 1916. 2nd Trench Mortar Battalion, A. E. F.
- Jones, William Carleton.... Va., 1910. 111th F. A., 29th Division A. E. F.
- Jones, William G..... Va., 1919. F. A., Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, U. S. A.
- Kane, Jr., Henry S..... Va., 1910. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A. In Service at War Dept.
- Keith, Lucien Va., 1912. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Kimberly, Clarke O. Va., 1915. 12th F. A., 2d Division, A. E. F. Croix de Guerre.
- Knight, Robert W.....Ga., 1913. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Knox, Jr., Robert W.....Texas, 1916. C. A., A. E. F.
- Lawson, Joseph S..... Va., 1917. 47th Inf., 4th Div., A. E. F.
- Lee, Henry Fitzhugh Va., 1911. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
- Leftwich, Lewis C.....Texas, 1904. U. S. A.
- Leggett, William B.....N. J., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- Lewis, Jr., William B.....N. C. 1916. F. A., U. S. A.
- Lively, Lewis M.....Fla., 1898. Q. M. Dept. (Ordnance Corps), U. S. A.
- Lloyd, Jr., EdwardD. C., 1912. U. S. A.
- Lunt, Samuel M..... Va., 1915. Air Service. Observer of Day Bombing with 96th Aero Squadron, A. E. F.
- Lutz, Robert S.....Ill., 1915. 107th Engineers, 32d Division. A. E. F.
- Macdonald, Charles G.....N. Y. 1908. Tank Corps, U. S. A.
- Maclean, George M.....Ga., 1910. Tank Corps, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Madden, Louis J.....Texas, 1915. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Malone, Jr., John F.....N. Y., 1908. 86th Aero Squadron, A. E. F.

- Mansfield, Jr., Charles F. . . . Ill., 1913. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Marshall, Adam J. W. Va., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Mason, Robert Bruce. N. C., 1915. M. G. Battalion, 2d Brigade, 2d Division, A. E. F.
- Massie, Hope W. Va., 1918. 119th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Killed on patrol duty in "No Man's Land," August 6, 1918.
- Maxwell, Edward G. Va., 1915. Signal Officer, 317th Inf., 80th Division, A. E. F.; highly commended for initiative and courage in battle by his regimental commander, Col. Kellar.
- Melton, Waverly F. Va., 1919. A. S., A. E. F. Hurt flying in France.
- Merriam, Jr., Lewis D. C., 1913. C. A., U. S. A.
- Merry, Howard R. Md., 1915. 13th Battalion, Replacement Troops, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Miller, Charles G. Va., 1912. 301st Field Signal Battery, 76th Div., A. E. F.
- Miller, James A. Va., 1914. 47th (Reg.) Inf., 4th Division, A. E. F. Wounded in action in two places, July, 1918, and again Sept., 1918.
- Miller, Jr., John Craig. W. Va., 1916. Engineers, then F. A., A. E. F. Severely wounded, June, 1918, near Lucy-le-Bocage. D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Miller, Rush F. Va., 1914. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Minnigerode, John H. Md., 1915. C. A., U. S. A.
- Minnigerode, Karl Va., 1908. 129th M. G. Battalion, 35th Div., A. E. F.
- Minton, Charles A. N. Y., 1909. Acting Captain, Co. "C," 305th Inf., 77th Div., A. E. F. Died in the Service, Oct. 12, 1918, in France.
- Mitkiewics, Eugene de. D. C., 1896. Staff, U. S. A.
- Moore, Lawrence K. Ohio, 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Moore, Lewis Franklin. Ala., 1911. 73rd Heavy Artillery, U. S. A.
- Morrison, Henry Terry Va., 1920. 50th C. A., A. E. F.
- Moseley, Thomas S. Va., 1912. Battery "C," 111th F. A., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Munday, Benton F. Mo., 1915. 7th Cavalry, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation as late as April, 1920.
- McClintock, Alexander Ky., 1913. Infantry, U. S. A. Previously, for two years, a sergeant in the British Expeditionary Force, and several times severely wounded and gassed. Awarded the D. S. O. by King George, personally, who visited him at the Hospital in London. Author of an interesting book on Trench Warfare as practised in this War. Died in New York, June 28, 1918, from the effects of his wounds and hardships in France where he had served over three years.
- McCormick, Edward L. Va., 1915. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- McCoy, William S. Mo., 1909. 355th Inf., 89th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action at St. Mihiel, Sept. 13, 1918.
- McCurdy, John F. Mo., 1908. Chemical Warfare Service, A. E. F.
- McEntee, Jansen A. N. Y., 1912. 312th F. A., 79th Div., U. S. A.
- McFerrer, William Ill., 1907. Air Service, Balloon Div., Aerial Observer, A. E. F.
- McGee, Ralph W. Miss., 1913. 312th Ammunition Train, 87th Div., A. E. F.

- McGill, William Mahone..... Va., 1919. Asst. Camp Personnel Adjutant, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- McHugh, Jr., Chas. A..... Va., 1918. 35th C. A., U. S. A.
- McKinney, Samuel A. Va., 1914. Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- McMenamin, James Va., 1913. 111th F. A., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- McNeil, William A..... Va., 1898. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Nash, Lloyd N..... Texas, 1912. Air Service, flying in Italy. With the British in France, and with the Americans at Issoudun; then Instructor at Issoudun.
- Nelson, Jr., John C..... Va., 1918. 119th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Captured by the Enemy and not released until Armistice was signed.
- Noell, William W..... Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Nowlin, Jr., J. Christian.... Va., 1913. Co. "L," 30th Inf., 3d Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
- Nowlin, Robert A. Va., 1910. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Owen, William O..... Va., 1915. 61st Inf., 5th Division, M. G. Battalion, A. E. F.
- Owens, W. Irvine Va., 1919. 15th M. G. Battalion, 9th Brigade, 5th Division, A. E. F. Served in all the Engagements participated in by his Division after July, 1918.
- Parker, John C. Va., 1914. Pilot, Air Service, A. E. F. Seriously injured when his plane fell.
- Parkerson, Emmet La., 1916. 114th Trench Mortar Battalion, 39th Div., A. E. F.
- Parsons, William P..... Va., 1915. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Pender, Jr., John R..... N. C., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- Penn, William J..... N. C., 1909. Motor Transport, A. E. F.
- Perkinson, Thomas R..... Va., 1918. 60th Brigade, 30th Div., A. E. F. A. D. C. to Brig. Genl. Faison.
- Petty, William W..... W. Va., 1906. Dental Corps, U. S. A.
- Phister, Lawrence H..... Ky., 1906. Infantry. Later, transferred to Intelligence Division, U. S. A.
- Pierce, Reid M..... Va., 1908. Infantry, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action.
- Pigue, James A..... Tenn., 1905. 117th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Killed in action on the Marne, July 18, 1918. Rec'd. in U. S. M. C., previous to War, 3 Service Medals.
- Polack, Rodney W..... Pa., 1908. 60th Inf., 5th Div., A. E. F. Killed in action, Oct. 14, 1918, in attack on Cunel, about 20 miles from Verdun, by sniper's bullet, while leading his company. He had gallantly fought at the head of his men at St. Mihiel and the Argonne.
- Potts, Jr., Paul M..... La., 1917. Air Service, Bomber, A. E. F.
- Prentiss, W. Pearce..... Md., 1914. Supply Officer, 7th Battalion, 155th D. B. Commander, Co. "A," 2nd Devel. Battalion, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Purman, Daniel O..... Pa., 1904. Engineers (Q. M. Corps), A. E. F.
- Quin, Jr., Oliver B..... Miss., 1909. Co. "A," 140th M. G. Battalion, A. E. F.
- Randle, Cole T..... Texas, 1903. F. A., U. S. A.
- Rankin, George I..... N. Y., 1910. A. E. F. Highly commended for gallantry in battle of Marne. Instructor in U. S. a short while before Armistice was signed.

- Reed, Washington Va., 1912. 60th Inf., 5th Division., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action near Pont-a-Mousson, Sept. 25, 1918. Awarded D. S. C., French Croix de Guerre and Legion of Honour Cross.
- Rice, Henry J. Tenn., 1914. C. A., U. S. A.
- Richards, Walter A. Va., 1913. Co. "G," 326th Inf., 82nd Div., A. E. F. Cited by his Regimental Commander for great gallantry, and promotion recommended. Severely wounded in action in the Argonne Forest advance, Oct. 11, 1918; sixteen operations already performed; still suffering from wounds, though resumed his profession. D. S. C. awarded him.
- Ripley, Daniel H. Texas, 1918. 35th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Riser, G. Seaman Ala., 1914. U. S. A.
- Robinson, Warren S. Va., 1911. C. A., U. S. A.
- Rodman, John W. Ky., 1912. 149th Inf., 38th Div., 102nd Inf., 26th Div., and 118th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Rohrbough, Wendell W. W. Va., 1914. U. S. A.
- Sanford, William V. Tenn., 1914. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- Schillig, Stephen Miss., 1913. C. A. Anti-Aircraft Artillery Section, A. E. F. Battery "A," 1st Battalion; later, Battery "C," 2d Battalion. July, 1918, assigned as Instructor, F. A. School at Saumur, France.
- Schwalb, Allyn H. W. Va., 1917. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Searles, Hugh W. Miss, 1909. Q. M. Corps, 154th Art. Brigade. 79th Div., U. S. A. (Applied for transfer to Line.)
- Shotwell, Randolph K. Va., 1912. F. A., U. S. A.
- Sitwell, H. C. F. Va., 1919. 1st Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.
- Sive, Abram S. W. Va., 1911. Q. M. Corps at various Camps U. S. A.
- Shingluff, Philip D. Md., 1902. Air Service, A. E. F.
- Smith, A. McC. Ala., 1912. 167th Inf., 42nd (Rainbow) Div., A. E. F.
- Smith, Breedlove Texas, 1912. F. A., U. S. A.
- Smith, Myron A. Texas, 1912. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
- Smith, Jr., Roy B. Va., 1912. 53rd Pioneer Inf., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Sneed, John L. Va., 1898. Air Service, A. E. F. (Construction Dept.)
- Spicer, Rolf Mass., 1917. 4th Inf., Replacement Regiment. Later, 157th Depot Brigade, and from there to Camp Exchange Headquarters, U. S. A.
- Stacy, John L. Miss., 1914. 68th Inf., U. S. A.
- Stark, John V. Mo., 1910. Adjutant, 3rd Battalion 140th Inf., 35th Div., A. E. F. Wounded twice, Sept. 26th and 29th, 1918, at battle of the Marne,—lost one finger of right hand.
- Steele, Matthew W. Miss., 1917. 48th Inf., U. S. A.
- Taylor, George De B. Va., 1913. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Thomas, Newell E. Texas, 1910. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Thompson, G. Otho Texas, 1918. 142nd Inf., 36th Division, A. E. F. Croix de Guerre.
- Thomson, Robert R. Ky., 1908. 3rd Inf. Replacement, Camp Gordon, U. S. A.

- Tinsley, Jr., James W.....Va., 1910. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Twitty James D.....Va., 1901. A. E. F.
 Utter, Jasper S.....Va., 1903. 308th Cavalry, commanding M. G. Troop. Later, commanding 22nd Trench Mortar Battery, U. S. A.
 Van Meter, Jacob B.....Ky., 1914. F. A., U. S. A.
 Van Sant, James A.....Ky., 1918. (A. E. F.) 41st Inf., U. S. A. With Army of Occupation. Died in Service in France, Nov. 9, 1919.
 Van Valkenburgh, III, Jos. B. Ala., 1905. U. S. A.
 Vaughan, III, Cecil C.....Va., 1916. Adjutant, 2nd Battalion, 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
 Wales, 3d, William H.....Va., 1916. Air Service, A. E. F. "First Honour" in his Class at Princeton University Ground School.
 Walker, Alexander S.....Texas, 1916. 55th F. A., U. S. A., Camp Bowie.
 Walker, Henri DavinVa., 1911. Aerial Observer. Later, on Staff, Major Gen'l. Harry C. Hale, A. E. F.
 Warren, Jr., Robert H.Ga., 1916. 55th Inf., 7th Div., A. E. F.
 Watson, Thomas M.....Texas, 1918. 119th Inf., 30th Division, A. E. F.
 Wayte, Harold C.....Ill., 1916. 63rd Inf., U. S. A.
 Wear, William D.....Texas, 1912. 132nd M. G. Battalion, 36th Div., A. E. F.
 Wellford, Jr., Armistead L...Va., 1915. C. A., U. S. A.
 Welton, Jr., Richard F.....Va., 1915. Intelligence Officer, 3d Battn., 60th Inf., 5th Division, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation. Cited for conspicuous gallantry in action by a General Officer.
 West, Robert G.....Texas, 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
 Whaley, Harry E.....Va., 1912. A. E. F. (10 months). Med. Corps, Eval. Hosp. Unit 35.
 White, Eugene T.....Texas, 1918. 10th Infantry, U. S. A.
 Wilkins, Jr., Gilbert H.....Va., 1915. Battery "D," 351st F. A., 92d Div., A. E. F.
 Williams, Charles F.N. Y., 1898. 110th Engineers, 35th Div., U. S. A.
 Williams, Thomas C.....Va., 1915. 46th Inf., U. S. A.
 Wilmer, Thomas W.....Va., 1914. 19th F. A., 5th Div., and Artillery Instructor, A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
 Wilson, Frederick W.....Tenn., 1905. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Wilson, Leroy C.....Md., 1912. Infantry Instructor, A. E. F. In four Engagements with British Colonials. Three months in Hospital, and then invalided home.
 Wilson, ScottMo., 1910. 356th Inf., 89th Div., A. E. F.
 Winchester, Thomas H.....Ga., 1906. Engineers, U. S. A.
 Wolfson, William L.....Fla., 1906. Medical Corps, 64th C. A., A. E. F.
 Woods, Le Grand J.....Texas, 1914. 133rd F. A., 61st Brigade, 36th Div., A. E. F.
 Woolford, Austin W.....Va., 1917. 307th Inf., 77th Div., A. E. F. Lost left arm in drive for Aisne River, Sept. 4, 1918. Has three wound stripes.
 Worrell, Churchill F.....Va., 1915. Medical Corps, U. S. A.
 Worthington, Jr., Thomas...Ala., 1913. 108th M. O. R. S., 33d Div., A. E. F.
 Wright, CrispinVa., 1904. Medical Corps, 41st Division, 164th Field Hospital, A. E. F. Died in the Service.
 Wright, SaundersVa., 1911. 56th Engineers, 301st Stevedore Regiment, 76th Division, A. E. F.

- Yancey, William B. Va., 1914. M. G. Co., 51st Inf., 6th Div., A. E. F.
Wounded slightly in action, Sept. 15, 1918.
- Yates, Jr., J. William. Va., 1899. Air Service, U. S. A. Commanding
882d Aero Squadron from Oct. 1, 1918.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS.

[Note: It is probable that some of these Officers were promoted.]

- Acree, Vernon D. Va., 1918. 41st Infantry, 10th Division, U. S. A.
- Adams, J. V. Texas, 1922. F. A.
- Allen, Joseph C. Texas, 1902. U. S. A.
- Allison, Parker R. Ariz., 1920. F. A. (Lt. R. C.), U. S. A.
- Alston, Edwin S. Texas, 1914. 64th Inf., 7th Div., A. E. F.
- Alverson, Henry L. Va., 1918. 315th Infantry, 79th Div., A. E. F.
- Andrews, Harris G. Va., 1913. 318th Inf., 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Armistead, Frederick V. . . . Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Armistead, Moss W. Va., 1916. F. A., U. S. A.
- Armstrong, William D. . . . Va., 1914. 25th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Atwill, Charles E. Va., 1905. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Austin, Samuel L. Ill., 1920. Air Service, Operation Branch, U. S. A. Promoted from Sergeant in the 29th Div., Hd. Qrs., Troop. Injury in airplane accident prevented his going overseas.
- Averill, Henry Va., 1914. U. S. A.
- Bailey, Nathaniel H. Ga., 1921. U. S. A.
- Bancroft, John T. Md., 1917. 113th Engineers, 38th Div., A. E. F.
- Barnard, James H. Texas, 1918. 142nd Infantry, 36th Div., A. E. F. On detached service at University of London till June 30, 1919.
- Beard, Charles G. W. Va., 1907. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Bellezza, Russell G. N. C., 1918. C. A., U. S. A.
- Berry, Jr., Francis W. Va., 1920. F. A., U. S. A.
- Berry, Jr., William T. Va., 1917. Asst. Adjutant, Headquarters, Advance Section, M. T. C., Cavalry Section, U. S. A.
- Bigbee, William O. Va., 1915. 305th Ammunition Train, 80th Div., A. E. F.
- Blair, Alexander H. Va., 1918. Bat. "B," 36th F. A., 12th Div., U. S. A. Battery Supply and Mess Officer.
- Blow, George W. Ill., 1917. F. A., Camp Taylor, U. S. A.
- Blum, Albert H. Miss., 1915. Air Service Instructor, Scott Field, U. S. A.
- Bly, Merwin C. Va., 1920. Air Service. Reserve Military Aviator.
- Bolen, Charles H. Va., 1918. 116th Infantry, 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Bonsal, Hall P. Md., 1921. U. S. A.
- Borden, Thomas F. N. C., 1918. C. A., U. S. A.
- Boykin, Henley P. Va., 1912. U. S. A. Assigned as Aide to Major E. W. Nichols, Engineers, U. S. A., at V. M. I.
- Bradford, John R. Fla., 1918. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Brieggs, Archer K. Va., 1917. Infantry, A. E. F.
- Briggs, William H. Ga., 1915. 322nd Inf., 81st Div., A. E. F.
- Brown, Percy Md., 1919. U. S. A.
- Bryan, Edward D. N. C., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A., 155th D. B., Camp Lee.
- Burger, Henry I. Va., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.

- Butler, Percy S. Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Button, Frank W. Ky., 1916. Instructor, Machine-Gun School, Fort Hancock, U. S. A.
- Campbell, William P. Ark., 1917. F. A., 87th Div.; later, with 91st Div., A. E. F.
- Cantrell, Charles C. Texas, 1918. Staff, Major E. W. Nichols, Engineers, U. S. A., commanding S. A. T. C. at V. M. I.
- Carneal, Charles W. Va., 1918. Air Service. Pursuit Pilot, R. C., U. S. A.
- Carter, J. Prescott Va., 1919. In charge, 6th Naval Training District, U. S. A., at University of Georgia.
- Chapin, Jr., Cornelius C. Va., 1916. 308th Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.
- Clapp, Robert V. Ohio, 1919. Infantry (Unattached), U. S. A.
- Clarke, Basil M. Ala., 1914. 135th Aero Squadron, Flying Observer, A. E. F.
- Colburn, Albert E. N. H., 1918. Infantry, Camp Gordon, U. S. A.
- Collins, George R. W. Va., 1911. Battery "F," 351st F. A., 92d Div., A. E. F.
- Collins, Harold M. Va., 1914. A. E. F.
- Conrad, George Bryan. Va., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A. Promoted to 1st Lt., June, 1920.
- Converse, Joseph B. Ala., 1908. Engineers, Camp Utilities, Construction Division, U. S. A.
- Corzelius, Frank M. Ky., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A. Promoted to 1st Lt., June, 1920.
- Coulbourn, Charles B. Va., 1910. Staff, Major E. W. Nichols, Engineers, U. S. A., Commanding V. M. I. S. A. T. C.
- Coulbourn, Joseph O. Ala., 1914. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Cox, Jr., Ross P. Ga., 1919. U. S. A.
- Crittenden, John D. Mo., 1909. 165th Inf., 42nd Div., A. E. F. In actions of Luneville, Baccarat, Chateau Thierry and Champagne.
- Cumming, Jr., Hugh S. Va., 1921. C. A., U. S. Reserve Corps.
- Curtis, Douglas C. Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Cutchins, Frank Va., 1914. 309th Engineers, 84th Div., A. E. F. Died in the Service in France of pneumonia, Dec. 26, 1918.
- Davant, Charles R. Va., 1911. A. E. F.
- Davis, James K. Pa., 1921. U. S. A.
- Davis, Ronald L. La., 1918. Air Service, U. S. A.
- De Cew, Llewellyn Hawaii, 1919. Engineers, U. S. A.
- De Graff, DeLancy A. N. Y., 1916. Battery "E," 16th F. A., 4th Div., A. E. F.
- Derbyshire, George A. Va., 1899. U. S. A. Retired. Ordered to active service as Commandant of Cadets, V. M. I.
- Dew, Thomas R. Va., 1919. 12th Inf., U. S. A.
- Dickens, Frank A. Va., 1914. U. S. A.
- Dickson, Horace K. Va., 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Dishman, Charles H. Ky., 1913. M. G. Company, 149th Inf., 38th Division, A. E. F.
- Dodd, Randell S. Mo., 1912. A. G. Dept., U. S. A.

- Douglas, Thomas B.....Ill., 1922. Infantry, U. S. A. Assigned to Ann Arbor, Mich., Training School. Transferred to Co. 13, Univ. of Mich. S. A. T. C. as second in command. 1st-Sergeant, Co. "A," Corps Cadets, V. M. I., 1920-21.
- Downing, Leslie B.....Va., 1919. U. S. A.
- Doyle, Hobert E.....Va., 1909. U. S. A., R. C.
- Duff, Joseph E.....Va., 1914. C. A., U. S. A.
- Duffy, Frank L.Ky., 1911. 349th F. A., 92d Div., A. E. F.
- Duncan, Paul H.....Va., 1916. 1st Development Battalion, 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Easley, Richard B.....Va., 1915. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Echols, Charles L.....Va., 1917, 4th F. A., U. S. A.
- Echols, JosephVa., 1918. C. A., U. S. A.
- Echols, Marion P.....Va., 1919. U. S. A.
- Edwards, Augustus D.Texas, 1918. 71st F. A., U. S. A. Brigade Radio Officer, 24th F. A. Brigade, Headquarters.
- Ellyson, Robert W.....Va., 1915. Asst. Adjt., 17th Battalion, Infantry Replacement and Training Camp, at Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Engleby, George B.....Va., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Epes, William J.....Va., 1919. U. S. A.
- Eva, Victor F.....Minn., 1920. 69th F. A., Battery "D," Del Rio, Texas, and Camp Knox, Ky.
- Ewell, Jesse R.....Va., 1917. Ordnance Corps, U. S. A.
- Ewing, Jr., RobertLa., 1919. U. S. A.
- Ewing, Toulmin H.....La., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- Faison, Preston K.....N. C., 1917. 60th Inf., 5th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action, Sept. 16, 1918, at Bois-de-Bon, Vaux, St. Mihiel Offensive.
- Fletcher, Marshall P.....Va., 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Foy, Levie W.....Ala., 1918. 51st Infantry, 6th Div., A. E. F.
- Frary, Charles C.....Fla., 1914. Casual Detachment, Infantry, Camp Mills, U. S. A.
- Frary, Rodney W.....Fla., 1917. M. G. Company, U. S. A.
- Fraser, Douglas M.....Texas, 1910. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Fraser, Malcolm W.....N. Y., 1921. Infantry, R. C., U. S. A. (Formerly in Air Service.)
- Freeman, Jr., Edward W....Ark., 1921. Infantry, R. C., U. S. A.
- Friedman, Robert H.....Va., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Gardenhire, Birch C.....Tenn., 1895. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Gardner, JamesGa., 1911. 52nd Inf., 6th Div., A. E. F.
- Garnett, Jr., Joseph H.....Texas, 1910. Air Service Instructor, Ellington Field, U. S. A. Severely hurt when his plane fell nearly 600 feet.
- Gary, Barham B.....Va., 1919. U. S. A., R. C.
- Gatewood, Arthur R.....Va., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Getzen, Thompson H.....Fla., 1914. 13th F. A., 4th Div., A. E. F.
- Gillespie, Victor R.....Va., 1916. F. A., U. S. A.
- Gillet, J. N. D.....Va., 1916. Staff, Major E. W. Nichols, Engineers, U. S. A., Commanding V. M. I. S. A. T. C.
- Glenn, William R.N. C., 1920. 308th Battalion, Tank Corps, U. S. A. (Rose from the ranks after 19 months' training.)
- Goldsmith, H. C.N. J., 1920. U. S. A.
- Goodman, Willard G.....Ill., 1918. Air Service, U. S. A. (Signal Reserve Corps.)

- Graves, Henry L.....Ga., 1907. Air Service, U. S. A. On duty at various Training Schools as Instructor.
- Gregory, William K.....Ky., 1912. F. A., U. S. A.
- Grey, Jr., James P.Tenn., 1913. U. S. Aviation Service, A. E. F. First among the Red Cross workers in France in 1914
- Guest, John L.....Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Hafter, Jerome S.Miss., 1915. Battery "E," 30th F. A., 10th Div., U. S. A.
- Hamlin, Jr., ThomasVa., 1909. Light Tank Corps, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in Argonne Forest, Oct. 10, 1918, and promoted from Sergeant to 2nd Lieutenant for gallantry.
- Harmon, Lawrence W.....N. Y., 1916. A. E. F.
- Harris, Herbert W.....Va., 1912. Supply Off., 316th Service Battn., later, Personal Officer, Camp Mills, U. S. A.
- Harrison, Lucius A.....Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Hart, Jr., J. Brower.....La., 1914. U. S. A.
- Hawkins, Chilton T.....W. Va., 1918. M. G. Company, U. S. A.
- Hayes, Ross H.....Ga., 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Healy, John H.....Va., 1916. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Henshaw, F. R.....Ind., 1921. U. S. A.
- Hicks, Hassel T.Va., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Hill, Luther L.....Ala., 1916. U. S. A. Promoted to 1st Lt., June, 1920.
- Holt, Jr., Henry W.....Va., 1917. U. S. A. (Later promoted to 1st Lt.)
- Hughes, Gregory W.....Va., 1918. Infantry, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Hughes, John B.....Va., 1917. U. S. A.
- Hughes, Rozier P.....Mo., 1913. U. S. A.
- Hunt, R. G.....Va., 1923. U. S. A. (1st Corporal V. M. I., 1920-21.)
- Inglesby, Francis J.S. C., 1898. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
- Ingram, Sylvanus L.Va., 1918. Air Service, A. E. F.
- Jackson, Charles R.Va., 1919. U. S. A.
- Jeffries, Francis C.....Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Jenkins, Elmer M.....Va., 1919. 31st Infantry, U. S. (Siberia.)
- Jerman, William B.....N. C., 1909. 388th Infantry, 97th Div., U. S. A.
- Jernigin, Russell C.....Texas, 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Jessee, Joshua E.....Va., 1913. Infantry U. S. A.
- Johnson, S. LaddVa., 1915. 116th Infantry, 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Johnston, Francis B.....Mich., 1911. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Jones, Charles P.Ala., 1919. U. S. A.
- Jones, Fitzhugh B.Va., 1918. U. S. A.
- Jones, Harry T.Va., 1908. C. A., U. S. A.
- Jordan, James E.Va., 1915. Headquarters Company, 115th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Jordan, S. H. PopeW. Va., 1914. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Julian, Leo S.....Fla., 1912. U. S. A.
- Keerans, Jr., Charles L.N. C., 1920, U. S. A.
- Keith, A. A. Morson.....Va., 1911. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Kellogg, Kemper L.Va., 1919. Air Service, A. E. F. Cadet Captain at Princeton Ground School.
- Kimberly, Jr., John B.....Va., 1917. 305th Ammunition Train, 343rd F. A., 90th Div., 306th Ammunition Train, 81st Div., A. E. F.
- Kirkpatrick, James D.....Ala., 1913. Air Service. Fighting Pilot of Pursuit Squadron, U. S. A.

- Knapp, Frederick D. Va., 1919. F. A., U. S. A.
- Kuykendall, James E. W. Va., 1914. 347th Inf., 87th Div., then 162nd Inf., 41st Div., and finally M. G. Co. of 312th Inf., 78th Div., A. E. F.
- Lacy, Seddon C. Va., 1920. Infantry, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Ladd, Arthur K. Texas, 1909. F. A., U. S. A. Instructor in Aerial Gunnery, at Fort Sill, Okla.
- Lafferty, Edgar R. Va., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Land, Langley P. Va., 1919. 355th Aero Squadron and then 609th Aero Squadron, U. S. A.
- Lathrop, Charles P. Va., 1908. Motor Transport Service, U. S. A.
- Lee, Richard Va., 1918. U. S. A.
- Look, Frederick W. N. Y., 1914. Engineers, A. E. F.
- Loop, Chester H. Tenn., 1905. U. S. A.
- Loop, John E. Tenn., 1907. 25th F. A., U. S. A.
- Lowery, William T. Va., 1915. U. S. A.
- Lowry, Loper B. Fla., 1911. Grad., U. S. M. A., June, 1920.
- Lowry, Robert A. Ky., 1909. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Lum, Robert E. S. Dakota, 1918. Air Service, U. S. A. 1st Lt., A. S., R. C., when discharged.
- Lynch, James B. Va., 1913. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Mann, D. M. B. Va., 1914. 80th Div., Camp Lee, and, later, H. Q. Troop, 9th Div., at Camp Sheridan, U. S. A.
- Mantor, Lawrence Texas, 1921. Tank Corps, U. S. A.
- Mantor, Mayhew Texas, 1918. Infantry, Camp Pike, U. S. A.
- Marshall, Peyton J. Va., 1918. F. A. Replacement Depot, Camp Jackson, later, Fort Sill, Okla.
- Martin, Frank K. H. Va., 1919. Infantry, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Martin, James G. Va., 1909. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Maverick, Maury Texas, 1916. Infantry, U. S. A.
- May, Hubert D. W. Va., 1909. 145th Infantry, U. S. A.
- Metcalf, Willis R. Miss., 1918. Infantry, Camp Grant, U. S. A.
- Mettenheimer, John M. Texas, 1918. Detailed to V. M. I. as Aide to Commanding Officer, S. A. T. C., U. S. A. (Maj. E. W. Nichols.)
- Michie, H. Norwood N. C., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Minis, Carol E. Ga., 1909. Engineers, U. S. A.
- Moore, Alonzo H. Okla., 1918. 334th F. A., U. S. A.
- Moore, Jr., Warner Va., 1915. Air Service, A. E. F.
- Morris, Eugene P. Ill., 1907. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Morrison, Lawrence P. Mo., 1911. Bomber, Air Service, U. S. A.
- Morrow, Guy H. N. J., 1913. 310th Infantry, 78th Div., A. E. F.
- Munce, Marshall G. Va., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- McAnerney, 2d, John N. Y., 1917. 107th Inf., 27th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded,—lost an eye in action.
- McCauley, John W. Texas, 1918. Aide-de-Camp to Commanding Officer, S. A. T. C., V. M. I.
- McClellan, Robert P. Texas, 1912. 132d F. A., 36th Div., A. E. F.
- McClellan, Robert W. Tenn., 1909. U. S. A.
- McClevy, W. W. Va., 1913. Infantry, U. S. A.
- McCormick, James R. Va., 1914. F. A., U. S. A.
- McDonough, Joseph A. Va., 1921. Infantry, U. S. A.
- McDowell, James Va., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- McGiffert, Stephen Y. Minn., 1917. Co. H, 319th Inf., 80th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action, Oct. 4, 1918, at Bois-des-Ogons, Nantillois, France, and in Hospital till Spring of 1919.
- McLeod, Frank H. S. C., 1914. 516th Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.

- McNelly, John S..... Miss., 1915. 317th Inf., 80th Div., A. E. F.
 Nabors, Clarence D..... Texas, 1912. U. S. A.
 Newburger, Berthold J..... Mo., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
 Nichols, Clive McK..... Ill., 1902. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Nicolson, Robert E..... N. C., 1916. C. A., U. S. A.
 Nock, Jr., L. Floyd..... Va., 1918. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Noell, Shirley W..... Va., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
 Owen, Jr., Archie A..... Va., 1913. Personnel Adjt. at Leave Area, A. E. F. In all actions of his unit, Sept.-Nov., 1918. With Army of Occupation.
 Owen, Evan I..... Va., 1914. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Owen, Robert A..... Va., 1905. F. A. School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla.
 Page, Reid A..... N. C., 1915. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A.
 Parsons, A. Morris..... Texas, 1917. U. S. A.
 Patterson, Richard K. M..... Va., 1918, C. A., U. S. A.
 Paul, Seymour..... Va., 1907. F. A., U. S. A.
 Paxton, Matthew W..... Mo., 1910. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Peebles, Charles W..... Va., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Percivall, Joseph J..... Va., 1908. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Pickett, 3d, George E..... Va., 1916. Q. M. Corps, A. E. F. Severely injured while on duty. In Hospital as late as Feb., 1920.
 Potts, Thomas R..... Va., 1918. Air Service, A. E. F. Pilot in Combat Squadron, "1st Honour" in his Class at Princeton University Ground School.
 Powell, Mathew J..... Va., 1911. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Quentin, Herman P..... Colo., 1913. 63rd (Reg.) Inf., U. S. A.
 Ramsey, D. F..... Ky., 1919. 66th Casual Co., 162nd Depot Brigade, Camp Pike, U. S. A.
 Reilley, Maurice E..... N. C., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
 Rheutan, Donald E..... Va., 1917. 10th F. A., 3d Div., A. E. F. 1st Battalion Radio Officer.
 Rhudy, James T..... Va., 1919. Infantry, R. C., Nov. 2, 1919.
 Rich, Arnold H..... Va., 1916. 313th M. G. Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F.
 Rising, John D..... Ill., 1918. 49th F. A., U. S. A.
 Roane, Thomas W..... Va., 1919. Supply Officer, 3rd Battalion, Headquarters, Infantry Replacement and Training Troops, Camp Grant, U. S. A. Discharged, Oct. 27, 1919.
 Roberts, Alfred E..... La., 1920. C. A. C., R. C., U. S. A.
 Robertson, Jr., Robert G..... Va., 1918. Supply Officer, 12th Training Battalion, 161st Depot Brigade, Camp Grant, U. S. A.
 Rogers, Edward B..... Va., 1918. Air Service, Military Aeronautics, U. S. A.
 Rogers, Wadsworth W..... Mich., 1919. U. S. A.
 Roller, John E..... Va., 1913. F. A., U. S. A.
 Rosenberger, Holmes G..... Va., 1921. Co. E, 3d Infantry, Replacement Regt., U. S. A., Camp Gordon.
 Rountree, Andrew J..... Ga., 1915. C. A. Aerial Observer, A. E. F.
 Ruffin, Thomas E..... Va., 1919. U. S. A.
 Sams, R. Troy..... Tenn., 1911. Transferred from Air Service to Infantry, M. G. Corps (unassigned), U. S. A. Service at various Flying Fields and with Savage Arms Corporation, Utica, N. Y.
 Sansberry, James C..... Ind., 1916. Assigned as Aide-de-Camp to Commanding Officer, V. M. I. S. A. T. C., U. S. A.

- Schlegel, Frank E..... Va., 1917. 60th Inf., 5th Division, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in France, 1918, after being transferred to 3d Division.
- Schriver, Zany J..... Tenn., 1911. 63rd Inf., U. S. A.
- Scudder, Irvine C..... Miss., 1918. 34th Inf., 7th Div., A. E. F. Recommended for D. S. C.
- Semmes, B. W. Lewis..... Va., 1918. F. A., U. S. A.
- Semple, Samuel M..... Pa., 1918. Asst. Personnel Adjutant, Army Service Corps, A. E. F.
- Shadle, Harold B..... W. Va., 1917. Air Service, U. S. A. With Air Craft Production Board.
- Shields, William R..... Va., 1905. Infantry, U. S. A. Depot Replacement Camps (Lee, Cody and Shelby).
- Skiles, Lloyd A. Texas, 1915. Q. M. Corps, Motor Supply Troop, 90th Div., A. E. F.
- Slauson, Frederick C. T..... Conn., 1915. Air Service, A. E. F. Bombing Pilot.
- Smith, Dudley V..... Texas, 1919. Artillery, R. C., U. S. A.
- Smith, Jr., Mortimer W..... W. Va., 1915. Engineers, U. S. A. On Staff, Col. Wilbur Willing, later, with Post Commander, Ft. Benjamin Harrison.
- Smith, Russell M..... Ill., 1920. Aviation Service, U. S. A., Kelly Field.
- Smith, Thomas Chilton.... Ala., 1915. Battery "D," 57th C. A. C., A. E. F.
- Smith, Jr., Thomas O..... Ala., 1912. 106th Supply Train, 31st Div., A. E. F.
- Speed, Jr., William G..... Md., 1918. Air Service. Instructor at Kelly Field. Later, on account of serious injury received in line of duty, assigned to Bureau of Army Aeronautics, U. S. A. (Crippled for life in aeroplane crash.)
- Sprague Henry H..... N. Y., 1906. Adj't, Ellington Field, A. S.
- Springs, Eli B..... N. C., 1914. Air Service, A. E. F.
- Squire, J. Walter Va., 1917. 816th Pioneer Inf., A. E. F.
- Stalling, Jr., Gustav H..... Va., 1917. F. A., U. S. A.
- Stevens, Cecil W..... Va., 1910. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Stevens, Jr., George W..... Va., 1911. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Taliaferro, John M..... Va., 1914. U. S. A.
- Taylor, David A..... Ohio, 1919. U. S. A.
- Taylor, John Hume Va., 1920. Instructor, S. A. T. C., U. S. A., at University of N. C.
- Taylor, John T. Va., 1909. 72nd Inf., U. S. A.
- Thornton, A. Leslie..... Va., 1917. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Thraves, Oscar R..... Va., 1909. F. A., U. S. A.
- Throckmorton, Richard W... Okla., 1918. 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Towers, Robert S..... Fla., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Truslow, Hansford B..... Va., 1918. 13th F. A., U. S. A.
- Tucker, Jr., Charles M..... Va., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Tucker, Isaac D..... Va., 1919. U. S. A.
- Tynes, William F..... Ala., 1916. Air Service, Fighting Flyer, A. E. F.
- Van Dyke, Wilson J..... Md., 1918. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Wallis, S. Teackle D. C., 1919. Infantry, U. S. A.
- Watson, William W..... N. C., 1918. (Reg.) Infantry, U. S. A.
- Webb, Jr., Henry H. Calif., 1919. Air Service, A. E. F. Lost arm in line of duty.
- Weldman, Frank A. Pa., 1913. F. A., U. S. A.

- West, Robert A..... Va., 1912. 446th Detachment of Engineers, A. E. F.
- West, Thomas Seaton (Formerly T. Seaton Wilson).. Va., 1910. M. G. Co., Camp Hancock, U. S. A.
- Wheeler, Carnall Okla., 1909. S. O., 3d Reg., A. S. S. C., Waco, Texas; C. O., 68th Squadron, (H. Q.), Field 2, Garden City, N. Y. After War, Construction Engineer, Muskogee, Okla.
- Whitefield, W. Irvine Va., 1911. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Wickham, George B..... Va., 1908. U. S. A.
- Williams, Elmer B. Tenn., 1920. F. A., Camp Taylor, U. S. A.
- Williams, Jr., John W..... Va., 1918. 163d Squadron, Air Service, A. E. F. Fighting Observer. Assigned to Day Bombardment on arrival overseas. Arrived at front, Nov. 5, 1918. Participated for six days in Meuse-Argonne Offensive.
- Williams, Lawrence M..... Ark, 1917. Cavalry, U. S. A.
- Williams, Philip Va., 1908. Air Service, Pilot, U. S. A. Distinguished record.
- Williams, Robert M..... Va., 1913. 52nd Pioneer Infantry, U. S. A.
- Williams, Winthrop T. Mo., 1920. C. A., U. S. A.
- Williamson, Jr., Robert B... Va., 1919. Artillery, R. C., U. S. A.
- Wood, John W..... Tenn., 1917. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Wylie, Robert H. W. Va., 1920. U. S. A.
- Yancey, Henry A. Va., 1919. 328th Inf., A. E. F.
- Yancey, Thomas M..... Va., 1914. C. A., U. S. A.
- Zea, Frank E..... Va., 1916. Infantry Instructor at Camp Gordon, U. S. A.

U. S. MARINE CORPS.

MAJORS.

- Kingman, Matthew H. Iowa, 1913. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Received Croix de Guerre with Palm.
 Lee, Sydney Smith Va., 1903.
 McConnell, Frederick C. Ala., 1902. A. E. F.
 Upshur, William P. Va., 1902. A. E. F.

CAPTAINS.

[The following thirteen Captains were commissioned Majors, but their Commissions were revoked later:]

- Bain, James M. Va., 1915.
 Brewster, J. E. N. Y., 1916.
 Davis, James E. Va., 1915.
 Denham, James L. D. C., 1910. A. E. F.
 Galt, Jr., Alexander. Md., 1914.
 Geyer, Jr., Peter C. Canal Zone, 1916.
 Griffin, Raphael Va., 1915.
 Hamner, George C. D. C., 1910.
 Howard, Samuel L. D. C., 1912. A. E. F.
 Karow, Gustav. Ga., 1916. Died in the Service.
 Lecch, Lloyd L. Va., 1913.
 Lloyd, Egbert T. D. C., 1912. A. E. F.
 Watt, Gordon La., 1915.

[The above officers head the list of Captains, U. S. M. Corps. Additional Captains follow:]

- Brown, Campbell H. Tenn., 1917. A. E. F.
 Burks, Jesse J. Va., 1916.
 Clarke, Jr., Frederick W. Ga., 1917. A. E. F.
 Wounded twice in action. Awarded the Croix de Guerre with Silver Star. Recommended for the D. S. C.
 Clement, William T. Va., 1914.
 Cumming, Samuel C. Va., 1917. A. E. F.
 Wounded in action. Awarded the Croix de Guerre with two Silver Stars.
 Etheridge, Charles A. Va., 1915. A. E. F. Wounded in action, and very highly commended for gallantry.
 Evans, Robert D. Va., 1914.
 Fugate, Jr., Jesse H. Va., 1916. Died in the Service at Santiago, D. R., Jan. 9, 1919.
 Goodman, Benjamin A. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Selected to command the U. S. M. Corps Section of S. A. T. C. at the V. M. I.
 Hagan, Joseph Addison Va., 1916. A. E. F.
 Severely wounded in action and disabled for life. Cited for gallantry. Retired for physical disability in the line of duty. Recommended for "Medal of Honour."
 Hart, Jack S Texas, 1917. A. E. F.
 Wounded twice in action and seriously gassed. Awarded "Medal of Honour," D. S. C., Croix de Guerre with Palm, and Navy Cross.

- Lockhart, George B. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded and gassed in action.
- Mason, Jr., Horatio P. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Awarded Croix de Guerre.
- Massle, Nathaniel H. Va., 1916. A. E. F. Awarded the Croix de Guerre with Silver Star. Selected to write the history of his Battalion which duty he performed.
- Millner, Bruce J. Va., 1916.
- Mills, Jr., Morgan R. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Awarded the Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Munce, George G. Va., 1914. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Awarded the Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- McCormick, William H. . . . Md., 1912. A. E. F.
- McLean, James D. Va., 1915. A. E. F.
- Nash, Charles P. W. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Attached to Air Service Section. Shot down with his Plane from a height of over 2,000 feet. Lost an arm and made prisoner of War. Awarded the D. S. C. for gallantry in the Air and promoted to Captain.
- Nelms, James A. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Cited for gallantry in action and recommended for the grade of Major. Awarded Croix de Guerre with Gilt Star.
- Old, Jr., Nimmo Va., 1916.
- Pendleton, Robert S. Va., 1917.
- Perkinson, Allan C. Va., 1914. A. E. F. Wounded twice in action. Awarded the Croix de Guerre—the first V. M. I. Marine to be decorated for conspicuous gallantry.
- Robinson, Fielding S. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Attached to Staff of Maj. Gen. Harbord. Awarded the Croix de Guerre.
- Shepherd, Jr., Lemuel C. . . Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded three times in action. Awarded the D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre with Palm, and, later, the Navy Cross.
- Spotts, George W. Va., 1914.
- Ward, Joseph G. Va., 1917.
- Whiting, Thomas S. Va., 1917. A. E. F. Wounded in action. Awarded Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Willcox, Charles S. Va., 1917.

FIRST LIEUTENANTS.

- Armstrong, Anthony G. . . . Va., 1909.
- Carr, Allen P. Texas, 1915.
- De Butts, Henry A. Va., 1916. Graduated at 2nd Training School at Quantico with first honours of his Company and the 2nd honour of the entire School of 450 men.
- Emery, Nathaniel W. Va., 1912.
- Goodwin, Weir R. Va., 1917.
- Herman, Stanley S. Va., 1918.
- James, Raymond P. Va., 1918.
- Leech, James C. Va., 1921. Returned to V. M. I. after Armistice.
- McClellan, John M. Va., 1916. Killed in action in France. Awarded Croix de Guerre (posthumously).

Stevenson, Merile H. W. Va., 1917.
 Taylor, James M. Va., 1918. A. E. F. (Siberia.)
 Witt, Jr., S. B. Va., 1918.
 Woodward, C. D. Ga., 1919.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS.

Barnes, Robert E. W. Va., 1919.
 Cary, Jr., T. Archibald Va., 1918.
 Church, John F. Ohio, 1918.
 David, Robert F. Va., 1917.
 Howard, Hugh M. D. C., 1902. Retired.
 Malsberger, August H. Ohio, 1912.
 Murphy, Richard W. Ala., 1916. Killed in action in France.
 Norton, Cleveland H. N. C., 1904.
 Patton, Jr., John M. Va., 1914.
 Puller, Lewis B. Va., 1921.
 Robinson, Saunders L. Pa., 1921.
 Sewell, Houston P. Va., 1914.
 Sizer, Jr., James B. Tenn., 1918.
 Somers, Vernon L. Va., 1915. Killed in action in France. Awarded, posthumously, the D. S. C. and the Navy Cross.
 Sullivan, Melville E. Va., 1917. Pilot, Air Service, U. S. M. C. Killed by fall of his Plane, May 7, 1918.
 Terrell, T. F. King Va., 1919.

UNITED STATES NAVY.

MEDICAL DIRECTORS.

Gatewood, James D. Va., 1876.
 De Valin, Charles M. S. C., 1888. Awarded Navy Cross and C. B. E.
 (British).

CAPTAIN.

Proctor, Andre M. (Line) . . . Ky., 1891.

COMMANDERS.

Irwin, Fairfax D. C., 1874. Senior Surgeon, U. S. Public
 Health Service. After July, 1917, Sanitary
 Officer of U. S. Navy.
 Staton, Adolphus (Line) . . . N. C., 1900. Navy Cross.
 Hyatt, Charles R. (Line) . . Va., 1906. Spl. Letter of Commendation.
 Spilman, John A. Va., 1898. Constructor.

LIEUTENANT COMMANDERS.

Belt, Haller Texas, 1906.
 Byrd, Jr., Richard E. Va., 1908. Spl. Letter of Commendation.
 Chase, Gilbert P. Va., 1894.
 Henderson, Samuel L. Ark., 1902.
 James, Jules Va., 1906. Executive Officer, U. S. S. *Rochester*,
 convoying troops to Europe, during entire
 War. Spl. Letter of Commendation.
 Jones, Jack W. Ga., 1913. Asst. Surgeon.
 King, Ogden D. N. C., 1909. Asst. Surgeon. A. E. F. At-
 tached to U. S. Marine Corps. Awarded D. S.
 C. and Navy Cross. Cited for extraordinary
 bravery at Bois de Belleau. In all engage-
 ments with the Marines.
 Lovell, John Q. Miss., 1879. Paymaster. (Retired.) Returned
 to Service for duration of War, in same ca-
 pacity.
 McCracken, John J. Va., 1899.
 Read, Jr., O. M. S. C., 1909. Navy Cross.
 Worden, Horace B. Mont., 1904. Passed Asst. Paymaster. (Re-
 tired.) Returned to Service for the War.

LIEUTENANTS.

Banning, Jr., Hancock Calif., 1914. A. E. F.
 Boykin, Maury W. Va., 1917. Asst. Paymaster.
 Brown, Willard C. N. Y., 1914. Asst. Paymaster. A. E. F. Pro-
 moted to Lt. Supply Corps, U. S. N. Re-
 signed. On Inactive List, Reserve Force.
 Campman, J. Henry Texas, 1914.
 Gamble, John G. Fla., 1918. Aviation Section.
 Harrill, William K. Tenn., 1912. Navy Cross.
 Hartt, Jr., William H. Va., 1916. A. E. F.
 Hix, Jr., Charles H. Va., 1916. Asst. Paymaster.

- Hull, Carl T. N. Y., 1910.
 Mason, H. Millard Va., 1917. Asst. Paymaster.
 McKay, Laurence H. Ga., 1916. Asst. Paymaster. A. E. F.
 Parsons, Henry E. Va., 1905.
 Peyton, Thomas G. Va., 1910.
 Price, George D. W. Va., 1913.
 Rembert, Arthur S. C., 1915. Asst. Paymaster. A. E. F.
 Rembert, Gaillard S. C., 1911. Asst. Paymaster.
 Root, Kenneth C. Mo., 1914. Asst. Paymaster.
 Saunders, Carlton J. Va., 1917. Assistant Paymaster, A. E. F.
 Snead, George M. Va., 1916. Asst. Paymaster. A. E. F.
 Tobin, Robert G. Va., 1915. The youngest officer ever given command of a ship, and the only member of his Class who commanded a ship during the World War.
 Yeatman, Philip W. Va., 1912. A. E. F.

ENSIGNS.

- Barrett, Russell S. Va., 1917.
 Crockett, Albert S. Va., 1909. (Submarine Service.)
 Cruzen, Richard H. Mo., 1918.
 Kane, Heywood M. Va., 1916. A. E. F. (Siberia.)
 Owens, S. Willard Va., 1920. A. E. F. Aviation Service. Received "First Honours" of his Class at Mass. Inst. of Technology Ground School. He served during the War in the Submarine and Transport Convoy, in conjunction with the Navy, flying H-S-1 and H-S-2 type boats. Was a member of the Air Escort of the President's Convoy on both of his trips abroad.

U. S. NAVAL RESERVE FORCE.

LIEUTENANT COMMANDERS.

- Figgins, B. W. Va., 1912.
 Hastie, Colin C. (Civil Engr.) . Wash., 1912. In charge of construction of
 Brewerton Dry Dock.
 Johnston, Jr., A. Langstaff . . Va., 1902. Highly commended for distin-
 guished efficiency.
 Langhorne, Cary D. Va., 1894. (U. S. N. Retired.)
 Medical Corps (Promoted to Commander after
 leaving the Service.)

LIEUTENANTS.

- Root, Philip W. Mo., 1918. Asst. Paymaster.
 Wheatley, William D. C., 1871. Died in the Service, Jan'y. 27,
 1918.

LIEUTENANTS (J. G.).

- Daniels, George S. N. C., 1910. Asst. Paymaster.
 Falligant, Philip L. Ga., 1913.
 Jones, Thomas R. Va., 1905.
 Meekins, Jeremiah C. N. C., 1919. National Naval Volunteers.

ENSIGNS.

- Adkins, Frederick B. Va., 1918. Naval Air Service.
 Kidd, Winfred E. Va., 1915.
 Merry, Edward T. Md., 1915.
 Murchison, John R. N. C., 1909.
 Newsome, Tom W. Texas, 1909. Naval Air Service.
 Richardson, Jr., Edmund E. La., 1911.
 Richardson, J. Gray La., 1909.
 Ryall, George D. N. Y., 1917. A. E. F.
 Sydnor, Leslie W. Va., 1907.
 Warwick, Henry C. W. Va., 1917.

BRITISH AND FRENCH ARMIES.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL.

Brown, James McK.....Ky., 1907. British Ex. Force. Operating in Persia during entire War. Awarded D. S. O. and rapidly promoted.

CAPTAINS.

Acker, Joseph E. Va., 1914. B. E. F. 26th Engineers, 33rd Div., 4th British Army.
 Speer, Jr., George A. Ga., 1912, B. E. F. Awarded D. S. O. (No late definite information.)

FIRST LIEUTENANTS.

Allison, Wesley R. Pa., 1916. B. E. F. Royal Air Service. Wounded three times. Machine caught afire in midair and fell with him to ground. Seriously injured.
 Baldwin, J. F. Texas, 1912. Surgeon, "Royal Fusiliers," B. E. F. Killed in action in France, Aug. 7, 1918.
 Drake, Jr., James H. Va., 1901. B. E. F. Wounded many times. Died from effect of hardships in the Service. Commended for extraordinary gallantry on many occasions.
 Jones, Norman D. Pa., 1918. B. E. F. Royal Air Service. Scout Pilot.
 Loughridge, Sidney A.....Ky., 1904. Enlisted 1914, Royal Art., B. E. F. Injured by explosion. Decorated. Returned to U. S. Sept., 1919.
 Rhett, R. Barnwell..... S. C., 1910. 169th Brig., Infantry, 56th Div., B. E. F. Medical Corps. Prisoner of War. Awarded Military Cross (British) for exceptional valour. Twice recommended for gallantry and to be promoted Captain and Major, respectively, and cited by the Comdr.-in-Ch. of the American Army for meritorious service in the Allied cause.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS.

Barry, Arthur P. Va., 1907. B. E. F. Instructor, attached to 102nd Canadian Battalion, when last heard from.
 Hordein, Herbert R..... Va., 1914. Commissioned in "Irish Guards," July, 1915. Wounded in action, Aug. 2, 1916. In Hospital for three years in France. Decorated. He has never recovered.
 Howard, Richard J. Mo., 1914. B. E. F. Killed in action in France. Awarded, posthumously, the "V. C."
 Johnson, Robert W. Ark., 1901. French Army. Failing to get into the U. S. Army, he enlisted in the French Army and rose to be a Lieutenant of Artillery.
 Peeler, Richard McC. Ala., 1918. B. E. S. Royal Flying Corps.

- Rockwell, Kiffen Y. N. C., 1912. British-American Aviation Service.
 Promoted for conspicuous gallantry in destroying Enemy Planes. Killed in action in France. Previously decorated.
- Shaw-Kennedy, Vernon Ill., 1915. B. E. F.
 Highly commended for gallantry. No direct information received of him since early in 1917.
- Taltavall, Walter P. N. J., 1916. B. E. F. Royal Air Service.
 Fighting Squadron.
- Thomson, Edward W. Pa., 1919. B. E. F. Royal Air Service.

OFFICERS IN CHINESE ARMY.

- Chen, Ting Chia China, 1907.
 Lee, Yen Chu..... China, 1917.

ENLISTED PERSONNEL.

UNITED STATES ARMY.

- Adelstein, Kenneth M. Va., 1919. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Adkins, Eugene M. Va., 1920. Field Clerk, A. E. F. Gassed in action.
 Adoue, James H. Texas, 1908. A. E. F. (It is not known if he held rank.)
 Anderson, Brooks N. Va., 1919. Sgt. Major, C. A., A. E. F.
 Anderson, Marvin J. Va., 1916. 1st Sergeant, 317th Inf., H. Q., 4th British Army; later, 27th Div., A. E. F. After Armistice 1st Sgt., Presidential Guard in Paris.
 Armstrong, Allan G. Va., 1909. Accounts Section, Signal Corps. U. S. A.
 Ashley, Eugene H. Ga., 1915. Sgt., Co. "H," 109th Inf., A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action at the Marne.
 Backus, J. H. Va., 1920. Enlisted in Engineers, U. S. A.
 Bagley, Isham T. Va., 1908. 6th Supply Train, A. E. F.
 Barbour, Lewis W. Kansas, 1921. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Barley, Jr., Louis C. Va., 1920. U. S. M. A.
 Beauchamp, James R. Md., 1911. 143rd M. G. Battn., A. E. F.
 Beavers, John M. D. C., 1921. U. S. A.
 Bell, Alden Va., 1880. Private. Volunteered and enlisted Nov. 16, 1917. 116th Inf. and 104th Engrs., A. E. F. In action at front. Discharged Apl. 18, 1919.
 Bender, Theodore K. Mich., 1915. 1st Sgt., C. A., Aberdeen Proving Grounds, U. S. A.
 Bennett, John R. D. C., 1914. Corporal, M. T. C. 442, B. S. No. 6, A. E. F.
 Blalr, Jesse H. Ind., 1921. U. S. M. A.
 Bouldin, Thomas V. N. C., 1921. U. S. M. A. till close of War.
 Boylan, Rufus T. N. C., 1909. Corporal, M. G. Co., 119th Inf., 60th Brigade, 30th Div., A. E. F.
 Branton, James L. Miss., 1916. Infantry, A. E. F.
 Brennan, Rudolph W. C. D. C., 1914. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Brevard, Robert J. N. C., 1908. Air Service, Military Aeronautics. About to be commissioned at time of Armistice.
 Brooks, Reginald R. Mont., 1914. Sgt. Flyer, Air Service, with rating of R. M. A. A. E. F. 20 months' overseas service. Ship torpedoed before reaching England. Promoted from Sergeant to Sergeant-Flyer.
 Bruns, T. M. Logan. La., 1909. Sgt., Base Hospital No. 123, A. E. F.
 Bulkey, Edward A. N. Y., 1917. (No definite information, but believed to have been in the Service.)
 Cabell, Charles F. Ky., 1914. A. E. F. (No definite further facts.)
 Carroll, Adrian M. N. C., 1919. Sgt., Co. "M," 23rd Engineers, A. E. F.
 Carroll, Irwin A. Texas, 1913. U. S. A. Died in the Service at College Station, Texas.
 Carter, Jr., S. Fain Texas, 1912. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Chambers, Middleton. Va., 1908. Air Service.

- Cochran, C. F. Ind., 1917. Base Hospital No. 12, A. E. F.
- Cofer, Jr., John I. Va., 1916. Air Service. (Cadet Flyer). U. S. A.
- Compton, William B. Va., 1918. Sgt., Co. "F," 104th Ammunition Train, A. E. F.
- Crist, Jr., George W. Ala., 1920. U. S. M. A.
- Crittenden, Jr., Orlando B. Miss., 1914. Air Service, U. S. A. About to fly when Armistice occurred.
- Curry, Robert D. Mo., 1920. U. S. A.
- Cushman, Joseph R. N. Y., 1915. Sgt. Co. "K," 107th Inf., 27th Div., A. E. F. Killed in action in France.
- Dance, Willis J. Va., 1907. Private, 81st Div., U. S. A.
- Dufur, Walter M. Md., 1918. 1st Sgt., Battery "F," 35th C. A., U. S. A.
- Dunlap, William A. Va., 1907. Field Clerk, A. E. F.
- Earley, Richard N. Va., 1917. Corporal, 116th Inf., 29th Div., A. E. F.
- Ellerson, Douglas G. Va., 1907. Sgt., 104th Ammunition Train, A. E. F.
- Ely, Gus Z. Va., 1915. 37th Co., 10th Training Battn., 155th D. B., Camp Lee, U. S. A.
- Ely, Price W. Va., 1911. Sgt., Co. "A," Special Training Battalion, A. E. F.
- Estes, Carlton C. Colo. (Special Student, 1917). U. S. A.
- Gee, W. Webb Va., 1914. Sgt., 104th Ammunition Train, A. E. F.
- Getzen, W. L. Fla., 1915. Sgt. Base Hosp., Co. D, 306th Engineers.
- Goddard, Walter S. N. C., 1910. Sgt., Co. "I," 119th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Killed in action at Ypres, Sept. 1, 1918.
- Goodwyn, Jr., Robert T. Ala., 1920. U. S. M. A.
- Grantham, Thomas D. N. C., 1918. Corp., Motor Truck Co., No. 445, attached to Engineer Div., M. T. C.
- Harrison, Jr., William. Minn., 1919. Sgt., Heavy Artillery, A. E. F.
- Harwood, Robert H. Tenn., 1916. 1st Sgt., 2nd Tenn.-Inf., H. Q., Camp Sevier, U. S. A.
- Henderson, S. T. N. C., 1921. U. S. A.
- Holland, Robert C. Texas, 1914. Corporal, 105th Aero Squadron, A. E. F. In France over one year.
- Izzard, James J. Va., 1917. 1st Sgt., Co. "A," 117th Inf., A. E. F.
- Jordan, J. Julian. W. Va., 1910. Cavalry, U. S. A. Severely injured when en route to his Command, in May, 1918.
- Kester, Walden Va., 1918. 1st Sgt., 111th F. A., A. E. F.
- Kimbley, Russell B. Okla., 1920. 117th Field Battn, Signal Corps, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action.
- King, James F. N. C., 1913. Co. "E," 54th Inf., 6th Div., A. E. F. With Army of Occupation.
- Kittrell, Henry J. Tenn., 1916. Corporal, 117th Inf., 30th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action and captured, but recaptured by his own Company the same day.
- Krentel, Fritz E. Brazil, 1914. Sgt., Hdq. 22nd Engineers, U. S. A.
- Lawson, R. B. Va., 1910. Sgt., 305th Motor Supply Train, A. E. F.
- Lewis, Jr., Magnus M. Va., 1918. McGuire Base Hospital No. 319, A. E. F.

- Lind, Warner E.....Tenn., 1910. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Lowry, Blackburn W..... Fla., 1920. Emergency Medical R. C., U. S. A.
 Marr, Jr., R. A..... Va., 1918. Top Sgt., Camp Lee, U. S. A. (Re-
 jected at O. T. School repeatedly on account
 of supposed heart trouble.)
 Martin, Donald M.....N. Y., 1912. 6th Battn., 153rd D. B., Camp
 Dix, U. S. A.
 Martin, William P.....Okla., 1917. Top Sgt., Battery "A," 16th Battn.,
 F. A., U. S. A.
 Massie, Wilbur N. Va., 1917. 60th C. A., A. E. F.
 Mayer, Charles L. Va., 1913. Top Sgt., Inf., 10th Div., A. E. F.
 Menninger, E. J. From Ohio. U. S. A. (Special Student, V.
 M. I., one month, 1918.)
 Meredith, Jr., Gilmer Mo., 1921. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Metcalfe, Fred R..... Miss., 1914. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Miller, William P..... Ga., 1915. Hospital Base at Camp Wheeler,
 U. S. A.
 Mitchell, Samuel P..... Va., 1916. Corporal, 111th F. A., A. E. F.
 Moncure, James D..... Va., 1900. Sgt., U. S. A. (Before War.)
 Montgomery, Jr., Walter S... S. C., 1920. U. S. A. (No definite information
 but believed to have been in the Service.)
 Morgan, William H..... Va., 1917. Ambulance Div., McGuire Base
 Hospital No. 319, 80th Div., Sanitation Train
 305, A. E. F.
 Morrison, Cassell S..... Mo., 1912. Sgt., Co. "A," 340th Battn., Tank
 Corps, U. S. A.
 McCabe, James B..... Va., 1919. 1st Sgt., Engineers, U. S. A.
 McCormick, Oscar L..... Va., 1914. A. E. F.
 McKinney, John N. Y., 1916. Co. "G," 105th Inf., 27th Div.,
 A. E. F. Severely wounded in action.
 Newell, Ward M..... Va., 1920. 319th Inf., A. E. F. Ordered back
 to Camp Lee on account of physical dis-
 ability and, later, discharged from the Ser-
 vice on Surgeon's Certificate.
 Norton, Edwin B..... Ala., 1915. 326th Battalion. Tobyhanna, Pa.,
 U. S. A.
 Pate, Harry L..... Mo., 1917. Sgt. Maj., Engineers, 89th Div.,
 A. E. F.
 Patterson, Andrew S..... Va., 1917. Sgt., 667th Aero Squadron, Air Ser-
 vice, A. E. F. Cited for brave act by his
 Major. (Passed examination for Lieutenantcy
 a few days before Armistice.)
 Patton, Julian G..... Va., 1921. Air Service, U. S. A.
 Pearson, Thomas J..... Va., 1912. Dental Base Hospital, Camp Sevier,
 U. S. A.
 Pittman, Dalton B..... Va., 1920. Tank Corps, U. S. A. (About to sail
 for France when Armistice occurred.)
 Polk, Isaac Hilliard..... Cal., 1920. U. S. M. A.
 Pritchett, Jr., John I..... Va., 1920. Corporal, Co. "B," 104th Supply
 Train, 29th Division, A. E. F.
 Radford, R. C. W..... Va., 1919. McGuire Base Hospital Unit No.
 319, A. E. F.
 Randolph, Jr., Charles C.... Va., 1912. 111th F. A., A. E. F.
 Rapkin, Edmund L..... N. J., 1919. Co. "L," 107th Inf., A. E. F. Died
 in Service in France.
 Raynor, Clark S..... Md., 1914. 110th F. A., 29th Div., A. E. F.
 Register, Charles E..... Va., 1914. Sgt., 104th Ammunition Train, A.
 E. F.

- Riley, William L.....Ill., 1907. Sgt., 1st Class, 32nd Engineers, A. E. F.
- Robertson, B. Lynn.....Va., 1913. U. S. A. On duty in Washington from Oct. 31 to Dec. 18, 1918.
- Roller, Charles S.....Va., 1901. Private and Stretcher-Bearer, 314th Sanitary Train, 89th Div., A. E. F. At front in Argonne-Meuse Offensive, and working all the while with American Red Cross. With Army of Occupation. Commissioned by the President of the U. S. a Captain in the Red Cross, on his return to the United States.
- Rosenstock, Edwin A.....Va., 1914. Corporal, Battery "E," 111th, F. A., A. E. F.
- Rothert, J. MiltonVa., 1918. Battery "F," 111th F. A., A. E. F.
- Saunders, John W.....Miss., 1909. Infantry, 37th Div., A. E. F. One year in Service. Six months overseas.
- Schoen, Edward C.....Ga., 1917. Air Service, U. S. A. Died after discharge, Feb., 1920.
- Schwartz, Bryan W.....Pa., 1920. Ambulance Corps No. 13, A. E. F. Commended for bravery in action.
- Scott, Thomas B.....Va., 1917. 111th F. A., A. E. F.
- Scriven, Edward B.....Minn., 1919. Sgt., Field Remount Squadron, No. 334, A. E. F.
- Sebrell, Russell G.Va., 1917. 117th Train H. Q., F. A., 42nd Division, A. E. F.
- Seelye, Jr., Thomas T.....N. Y., 1921. Range Sgt., M. G. Co., 53rd Inf., A. E. F.
- Sloan, James K.....Pa., 1904. 1st Class Sgt., Tank Corps, Co. "A," 338th Battn. Instructor. Ordered overseas, but stopped by the Armistice.
- Smith, Charles G.....Mo., 1919. 1st Sgt. Base Hosp., No. 28, A. E. F.
- Smith, E. MarcusGa., 1914. Medical Student. Member, Emergency Medical R. C. Died of influenza in the Service, while ministering to the stricken citizens of Philadelphia.
- Smith, Jr., Howard F.....Texas, 1909. 127th Ordnance Depot Co., Camp Bowie, U. S. A.
- Smith, PhilipOhio, 1914. 301st Water Tank Train, A. E. F.
- Smith, William N. H.....N. C., 1920. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Squiers, Herbert G.....England, 1915. A. E. F. (Previously a Lieutenant in B. E. F., and commanded a section of armored cars.)
- Stokes, Thomas A.....N. C., 1921. In Naval Aviation Service; later transferred to Army Aviation Service. Rank C., Q. M.
- Stone, Jr., Everett B.....Va., 1913. Co. "F," 4th Pioneer Inf., Camp Wadsworth, U. S. A.
- Stoops, Jr., Thomas D... ..Pa., 1915. Sgt., Ambulance Corps, A. E. F.
- Stuart, C. E.....Special Student, V. M. I., 1918. U. S. A.
- Stucky, Harry C.....Ky., 1912. Base Hospital, No. 40, A. E. F.
- Sturcke, Albert F.....N. Y., 1918. Co. "M," 2nd Replacement Regiment, Camp Gordon, Ga.
- Sydnor, R. BarrettVa., 1918. Sgt. In charge Post Exchange, U. S. A.
- Tardy, Thomas H.....Va., 1914. Sgt., 118th F. A., A. E. F.
- Taylor, Albert L.....Pa., 1910. Sgt., H. Q. Company, 110th Inf., 28th Div., A. E. F.
- Taylor, MorganMo., 1908. Sgt., Q. M. Corps, A. E. F.

- Tinsley, Benjamin F.....Va., 1901. Field Clerk, A. E. F. Died in the Service in France.
- Trisler, Jr., John L.....Ohio, 1909. Sgt., Mil. Intelligence Division, 148th Div., 37th Inf., A. E. F.
- Tucker, James E.....Ky., 1915. Chief Mechanic, Battery "C," 55th F. A., U. S. A.
- Venable, Henry M.....W. Va., 1912. Master Engineer, 23rd Engineers, A. E. F.
- Walker, RichardVa., 1917. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Wallace, Lee A.....Va., 1915. Sgt., 39th Co., 10th Training Battn., 155th D. B., Camp Lee, Va. (Turned down repeatedly at O. T. Camps on account of physical disability.)
- Warner, James L.....Mo., 1913. Company "C," 24th Battalion, U. S. Guards.
- Welborne, Harry B.....N. J., 1906. 104th Engineers, A. E. F. Slightly gassed in Argonne Forest.
- Welsh, Cecil T.Va., 1920. Company "A," 312th Inf., A. E. F.
- Wharton, John O.....Texas, 1905. Accepted for Air Service, U. S. A., after securing a special dispensation on account of being over age.
- Wierum, Richard F.....N. J., 1919. Co. "I," 107th Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded in action.
- Wilson, F. C.....Ala., 1912. Emergency Medical R. C., U. S. A.
- Woodson, John S.....Okla., 1919. U. S. A.
- Wool, Jr., Theodore J.....Va., 1920. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Wright, Richard H.....N. C., 1915. Air Service, U. S. A.
- Wright, Thomas D.....N. C., 1912. Air Service, U. S. A.

MARINE CORPS.

- Ancker, William M.....Md., 1921. Private since Sept., 1918. Saw service in Santo Domingo against bandits. For conduct there recommended by his Colonel for Exam. for Naval Academy, 1920.
- Armstrong, Reuben C.Miss., 1907. Aero Section in U. S.
- Bacharach, Bertram M.....N. J., 1920. In U. S.
- Benners, Archibald W.....Pa., 1919. A. E. F. Killed in action in France.
- Butler, Jr., Charles N.....Pa., 1920. Corporal, 13th Reg., A. E. F.
- Chapin, William E.....Va., 1917. In U. S.
- Cole, JohnVa., 1917. Serving with Army, A. E. F.
- Corey, James L.....Ind., 1917. Corporal 83rd Co., 6th Regiment, A. E. F. Killed in action, July 19, 1918, at Chateau Thierry.
- Dance, Powhatan R.Va., 1920. A. E. F. Killed in action, Nov. 1, 1918.
- Darby, James F.....Texas, 1910. A. E. F.
- Finley, Hugh P.....Ky., 1920. Corporal Aero Section. In U. S. Served as Instructor, Marine O. T. School, and as Asst. Adjutant and Inspector.
- Fisher, Ralph A.....Fla., 1907. Enlisted, but later discharged because of broken wrist.
- Foy, Fred. H.....Ala., 1918. Corporal. In U. S.
- Fraser, Douglas D.Va., 1916. Instructor, School, Non-Com. Officers. In U. S.
- Garry, Edward H.....Wis., 1921. Corporal, A. E. F. 18 months sea service on board U. S. S. Pittsburgh.
- Gibson, Holcombe D.....Va., 1920. Corporal. In U. S.

- Higgins, John D. Tenn., 1919. In U. S.
 Hunt, Spotswood H. Va., 1918. In U. S.
 Jenkins, Jule D. Va., 1919. In U. S.
 Johnston, Horace S. Va., 1920. Corporal. In U. S.
 Jones, Jr., Charles A. Va., 1919. A. E. F. Served with Army in France. Qualified as a sharpshooter.
 Keith, John W. Texas, 1918. Corporal. In U. S.
 Kyle, Gordon Va., 1918. Gunnery Sgt. Finished all training, but Armistice prevented his being commissioned.
 Lamb, E. Blair Va., 1918. A. E. F. Serving with Army in France.
 Lange, Louls G. La., 1920. A. E. F. Passed three examinations for commission, but rejected every time because too young. Only 19 years old, Nov. 3, 1918, but gallantly served to the end. Compiled remarkably interesting diary of service abroad.)
 Mahone, Thomas W. Va., 1917. A. E. F.
 Mallory, Jr., F. D. Texas, 1920. Private. In U. S.
 Metcalfe, Jr., Harley Miss., 1918. In U. S.
 Miller, Charles B. N. C., 1918. In U. S.
 Parker, Alexander W. Va., 1918. Sgt., attached to Aero Section. Flying in Florida when Armistice occurred.
 Porcher, Francis D. Mo., 1917. In U. S., training for Aero Service when Armistice occurred.
 Smith, Gilbert R. Ill., 1914. Corporal, A. E. F. Serving with Army in France.
 Spence, Elias H. Va., 1918. In U. S.
 Steadman, Walter T. Mich., 1910. In U. S.
 Summers, Francis L. Va., 1921. In U. S.
 Swift, Carter G. Va., 1919. In U. S.

NAVY.

- Adams, T. Stokes Va., 1914. (No definite information.)
 Baldey, Charles T. La., 1917. On Patrol Ship "Sunflower." (Sabine Island, Texas.)
 Booth, C. Murray Ill., 1911. Electrician. In U. S.
 Borden, Edward B. N. C., 1915. Chief Yeoman. In U. S.
 Buracker, Jr., Edward M. Md., 1909. At Naval Training Station, Hampton Roads, as Military Instructor.
 Clarkson, Holland W. Ill., 1921. 2nd Class Seaman in Reserve Force. Stationed at U. S. Naval Reserve School, Chicago. Subject to call on release.
 Cockshaw, Jr., Herbert N. Y., 1911. A. E. F. Served in Russia.
 Crittenden, George B. Miss., 1916. Naval Aero Service in U. S.
 Curtis, Lloyd E. Va., 1921. Ordinary Seaman.
 Dearborn, James B. Ala., 1916. Official Photographer, U. S. N., 76th Naval District, under supervision of Director of Naval Intelligence Division.
 Drennen, Donald W. Ala., 1912. Student Officer in Naval Training School, learning to fly Dirigibles.
 Eley, Claud E. Va., 1916. Chief Master-at-Arms.
 Gayle, Robert B. Va., 1915. Pharmacist. In U. S.
 Graham, Joseph E. Va., 1916. Chief Boatswain. (Transferred from 2d Lt. C. A.)
 Hafter, Charles C. Miss., 1917. Apprentice Seaman, R. F. In U. S.

- Hammond, Gordon Va., 1919. Quarter Master. In U. S. Com-
mended by Secretary of Navy for heroic act
in descending into a well filled with noxious
gasses and rescuing a man, while at home
on leave.
- Hitch, Rives C. W..... Va., 1917. Chief Petty Officer. In U. S.
- Jones, Decatur Va., 1917. Student Aviator. Balloon Section,
Aero Service. In U. S.
- Kennedy, W. T..... Tenn., 1921. Volunteer in Naval Aviation Ser-
vice, but Armistice signed before called to
duty.
- Kirven, Oliver C..... Texas, 1920. Finished course in Gunnery, and
ready for Sea Service, when Armistice oc-
curred.
- Lanier, Raymond S..... Ky., 1911. Served on Torpedo Board *Ward*
in U. S.
- L'Engle, Frank F..... Fla., 1916. In training for commission as En-
sign.
- Long, Matthew R. N. C., 1911. Aero Section. Training to be a
Pilot in Heavier-than-Air Division.
- Markham, Fred S..... Texas, 1907. After being turned down re-
peatedly in Army O. T. Schools, enlisted in
Navy Training School at Great Lakes, Ill.
Later, discharged for physical disability.
- Milam, Carter Tenn., 1914. Pharmacist, 2nd Class, A. E. F.
Died in Service in France of pneumonia.
- Miller, P. O. Va., 1922. Seaman, U. S. Navy. Later, dis-
charged and entered V. M. I.
- Morgan, Jr., B. F..... Va., 1921. Chief Machinist Mate, Aero Section.
In U. S.
- Neal, Edward F..... Va., 1918. Naval Aero Service in U. S.
- Price, Jr., John W. Va., 1921. Midshipman, U. S. N. Academy.
- Shepperd, George F..... Pa., 1918. Chief Petty Officer. Attached to
U. S. Naval Aero Section, A. E. F.
- Smith, Jr., Richard H..... Va., 1915. R. F. In U. S.
- Tait, Jr., Robert Va., 1910. Yeoman, 3rd Class, and candidate
for Ensign. Was about to be commissioned
when Armistice occurred.
- Venable, Jr., William P..... Va., 1922. Eight months in Naval Electrical
School, Hampton Roads.
- Waggoner, Jr., William H... Mo., 1910. Yeoman, 3rd Class, U. S. N. R. F.
Died in the Service at Great Lakes, Ill., of
pneumonia following influenza.

ALLIED ARMIES.

- Boynton, Paul W..... N. Y., 1919. Enlisted in Royal Canadian Horse
Artillery, but later discharged because under
age.
- Converse, Alexander J..... Ohio, 1909. Enlisted in 48th Battn., Canadian
Inf., British Expeditionary Force, in Feb.,
1915, and served with conspicuous gallantry
to the end of the War. Promoted to Ser-
geant. Severely wounded three times, but
after leaving Hospital returned to the Front
every time, against the protest of the medi-
cal authorities. Very highly commended for
distinguished valour in action on many oc-
casions. (He had previously served with
great honour in the Philippines.)

- Denny, Walter E..... La., 1912. Sergeant, B. E. F. Wounded in action at the Somme.
- Kelly, Russell A.....N. Y., 1914. Color-Bearer, French Foreign Legion. Second Regt. de Marche of 1st Regt. Killed in action in France. Decorated before death.
- Loth, Jr., W. Jefferson..... Va., 1914. In British Expeditionary Force. Served with gallantry and highly commended. Discharged for physical disability in the line of duty, after three years' service, in England, France and Italy, under the British Flag.
- Money, William T..... Va., 1915. Sergeant, 8th Battn., Winnipeg Grenadiers; later, 3d Canadian Heavy Battery, B. E. F. (Declined promotion.) Served with conspicuous gallantry for four years.
- Munns, Clyde S..... Mich., 1920. Gunner, 64th Battery, 64th Canadian F. A., B. E. F. 5 weeks in Canada and 48 weeks overseas.
- Owens, B. B.....N. C., 1914. Corporal, First Royal Fusiliers, and in 79th M. G. Battn., from June, 1915, to the end of the War. Severely wounded twice, and awarded the British Military Cross.
- Todd, ThomasMd., 1901. With B. E. F.

CANDIDATES FOR COMMISSION.

CAMP TAYLOR.

[It is believed that some of the candidates in the Officers' Training Camps below received commissions; but if so, no report of the fact has been made.]

Billups, Ford L. Texas, 1911. (Previously, Sgt., 1st Class, Air Service, U. S. A.)

Dilley, Edward S. Ark., 1914.

Gilliam, Jr., James R. Va., 1910.

Potts, Jr., John D. Va., 1919.

Urquhart, Whitmel H. Va., 1903.

Smith, Robert L. Mo., 1908.

Caffee, Mahlon W. Mo. 1906. Died in Service.

Sale, Jr., E. Ashton Va., 1919.

Winston, William A. N. Y., 1920.

Derryberry, Jr., Marshall E. Tenn., 1920.

Morton, Theodore F. Texas, 1919.

Jordan, Jr., J. C. Va., 1920.

Jones, Jr., W. D. Fla., 1920.

Groover, Paul Ga., 1920.

Craighill, Dabney H. Va., 1920.

Hardy, Jr., Will H. Texas, 1920.

Paxton, W. Coalter Va., 1920.

Parrott, John C. Va., 1920.

Parker, Willard N. Va., 1920.

Herring, Frank L. Miss., 1920.

Litzenberger, Levin M. Ind., 1920.

Barrett, Jr., Frank M. Va., 1921.

Clarke, N. K. Ga., 1921.

Craig, John E. Va., 1921.

Robinson, James K. E. Va., 1921.

Slack, Tom A. Texas, 1920.

Shackelford, Jr., William C. Ala., 1919.

Parsons, Stuart O. Mo., 1921.

McFall, Jr., James C. Va., 1919.

Murrell, George M. La., 1920.

Hughes, Charles E. Va., 1920.

Hardy, Jr., George W. La., 1920.

Benness, Jr., Thomas H. Ala., 1920.

Davidson, Richard P. D. C., 1921.

Davis, T. Calvin Va., 1920.

Hawkins, Howard B. W. Va., 1920.

Recker, Max R. Ind., 1921.

Strother, Henry S. Va., 1921.

Roberts, Littleton S. Va., 1920.

Wallace, Charles Va., 1920.

Potts, Jr., Merton W. Texas, 1920.

Luck, Jr., Charles S. Va., 1920.

Kennon, Ashby R. Va., 1921.

Polk, E. Winfield Ark., 1921.

Arrington, William A. Va., 1920.

Broadus, Francis C. Texas, 1920.

Satterfield, Frederick M. Va., 1920.

Dillard, William E. Va., 1912. (Corporal.)

CAMP PIKE.

Wenderoth, Collier.....Ark., 1910.
 Gordon, John M.....Texas, 1907.

CAMP LEE.

Sullivan, Joseph J.....Va., 1919.
 Addison, William M.Va., 1919.
 Branch, AlpheusN. C., 1919.
 Gill, Edward H.....Va., 1919.
 Montjoy, LynnMiss., 1919.
 Jones, Thomas D.Va., 1919.
 Franklin, Jack R.Va., 1919.
 Pfeiffer, John H.Mich., 1919.
 Young, Hoge D. W.Va., 1919.
 Casey, B. WeldonVa., 1918.
 Quigley, E. MatthewsIll., 1919.
 Hurt, Jr., Henry A.Texas, 1919.
 Wills, Jr., Waller G.Va., 1919.
 Wimberley, Benjamin B.N. C., 1919.
 Mertz, Oscar L.Texas, 1919.
 Wilkinson, Jr., William H. Va., 1919.
 Jennings, William L.Va., 1919.
 Butler, Edward L.La., 1919.
 Keezell, Nathaniel H.Va., 1919.
 Williamson, Jr., Thomas S. Va., 1919.
 Thompson, James M.Texas, 1919.
 Cheyne, William E.Va., 1919.
 Ross, George E.Va., 1904. Discharged for physical disability
 just before graduating. Died March 3, 1920.
 Nash, James H.W. Va., 1907.
 Miller, A. ErskineVa., 1901.
 Read, Hernando M.Texas, 1916.
 Cohoon, Thomas J.Va., 1919. (Univ. of Va. Unit.)
 Rutherford, Sgt. James B....Pa., 1914. Infantry Replacement Troop, 40th
 Co., C. O. T. S. Enlisted, July 25, 1918.
 Ruehrmund, Max E.Va., 1911.
 Homes, Peter P.Va., 1912. Died in Service.

FORT MONROE.

Drennen, Charles W.Ala., 1919.
 Marchant, Bernard W.Va., 1919.
 Van Wagenen, Jr., Frederick Va., 1919.
 Kimberly, Harry H.Va., 1921.
 Pendleton, Nat. W.Va., 1921.
 Bancroft, Thomas C.....Texas, 1919.
 Roberdeau, Horace L.....Texas, 1919.
 Hairston, Jr., RobertN. C., 1920.
 Nurney, J. W.Va., 1920.
 Barrett, Frank S.Va., 1919.
 Green, Alfred A.Fla., 1917.
 Alvis, RaymondVa., 1920.

WASHINGTON, D. C. (AVIATION SCHOOL).

Norvell, Jr., Lipscomb.....Texas, 1920.
 Gibson, M. L.....Va., 1921.
 Graham, Andrew H.....Va., 1920.

Berry, Marshall K.....Texas, 1921.
 Jefferies, Edward S..... N. Y., 1920.
 Trevillian, J. W..... Va., 1922.
 Johnston, Walton B..... W. Va., 1921.

GETTYSBURG, PA.

Henshaw, Seth B.W. Va., 1918.

PLATTSBURG, N. Y.

Taylor Fred. M.....N. C., 1919.
 Haskell, T. Sheafe.....Vt., 1907. Died in Service.
 Harper, James B.....Va., 1921. (R. O. T. C., V. M. I., June, 1918.
 Ordered to O. T. C., Camp Lee, Nov. 13, 1918.
 Order revoked.
 Clarke, Ashton W.....Va., 1921. Rejected, acct. phys. disability.

CAMP HANCOCK.

Payne, Jr., James M.W. Va., 1906.
 Dillon, Jr., Edward Va., 1919.

FORT SHERIDAN.

Clarkson, Clifford C. Ill., 1915.

CAMP KEARNY.

Morrison, Sgt. Frank L.Texas, 1917. (Turned down at O. T. School
 repeatedly from 1917, but finally admitted.)

CAMP JOSEPH E. JOHNSTON.

Mayer, Eugene N.Va., 1912. Died in Service.

CAMP FREMONT.

Camp, Sgt. Gilman L. Mont., 1911. 166th Depot Brigade in U. S. A.

CAMP GORDON.

Smoot, Charles C.Va., 1906.
 Yeatman, Sgt. Charles E.....Va., 1917. (Formerly in Engineers, U. S. A.)

CAMP GRANT.

Parsons, Joseph W. Va., 1919

UNKNOWN CAMPS.

Lewis, John D. W. Va., 1906.
 Kinder, Warren L. Del., 1907. (In Arizona.)
 Landau, Sidney Mo., 1914.
 Wilkins, Irvin C. Va., 1919.
 Garth, W. Willis.....Ala., 1905.
 Gill, Richard S..... Va., 1919.
 Lasker, Henry M.....Texas, 1900. (Previously Manager, Publicity
 Bureau, National War Savings Commission,
 Washington.)

STUDENTS' ARMY TRAINING CORPS.

- Abel, H. B. N. Y., 1922
 Adams, Jr., J. B. Va., 1920
 Addison, G. D. Va., 1921
 Adkins, H. T. Va., 1921
 Agnor, G. L. Va., 1922
 Airth, W. S. Fla., 1922
 Alt, G. T. Va., 1921
 Amiss, Jr., F. T. Va., 1922
 Anderson, C. E. Va., 1922
 Arens, R. M. Ind., 1922
 Ayres, J. C. Va., 1921
- Badgett, J. M. Va., 1922
 Bain, Jr., K. A. Va., 1922
 Balfour, Jr., C. H. Va., 1921
 Ballou, J. W. N. C., 1921
 Barker, C. C. Va., 1920
 Barrow, Jr., F. P. Va., 1921
 Barry, N. G. Ky., 1922
 Bartenstein, L. R. Va., 1922
 Battle, J. M. Va., 1922
 Beasley, Jr., J. W. Va., 1922
 Bennett, G. M. Va., 1921
 Berman, G. Va., 1922
 Berry, D. W., Texas, 1921
 Blake, O. N. Y., 1921
 Blanford, I. I. Va., 1922
 Bletcher, Jr., F. O. . . . Canada, 1920
 Boatwright, J. L. Va., 1921
 Bolling, R. W. Va., 1922
 Bond, A. J. Va., 1921
 Bond, Jr., R. N. Tenn., 1919
 Booker, Jr., H. R. Va., 1922
 Bowles, Jr., J. C. Va., 1921
 Briggs, Jr., R. C. Texas, 1921
 Brittle, P. N. Va., 1922
 Brockenbrough, Jr., Austin,
 Va., 1921
 Brooks, Jr., J. K. Texas, 1922
 Brown, H. C. Ala., 1922
 Bruner, F. D. P. Va., 1921
 Bryan, Jr., B. M. La., 1920
 Bryan, C. J. N. C., 1921
 Bryson, J. E. Ga., 1922
 Buch, G. R. Va., 1922
 Bullington, Jr., R. McC. . . Va., 1921
 Bunting, Jr., J. Va., 1922
 Burdeau, Jr., J. Va., 1922
- Cabell, M. N. Va., 1922
 Campbell, Jr., A. M. Va., 1922
 Campbell, T. P. Tenn., 1921
 Carroll, Jr., E. L. Va., 1922
 Carter, Jr., A. B. Va., 1921
 Casey, J. F. Va., 1921
- Caswell, W. D. Ohio, 1921
 Cates, McF. L. S. C., 1921
 Christian, H. T. Va., 1921
 Clark, E. M. Va., 1922
 Clark, W. A. Texas, 1921
 Coleman, M. R. Okla., 1921
 Comegys, Jr., E. F. . . . Texas, 1920
 Connally, M. H. Fla., 1921
 Conway, Jr., E. R. Ky., 1919
 Cooke, H. H. W. Va., 1921
 Core, J. T. Va., 1922
 Crockett, J. F. Va., 1921
 Crockett, Jr., Wm. S. . . . Okla., 1915
 (Oklahoma Univ.)
 Cutchins, Jr., Sol Va., 1921
- Dabney, R. L. Texas, 1922
 Davis, N. B. Fla., 1920
 Dearing, A. W. W. Va., 1921
 DeBardeleben, D. Tenn., 1921
 DeShazo, J. S. Va., 1920
 Dickerson, H. W. Va., 1921
 Dickson, R. F. Va., 1921
 Dickson, R. R. W. Va., 1921
 Dixon, William H. N. C., 1917
 (S. A. T. C., Jeff. Med. Coll.
 Later, M. D.)
- Dorsey, A. H. Ill., 1922
 Dudley, H. E. Va., 1920
 Dunseth, J. F. Texas, 1921
- Echols, R. Va., 1921
 Elliott, R. F. N. C., 1921
 Estes, J. S. Va., 1921
 Evans, T. B. Va., 1921
- Fain, J. C. Okla., 1921
 Fairlamb, W. F. Va., 1920
 Fentress, T. S. Va., 1922
 Ferguson, Jr., J. W. . . . N. C., 1922
 Fletcher, E. L. Va., 1921
 Follett, J. D. Pa., 1922
 Fontana, Jr., A. W. . . . N. Y., 1922
 Fowler, E. H. Pa., 1921
 Fuller, W. A. Va., 1921
 Fullton, J. M. Ala., 1921
- Gaillard, C. C. Texas, 1920
 Gallalee, R. M. Va., 1921
 Galleher, J. F. Va., 1921
 Gallman, Jr., O. T. . . . S. C., 1920
 Gilbert, C. B. La., 1921
 Gills, J. B. Va., 1922
 Gleason, H. C. Va., 1921
 Gleaves, C. B. Va., 1921

- Goodall, Y. H. Ala., 1920
 Gray, Jr., G. T. Va., 1922
 Greathead, Jr., R. N. Va., 1921
 Green, F. K. Va., 1920
 Greene, J. F. D. C., 1921
 Gridley, W. G. N. Y., 1921
 Grymes, W. R. Va., 1922

 Hagan, J. C. Va., 1921
 Hagner, T. W. S. Md., 1921
 Hairston, J. J. Va., 1922
 Halsey, Seth C. Va., 1897
 (Denver University)
 Hamilton, F. T. Ala., 1921
 Hardy, F. B. Va., 1920
 Harman, Jr., A. W. Va., 1921
 Harper, J. S. Texas, 1922
 Harriss, S. G. Va., 1920
 Harwood, Jr., E. E. Tenn., 1921
 Haskell, J. C. Va., 1920
 Hatton, Jr., E. A. Va., 1922
 Hawkins, Jr., S. A. W. Va., 1920
 Hill, J. M. Texas, 1921
 Hoge, C. E. Ky., 1920
 Honaker, C. F. W. Va., 1922
 Hopkins, A. F. Va., 1921
 Hopkins, L. R. Va., 1922
 Huff, Jr., C. W. Va., 1922
 Humphreys, C. K. Pa., 1922

 Ingram, D. T. Va., 1921
 Ireys, III, H. T. Ky., 1920
 Irvine, W. H. Va., 1922

 Jackson, Jr., M. C. Va., 1920
 Johnston, E. M. W. Va., 1921
 Jones, C. W. Va., 1921
 Jenes, H. Texas, 1921
 Jones, J. H. Ga., 1921
 Jenes, Jr., John W. Va., 1921
 Jones, Jr., W. F. D. C., 1921
 Jordan, J. H. Mo., 1921
 Josey, Jr., J. E. Texas, 1920

 Kane, F. C. Ohio, 1921
 Kellam, H. S. Va., 1921
 Kelly, P. R. Texas, 1922
 Kerlin, W. C. Va., 1920
 Kinnear, Jr., W. A. Va., 1922
 Kirwan, J. McG. Md., 1921
 Klapp, E. M. K. Pa., 1921
 Knapp, Jr., J. W. Va., 1921
 Knight, Jr., B. M. Va., 1922
 Kraft, R. W. Va., 1922

 Lalne, E. R. Va., 1921
 Land, H. C. Va., 1921
 Lawre, Jr., R. F. Va., 1921
 La Rue, R. H. Kansas, 1922
 Lauck, E. W. Va., 1921

 Lewis, Jr., Yancey Texas, 1919
 Lynch, Jr., G. P. Va., 1922
 Lyons, M. H. Ala., 1920

 Maclin, Jr., H. Va., 1922
 Macrae, E. B. N. Y., 1922
 Mann, J. C. Miss. 1920
 Mann., J. H. C. Va., 1921
 Marshall, J. P. Va., 1919
 Martin, L. R. D. C., 1921
 Mason, S. A. Va., 1921
 Massingham, R. S. Pa., 1922
 Massingham, Jr., S. H. Pa., 1922
 Masury, A. J. M. Va., 1921
 Matthews, H. F. McG. Fla., 1922
 Maxwell, R. O. Va., 1921
 Meech, R. W. Va., 1921
 Meech, S. M. Va., 1921
 Mendel, Ernest J. Ark., 1921
 (Univ. Ark.)
 Merson, D. Va., 1921
 Millner, H. V. Va., 1921
 Milton, Jr., W. H. N. C., 1920
 Moncure, Jr., J. A. Va., 1919
 Monroe, D. D. Texas, 1921
 Monroe, Jr., E. R. Va., 1920
 Monroe, Jr., W. D. D. C., 1921
 Montague, Jr., F. L. Va., 1920
 Moore, B. T. Va., 1921
 Moore, L. A. N. D., 1921
 Morrison, G. E. Va., 1922
 Morse, George A. Minn., 1911
 Univ. of Minn., Oct., 1918, on return from Honduras. About to enter O. T. School, Fort Riley, when Armistice occurred.
 Munson, H. H. Va., 1920
 Murphey, P. B. B. Ga., 1921
 Myers, Jr., C. T. W. Va., 1922
 McCaddon, S. G. N. Y., 1921
 McClain, J. Pa., 1922
 McCord, W. J. Mo., 1921
 McCuistion, H. P. Texas, 1921
 McDavid, C. J. Ala., 1921
 McEachin, Jr., T. C. Fla., 1919
 McKellar, G. Texas, 1921
 McMillan, M. H. Okla., 1921

 Nicholson, C. P. Va., 1921
 Norman, R. G. Va., 1922

 Orme, Jr., A. J. Ga., 1921
 Owsley, H. Texas, 1921

 Pace, H. L. Va., 1922
 Parkinson, E. B. Va., 1921
 Pate, R. McC. Va., 1921
 Patton, W. R. S. C., 1921
 Patton, W. Y. Fla., 1922
 Paxton, P. L. Va., 1921

Payne, Jr., J. B. La., 1921	Spindle, T. H. Va., 1922
Peebles, Jr., W. S. Va., 1921	Spratt, T. G. Va., 1922
Peed, S. B. Va., 1922	Starke, Jr., H. M. Va., 1921
Pennybacker, J. E. D. C., 1921	Strawn, Bethel L. Texas, 1920
Perkinson, W. M. Va., 1922	Stroud, W. S. Miss., 1921
Philp, W. H. Texas, 1922	Sydnor, Harold Va., 1920
Powell, G. V. Va., 1921	Syme, S. A. D. C., 1921
Price, III, W. J. Md., 1921	
Purcell, J. A. Va., 1922	
	Tate, W. C. Va., 1921
Rahily, W. J. Va., 1922	Taylor, R. W. N. C., 1921
Reese, C. B. Va., 1921	Thompson, R. C. W. Va., 1921
Rhudy, R. R. Va., 1922	Tilley, G. S. Va., 1920
Ribble, J. M. Va., 1921	Tiliman, S. B. Ala., 1922
Rice, G. S. Va., 1922	Turley, J. C. W. Va., 1921
Richardson, J. E. Okla., 1921	Turman, S. B. Fla., 1920
Richardson, R. P. Va., 1921	Turner, H. McD. Va., 1920
Ridgely, Jr., R. M. Md., 1922	Tyler, Jr., H. G. Va., 1921
Ripley, Jr., F. E. Texas, 1920	
Roberts, W. T. S. Va., 1920	Vaden, T. H. Va., 1923
Robertson, Jr., J. J. Va., 1921	Van Syckel, Jr., R. E. Pa., 1921
Robinson, C. R. Va., 1922	Vaughan, F. F. Va., 1921
Ross, B. W. Mont., 1922	Venable, R. R. Va., 1922
Russell, S. N. Y., 1921	
	Waldc, G. E. Fla., 1922
Sauer, Jr., C. F. Va., 1921	Wales, T. S. Va., 1922
Scott, W. W. Okla., 1921	Waters, W. E. Ky., 1921
Sebring, E. E. Ohio, 1921	Weaver, R. C. Va., 1921
Sedwick, J. H. Texas, 1921	Welton, R. H. B. Va., 1921
Semans, J. T. Pa., 1921	Wenger, R. A. Va., 1921
Shipley, H. V. Pa., 1922	Wessells, S. A. Va., 1921
Smith, B. H. Mont., 1921	White, E. V. Va., 1922
Smith, C. K. N. C., 1922	Wilson, W. Y. Tenn., 1921
Smith, Jr., E. A. Ala., 1921	Winfree, R. N. Va., 1921
Smith, J. T. Texas, 1921	Withers, Jr., N. R. Va., 1919
Smith, T. W. Ala., 1921	Womeldorf, L. Texas, 1921
Smith, Jr., W. D. Ala., 1921	Woodall, J. C. N. C., 1922

Note. The S. A. T. C. of the V. M. I. numbered 91 more men than are given above who were commissioned, or entered Officers' Training Schools, and whose names are given elsewhere in this book.

DECORATIONS.

- Capt. Fred. W. Adams.....Mo., 1909. D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre. Continues in the Service.
- 1st Lt. Thomas D. Amory....Del., 1916. D. S. C. (posthumously). Killed in action.
- Capt. A. D. Barksdale.....Va., 1911. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre, and Legion of Honour.
- Col. E. M. BlakeS. C., 1885. Legion of Honour.
- 1st Lt. Foster V. Brown, Jr...Tenn., 1912. Croix de Guerre with Palm
- Lt. Col. James McK. Brown..Ky., 1907. (B. E. F.) D. S. O. (British.)
- Capt. Withers A. Burress....Va., 1914. Chevaliera di Coronna d'Italia and La Solidaridad (Panama).
- 1st Lt. Franklin W. Carter...Va., 1912. D. S. C.
- 1st Lt. J. Rives Childs.....Va., 1912. Decorated by the Jugo-Slavic Government in August, 1919.
- Capt. Fred. W. Clarke, Jr...Ga., 1917. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Major Joseph T. Clement....S. C., 1906. Croix de Guerre.
- Col. C. C. Collins.....Va., 1892. Companion of the Order of St. Michael and St. George.
- Capt. Robert Y. Conrad....Va., 1905. D. S. C. (posthumously). Killed in action.
- Capt. Samuel C. Cumming...Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre with two Silver Stars.
- Med. Dir. Chas. M. DeValin..S. C., 1888. Navy Cross and C. B. E. (By Prince of Wales).
- Major A. Wood Dillard.....Md., 1913. D. S. C.
- Lt. Col. J. W. Downer.....Va., 1902. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre with Palm and Chevalier of Legion of Honour.
- 1st Lt. James H. Drake, Jr...Va., 1901. British Military Cross, and recommended for V. C. Died from effects of wounds.
- Capt. John D. Ewing.....La., 1913. Croix de Guerre.
- Major Louis A. Falligant....Ga., 1909. Order of Dio Saint Maurice et Lazario and entitled to wear three stars on his ribbon.
- Capt. Coke Flannagan.....N. Y., 1913. Croix de Guerre with Silver Star.
- Lt. Col. L. T. Gerow.....Va., 1911. Chevalier, Legion d'Honneur.
- Capt. Gustave R. Gerson....Texas, 1912. (Medical Corps.) British Cross. Wounded in action.
- Col. L. R. Gignillat.....Ga., 1895. Legion of Honour.
- Col. S. R. Gleaves.....Va., 1898. D. S. M., Croix de Guerre and Legion of Honour, and recommended by Commander-in-Chief to be a Brigadier General.
- Major Thomas T. Handy....Va., 1914. D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Lt. Comd'r William K. Harrill (Navy).....Tenn., 1912. Navy Cross. *
- Capt. Jack S. Hart.....Texas, 1917. Medal of Honour, D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and Navy Cross.
- Major Jack Hastie, Jr.Wash., 1912. Croix de Guerre.
- Lt. R. J. Howard.....Mo., 1914. Victoria Cross. Killed in action in France.
- 1st Lt. Catesby Ap C. Jones... Va., 1913. Order of the Crown. (By King of Belgium.)

- Color-Bearer Russell A. Kelly. N. Y., 1914. 1st Regt., Foreign Legion. After two years' service, for his second act of valour, he, as a mem. of his regt., was decorated with the "Fourragere" band.
- Brig. Gen. Chas. E. Kilbourne. D. C., 1894. D. S. C., D. S. M. and Croix de Guerre.
- 1st Lt. Clarke O. Kimberly... Va., 1915. Croix de Guerre.
- Lt. Com. Ogden D. King.... N. C., 1909. Asst. Surgeon, U. S. Navy; with Marines. D. S. C. and Navy Cross.
- Major Matthew H. Kingman. Iowa, 1913. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Col. Morris E. Locke..... Ohio, 1899. D. S. M. and Legion of Honour.
- 1st Lieut. S. A. Loughridge.. Ky., 1904. Two British Decorations.
- Col. George C. Marshall, Jr... Pa., 1901. D. S. M., Croix de Guerre with Palm, Legion of Honour, Order of the Crown of Italy, Order of St. Maurice et Lazarus, and Order of La Solidaridad.
- Brig. Genl. Richard C. Marshall, Jr..... Va., 1898. D. S. M.
- Capt. Horatio P. Mason, Jr... Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Capt. Nathaniel H. Massie... Va., 1916. Croix de Guerre with Silver Star.
- 1st Lt. J. C. Miller, Jr..... W. Va., 1916. D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Capt. Morgan R. Mills, Jr.... Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Col. Aristides Moreno..... N. Y., 1899. D. S. M.; D. S. O. (British); Legion of Honour (French); Order of the Crown (Belgian); Order of the Crown (Italian); Order of Solidaridad (Panama); and Order of the White Eagle (Serbian).
- Capt. George G. Munce..... Va., 1914. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- 1st Lt. John M. McClellan... Va., 1916. Croix de Guerre (posthumously).
- 1st Lt. Alexander McClintock. Ky., 1913. British Military Cross. Died from effects of wounds.
- Lt. Col. Donald M. McRae.... D. C., 1912. British Military Cross (pinned on by King George). Cited three times.
- Capt. Charles P. Nash W. Va., 1917. D. S. C.
- Capt. James A. Nelms..... Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre with Gilt Star.
- Corporal B. B. Owens..... N. C., 1914. British Military Cross.
- Major Victor Parks, Jr..... Va., 1915. Croix de Guerre and a second French Decoration. American Ace with 8 Enemy Planes officially placed to his credit. 3 Citations from U. S., and one from French Government.
- Col. George S. Patton..... Calif., 1907. D. S. C. and D. S. M.
- Capt. Allan C. Perkinson.... Va., 1914. Croix de Guerre.
- Col. Philip B. Peyton..... Va., 1901. D. S. M. (Twice.)
- Lt. Comdr O. M. Read, Jr.... S. C., 1909. Navy Cross.
- 1st Lt. Washington Reed.... Va., 1912. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and Legion of Honour.
- 1st Lt. R. Barnwell Rhett... S. C., 1910. British Military Cross.
- Capt. J. N. C. Richards.... Va., 1914. D. S. C. (posthumously). Killed in action.
- 1st Lt. Walter A. Richards.. Va., 1913. D. S. C.
- Capt. Fielding S. Robinson... Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre.
- Brig. Gen. Samuel D. Rockenbach..... of Honour, and Order of the Bath.
- 2nd Lt. Kiffin Y. Rockwell... N. C., 1912. Franco-American Flying Corps. Awarded Military Medal for shooting down a German machine near Hartmanswleler-Kopf. He was also given the Croix de Guerre with four Palms, for the four magnificent Citations he had received in the Order of the Army.

- Capt. Lemuel C. Shepherd, Jr. Va., 1917. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre, and Navy Cross.
- Capt. Horace L. Smith, Jr... Va., 1915. D. S. C.
- 2nd Lt. Vernon L. Somers... Va., 1915. D. S. C. and Navy Cross.
- Capt. George A. Speer..... Ga., 1912. British Military Cross.
- Maj. Rutherford H. Spessard, Va., 1915. D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Commander Adolphus Staton, N. C., 1900. Navy Cross.
- 1st Lt. G. O. Thompson..... Texas, 1918. Croix de Guerre.
- Col. Edmund C. Waddill.... Va., 1903. D. S. C.
- Capt. Edward L. Wells..... S. C., 1907. D. S. C. (twice) and Croix de Guerre (both posthumously). Killed in action.
- Capt. Thomas S. Whiting.... Va., 1917. Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- Lt. Col. John S. Williams.... Va., 1904. Awarded the Cross of Officier, Ordre de la Couronne by King Albert of Belgium for valuable services rendered the Common Cause.
- Capt. Rogers M. Wilson..... Ga., 1911. D. S. C.
- Col. Charles D. Winn..... Ky., 1893. D. S. M.
- Lt. Col. J. C. Wise..... Va., 1902. Received the appointment of "Grenadier, Regiment de Zuzey," while serving with the French in action. Later, awarded D. S. C.
- Major Rice M. Youell..... Va., 1914. D. S. C., Croix de Guerre with 2 Palms, and Legion of Honour, and one Corps Citation.

Total: 79 who received 126 Decorations; but the list is probably incomplete.

CITATIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS.

(Other than those accompanying Decorations.)

- H. G. Albert.....Md., 1907. Recommended for grade of Major, but not called into active service because of blindness in one eye, caused by explosion of a mine, in line of duty, Apl. 6, 1917.
- 1st Lt. Gail H. Alexander... Va., 1899. Killed in action, Aug. 7, 1918. Com-
mended for absolute fearlessness and devo-
tion to duty. "He ever exposed himself to
save his men."
- Major Edward M. Almond....Va., 1915. Captain commanding Company
"A," 12th M. G. Battalion. For distingulsh-
ed gallantry at Vesle River (where he was
wounded) he was promoted to grade of
Major.
- 1st Lt. J. Favre Baldwin.... Texas, 1912. Surgeon, "Royal Fusillers," B. E.
F. Killed in action, Aug. 7, 1918. Com-
mended by his Battalion Commander for con-
spicuous bravery and utter self-abnegation
in the discharge of his duty. His last letter
to his doting parents (he was an only child),
written the night before his death, is a beau-
tiful classic, breathing, as it does, the loft-
lest sentiments of filial love and reverence,
pure patriotism and resignation to the Di-
vine Will. A distinguished graduate of three
institutions, he had just begun the practice
of his profession when he felt that his ser-
vices were needed in the World War, and has-
tened to France and joined the British Ex-
peditionary Force in October, 1917,
- Private Alden Bell.....Va., 1880. Volunteer at 57 years of age, 116th
Inf., and 104th Engineers, A. E. F. Given
letters by his Commanders praising him
highly for his patriotism and gallantry in
action. (Seriously gassed and blinded for
four months.)
- Priv. Archibald W. Benners.. Pa., 1919. U. S. M. C. Killed in action. Com-
mended for distinguished bravery and devo-
tion to duty, ready and willing to serve as
a private soldier and to give his life for his
Country. (His parents' only child.)
- 1st Lt. George T. Blackford.. Va., 1901. Engineers, A. E. F. Recommended
five times for grade of Captain and twice for
that of Major for gallant services during
twenty-six months' overseas duty in com-
mand of detachments numbering sometimes
as many as 3,500 men. Also received French
Citation by Commanding General.
- Sgt. Flyer Reginald R. Brooks Mont., 1914. Air Service, A. E. F. Rating
R. M. A. Twenty months' overseas service,
and highly commended for gallantry and
efficiency.

- 1st Lt. Geo. T. Burdeau, Jr.. Mo., 1911. Cited for gallantry in Order from Base Headquarters No. 2, A. E. F.
- 1st Lt. Claude R. Cammer... Va., 1915. Cited for distinguished gallantry while in command of his M. G. Company. Disabled permanently by wounds.
- Lt. Col. Arthur G. Campbell.. Va., 1906. Commended for distinguished gallantry and efficiency as a Battery Commander in action, and promoted and placed on General Staff in U. S. He had been detailed as Adjutant, but when his battery went into its first action he was called back to command it.
- Lt. Col. Hardee Chambliss.. Ala., 1894. Commended for scientific ability and distinguished services while commanding Nitrate Plant No. 1, at Sheffield, Ala.
- 1st Lt J. Rives Childs.... Va., 1912. Distinguished as Radio Intelligence Officer, A. E. F., and selected as one of the Military Committee sitting with the American Peace Commission. Served frequently with British and French Headquarters. Especially commended by General Nolan for his work on Enemy Ciphers, who said his report on German Military Ciphers "will undoubtedly prove to be of great value, both as an historical record and as a text-book for training specialists."
- Capt. Camillus Christian, Jr. Va., 1914. Cited for conspicuous gallantry at Argonne Forest and promoted, and detailed to Military Committee of the American Peace Commission.
- Capt. Fred. W. Clarke, Jr.... Ga., 1917. Recommended for D. S. C. for gallantry near Vierzy, July 19, 1918. (Received Croix de Guerre.
- Capt. James E. Cole, Jr..... Va., 1917. Cited for gallantry at both St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.
- Col. Christopher C. Collins... Va., 1892. Medical Corps, A. E. F. Repeatedly commended for conspicuous and distinguished services in the administration of Base Hospital No. 18 (the first to go overseas) which was declared to be the most completely arranged, most sanitary and best conducted Hospital in the American Army. (Decorated by the British Government.)
- Maj. Charles J. Collins..... Fla., 1916. Commended by his superior officers for exceptional valour and ability.
- Sergeant Alexander J. Con- Ohio, 1909. B. E. F. Commended for heroic
verse..... conduct in action by his Commanding Officer who died before he could urge his promotion as intended.
- Col. Harry N. Cootes Va., 1896. Cited for meritorious and distinguished services at both St. Mihiel and Arras, in both Division and G. H. Q. Orders.
- Corporal James L. Corey... Ind., 1917. U. S. M. C. Instantly killed in action at Chateau Thierry, June 10, 1918. Commended in highest terms for conspicuous valour.
- Capt. Daniel L. Coulbourn... Va., 1913. Recommended for promotion to grade of Major, but Armistice prevented promotion.

- Lt. Col. William Couper.... Va., 1904. Commended for valuable and distinguished services as Officer in Charge of construction of camps, cantonments, etc., in the Construction Division of the Army.
- Major H. I. T. Creswell..... Calif., 1913. Commended for distinguished gallantry in command of certain Companies of his Battalion at the capture of Cantigny, where his services were not required.
- Capt. Samuel C. Cumming... Va., 1917. Cited for extraordinary heroism in last great battle of the War. Awarded Croix de Guerre by French Government.
- Private Powhatan R. Dance. Va., 1920. U. S. M. C. Killed in action, Nov. 1, 1918. He was so impatient for overseas service that he sailed for the front before completing his term at the Officers' Training School, and made the Supreme Sacrifice a few weeks after reaching France. Commended for devotion to duty and superb bravery.
- Capt. George F. Dashiell.... Va., 1919. Commended for extraordinary gallantry in all the major engagements, to the day he was killed, near Souppy, Nov. 10, 1918.
- Capt. Edward T. Davant.... Va., 1911. Cited for distinguished gallantry at Sommerance, Nov. 1, 1918, by Brig. Gen. Brett, when, though seriously wounded himself, he fearlessly exposed himself, reorganized the attack on machine-guns and directed it successfully until the Enemy's position was taken.
- Capt. Ralph M. Davenport... Col., 1911. Highly commended for gallantry in action in the Chateau Thierry Salient, where he was wounded and received promotion.
- 1st Lt. James H. Drake, Jr... Va., 1901. B. E. F. Highly commended by his Battalion Commander.
- Capt. Charles A. Etheridge.. Va., 1915. U. S. M. C. Highly commended for bravery in action in Chateau Thierry Sector, June-July, 1918. (Then a Lieutenant.)
- 1st Lt. James H. Ewell, Jr... Texas, 1909. A. E. F. Highly distinguished as the first American Anti-Aircraft Artillery Officer. Ordered to return to Fort Monroe and fit men for this branch of the Service, July, 1918; was returning to France with qualified troops, when he died on shipboard, in sight of Brest, of pneumonia, Oct. 18, 1918.
- 1st Lt. John H. Fechheimer.. N. Y., 1916. Commended for gallantry during the St. Mihiel Drive, Sept. 28, 1918, where he was wounded.
- Capt. Coke Flannagan..... N. Y., 1913. Highly commended by his superior officers for Radio Work in the A. E. F., and recommended to be promoted, and retained in the Service after the conclusion of hostilities. (Awarded the Croix de Guerre by French Government for brilliant services.)
- Capt. Willis A. Garvey..... Kansas, 1916. Recommended for D. S. C. for distinguished gallantry and efficiency as an Artillery Officer, and Liaison Officer, in 2nd Division, in Chateau Thierry Sector, June-July, 1918, by Colonel, 23d Inf.

- Major Lee S. Gerow Va., 1913. Highly commended for meritorious and distinguished services in assisting in the formation of a new Division, and, after the Armistice, while attached to the Finance Division of the Army, in charge of the disbursement of the "Bonus" Fund granted by Congress, clearing up approximately one million and a half claims in the short time of about two months.
- Major W. H. Gill..... Va., 1907. Commended for conspicuously gallant conduct in action and recommended for promotion to the grade of Lieutenant Colonel.
- Capt. Larkin W. Glazebrook, D. C., 1918. Began his military career by
 Jr. being the most distinguished of all his fellow candidates at first Fort Myer Training Camp. Desperately wounded and gassed in action a number of times.
 Most highly commended by all his superior officers, and promoted for gallantry and devotion—"above and beyond the call of duty."
- Col. Samuel R. Gleaves..... Va., 1898. Recommended by the Commander-in-Chief, Oct., 1918, to be promoted to the grade of Brigadier General for exceptionally distinguished services, but no action taken by the Senate on any nomination after Oct. 1, 1918. (Awarded three decorations. See above.)
- Capt. Benjamin A. Goodman. Va., 1917. After serving gallantly with the Marines in France, and receiving a wound in action, was given the distinction of being selected to command the Marine Section of the S. A. T. C. at the V. M. I.
- 1st Lt. William T. Gould, Jr.. N. Y., 1918. Air Service. Distinguished as "First Honour" Graduate of his Class at Princeton University Ground School, wearing the "Black Bird" and two gold V's. 15 months' service in France and Italy as a Flyer.
- Capt. Percy S. Grant..... Va., 1908. 368th Inf. (Negro Reg't.), 92d Division. Commended for gallantry and efficiency at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne, and twice offered promotion to another unit.
- Capt. Henry P. Gray, Jr..... Va., 1918. A. E. F. Chosen to command one of the Companies of the Third Composite Regiment, as Escort to the Commander-in-Chief, after the Armistice.
- Capt. Fred. S. Greene..... Va., 1890. Engineers, A. E. F. For gallant services in action recommended for promotion to grade of Major, but commission given erroneously to another (of similar name.)
- Capt. J. Addison Hagan..... Va., 1916. U. S. M. C. Recommended for D. S. C. for rescuing one of his men from "No Man's Land," while suffering himself from a serious wound in Chateau Thierry Sector, June, 1918. Later, recommended for the "Medal of Honour."

- Capt. Joseph S. Hagenbuch.. Pa., 1911. Sanitary Corps, A. E. F. Commended for valuable and distinguished services as Chief of Sanitary Corps of all the Armies, in turn, while in Germany.
- 1st Lt. E. T. Hathaway..... Okla., 1915. Pilot, Air Service, A. E. F. Killed in action. Commended for bravery and efficiency.
- Lt. Commander A. Langstaff Va., 1902. U. S. N. R. F. Commended by Commanding Officer for distinguished efficiency and scientific attainments as exemplified in his service in the Navy for over two years in the World War, and promoted to grade of Lt. Commander. He presented to the Service several of his valuable inventions.
- Capt. Charles Johnston..... Va., 1902. Commended for conspicuous gallantry in action; severely wounded.
- Color-Bearer Russell A. N. Y., 1914. "First Blood of the War" (of Kelly V. M. I. Heroes). Killed in action at Givanchy, France, while a member of the French Foreign Legion, June 17, 1915. He wrote a series of remarkable letters, upon his arrival in France, telling of his experiences in the French Army, which were published in many of the largest papers in the U. S. He was seen to fall with a ghastly wound, and it was learned that he was a prisoner and had his leg amputated, but no further tidings ever came, and it is believed he died the day he was wounded, and lies in an unknown grave in France.
- 1st Lt. Clarke O. Kimberly... Va., 1915. Received two Citations for conspicuous gallantry, besides being awarded the Croix de Guerre.
- Capt. H. B. Kinsolving, Jr... Ky., 1911. Recommended for promotion to grade of Major for distinguished services. Discharged from Service as Major, F. A. R. C.
- Col. George T. Langhorne.... Va., 1887. 8th U. S. Cavalry. Most highly commended by the Governor of Texas in 1917 to the Secretary of War as the most successful commanding officer ever in the Big Bend Section in handling the Chihuahua bandits; and who said the citizens of Texas owed him a debt of gratitude for his splendid services.
- Capt. Greenlee D. Letcher... Va., 1886. A. E. F. Commended by his Brigade Commander as probably the most efficient Battery Commander in the Brigade. Believed to have been the oldest volunteer Line Officer in the American Army.
- Capt. E. L. Lindsey..... Va., 1909. Engineers, A. E. F. Cited for "Exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services."
- Major Orin C. Lloyd N. C., 1910. A. G. Department, U. S. A. Commended for meritorious and distinguished services as Camp Personnel Adjutant and as one of a detail of expert officers charged with formulating plans for the mobilization of the Army.
- 1st Lt. S. A. Loughridge.... Ky., 1904. Royal Art., B. E. F. Recommended for promotion by his commanding officer.

- Major Richard G. Lyne.... Va., 1916. Highly commended by Division Commander for the manner in which he directed his Battery ("B," 51st C. A.) at St. Mihiel and promoted to Major.
- Col. George C. Marshall, Jr... Pa., 1901. Recommended by the Commander-in-Chief, Oct., 1918, for exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services, to be promoted to the grade of Brigadier General and Chief of Operations of an Army Corps; but no action was taken by the Senate on any nominations after Oct. 1, 1918. The Commander-in-Chief, however, gave him the position without the rank, which he filled with extraordinary distinction and success.
- Capt. Clarence A. Martin.... Va., 1917. A. E. F. Commended for extraordinary gallantry in action. Lost 92 killed and wounded out of 150 of his Company in one battle.
- 1st Lt. Edward G. Maxwell... Va., 1915. Signal Officer, 317th Inf., A. E. F. Highly commended for initiative and courage by his Colonel (Kellar).
- Capt. Edward R. Michaux... N. C., 1917. 60th Inf., 5th Div. Citation from General Officer, for conspicuous bravery in action.
- Capt. Morgan R. Mills, Jr.. Va., 1917. U. S. M. C. Cited for conspicuously distinguishing himself in a determined attack by the Enemy after his Commander and next in rank had fallen. (Awarded Croix de Guerre by the French Government.)
- Capt. Charles Ellet Moore... Va., 1913. Highly commended by the Commander-in-Chief in a personal telegram for leading his Company with great gallantry at Vaux, July 1-2, 1918, and refusing to leave it, though badly wounded, and recommending him for the grade of Major, later. (He is still in Hospital, twenty-one months afterwards, suffering from his wounds.)
- 2nd Lt. Richard W. Murphy... Ala., 1916. U. S. M. C. Mortally wounded in action. Cited for distinguished gallantry in the Chateau Thierry Salient where he made the Supreme Sacrifice.
- 1st Lt. Ralph W. McGee.... Miss., 1913. 312th Ammunition Train, 87th Division, A. E. F. Recommended to be made Captain in Nov., 1918, but Armistice prevented his promotion.
- Private John McKinney.... N. Y., 1916. Co. "G," 105th Infantry, 27th Div., A. E. F. Highly commended for gallantry in action in Flanders, Aug. 31, 1918, in which he was very seriously wounded.
- Lt. Col. Donald M. McRae... D. C., 1912. Cited three times for acts of heroism in the B. E. F. where he served from Private to Major, and commended for distinguished bravery in the A. E. F. where he served from Captain to Lieutenant Colonel. (Awarded Military Cross by King George in person.)

- Capt. Charles P. Nash..... W. Va., 1917. U. S. M. C. Attached to Air Service Section. His Squadron Commander wrote, "He did exceptional work previous to his being unfortunate enough to be missing." (It was afterwards learned that he had been shot down from a height of over 2,000 feet, losing an arm, and being made a prisoner of War.) Received D. S. C.
- Capt. James A. Nelms..... Va., 1917. U. S. M. C. Cited by his Colonel for distinguished valour in action in the Chateau Thierry Sector where, by his remarkable coolness and intrepidity, acting in conjunction with his Major, he prevented his command from being annihilated. For his heroic act he was recommended to be promoted to Major (temporary) in the U. S. M. C. (He was awarded the Croix de Guerre by the French Government.)
- Major Edward W. Nichols... Va., 1878. Commended repeatedly in the highest terms by the War Department for his valuable and distinguished services, both in his administration as Superintendent of the V. M. I., making it such a valuable adjunct to the Service, and for his organization and conduct of the S. A. T. C., at that institution, under a commission of Major of Engineers, U. S. Army; the V. M. I. having the unique distinction of being the only institution in the United States which was honoured by having its head officer commissioned in the Army and placed in command of its S. A. T. C.
- Capt. James A. Nichols, Jr... Va., 1910. Recommended for the D. S. C. for distinguished bravery in a number of major actions. Three times wounded.
- Corporal B. B. Owens..... N. C., 1914. B. E. F. Recommended for French Decoration, at the same time he received the British Military Medal, for extraordinary bravery in action in Belgium in October, 1917, while serving in the "First Royal Fusiliers."
- Ensign Sydney W. Owens... Va., 1920. U. S. N., Aviation Section. He graduated with the highest honours of his Class at Princeton University Ground School, having been one of four V. M. I. Alumni who attained the distinction of standing at the head of their respective Classes at Aviation Ground Schools. Escorted in the air the President's Convoy to Europe (both trips).
- Lt. Col. Alvin M. Owsley... Texas, 1909. Commended and promoted for his gallant and distinguished conduct at the front.
- Capt. Clark Owsley..... Texas, 1918. (Brother of above). Highly commended and promoted for distinguished conduct in action as Regimental Gas Director, 36th Div., A. E. F.

- Major Victor Parks, Jr. Va., 1915. Air Service, A. E. F. Cited three times by his own Government for most distinguished service as an American Ace, having eight (8) Enemy Planes brought down to his credit, for which the French Government awarded him two Decorations.
- Sergt. Andrew S. Patterson. Va., 1917. Air Service, A. E. F. Cited by his Major for a brave act.
- Capt. Allan C. Perkinson. . . . Va., 1914. U. S. M. C. Cited by his Regimental Commander for conspicuous gallantry, while a Lieutenant in command of a patrol of 12, in defeating Enemy troops in a night attack, killing a number of them, with the loss of only one man wounded. (Awarded the Croix de Guerre by the French Government.)
- 1st Lt. James A. Pigue. Tenn., 1905. Killed in action. He had been recommended for promotion to the grade of Major for exceptional bravery in action, and remarkable efficiency as an officer. He had already received four medals for distinction in the regular Service, before the World War.
- 1st Lt. Paul M. Potts, Jr. . . . La., 1917. Air Service, A. E. F. Distinguished as a Pilot and Bomber, and said to be an American Ace, though positive data are not yet in hand. One of ten Aviators picked to go to Foggia Training School.
- 2nd Lt. Thomas R. Potts. . . . Va., 1918. Air Service, A. E. F. Pilot in Combat Squadron, and highly commended. Awarded "First Honour" of his Class of 400 at Princeton University Ground School.
- 1st Lt. George I. Rankin. . . . N. Y., 1910. Highly commended for gallantry in battle of the Marne. Returned to U. S. for recuperation, and to be an Instructor at Training Camps.
- 1st Lt. R. B. Rhett S. C., 1910. Med. Corps, B. E. F. American Citation and recommended twice for promotion.
- Private Charles S. Roller. . . . Va., 1902. A. E. F. Attached to 314th Sanitary Train, 89th Div., as Stretcher-Bearer, and displayed distinguished gallantry and efficiency at the front, and, later, with the Red Cross in the Army in Germany. Commissioned Captain of the Red Cross by the President, on his return home.
- 1st Lt. Irvine C. Scudder. . . . Miss., 1918. A. E. F. Cited in General Orders for extraordinary bravery and efficiency in the advance on Metz, in obtaining valuable information, without regard to personal danger, by advancing in command of three sections of 16 men each, in face of the Enemy, and destroying entanglements,—reaching the objective with the centre section, after suffering great loss. Recommended for the D. S. C.
- Capt. Frank M. Smith. Tenn., 1907. Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. (Formerly Calvin M. Smith) Received two Citations from General Officers for conspicuous bravery in action. Wounded near Cunel.

- Capt. Horace L. Smith, Jr... Va., 1915. Cited a number of times in Division Orders for exceptionally valourous deeds and awarded the D. S. C.
- Capt. James Taylor..... N. J., 1918. For distinguished bravery and efficiency as a Battery Commander he was selected for service with the 301st Battalion, Heavy Tank Corps, B. E. F.
- Col. James D. Taylor..... Fla., 1898. Cited in Order of 32nd Army Corps, May 1, 1919, by its Commander, General Passaga, as "an officer of matchless courage and energy, particularly distinguishing himself in August, 1918, North of Toul," when commanding the 335th U. S. Infantry. In 1919, he was awarded the D. S. M. for the distinguished service he performed, nearly twenty years before, which led to the capture of the Insurrectionary Leader, Aguinado, in the Philippines.
- Capt. John B. Tomlinson.... Ala., 1917. 18th Infantry, A. E. F. Died in the Service after his second gas attack. Commended in highest terms for his heroism in leading a second raid into the German trenches by his then Regimental Commander, General Frank Parker, who ordered his name placed on the Regimental Roll of Honour.
- Lt. Col. Alfred P. Upshur.... Va., 1904. M. C., U. S. A. Recommended for Distinguished Service Medal for his work in organizing and successfully conducting Base Hospital at Camp Pike, and General Hospital No. 3, U. S. A.
- Master Engineer Henry M. W. Va., 1912. 23rd Engineers, A. E. F. Highly Venable commended for gallantry and efficiency.
- 1st Lt. William H. Wales, III.. Va., 1916. Air Service, A. E. F. Commended for valuable and distinguished services. "First Honour" Graduate of Princeton University Ground School.
- Lt. Col. J. M. S. Waring.... Md., 1894. Commended and promoted for scientific ability and distinguished services in the administration of the General Ordnance Depot at Nitro, W. Va., which cost seventy millions of dollars.
- Capt. Edward L. Wells..... S. C., 1907. Second M. G. Battalion, 1st Division, A. E. F. Cited for "extraordinary bravery and efficiency in handling men." (In addition to Citation with D. S. C. twice.)
- 1st Lt. Richard F. Welton, Jr.. Va., 1915. A. E. F. Commended for conspicuous bravery in action with the 46th Infantry.
- Capt. Thomas S. Whiting.... Va., 1917. U. S. M. C. (Then 1st Lieutenant.) Very highly commended while commanding his platoon in action at Chateau Thierry, June 2, 1918 (in which he was seriously wounded in many parts of the body), by his Regimental Commander, "as an example and inspiration to his men for his absolute devotion to duty and conspicuous bravery under fire," and by the Major General Commandant of the U. S. M. C. "for conspicuously distinguishing himself in action." (Awarded the French Croix de Guerre.)

- Lt. Col. John S. Williams... Va., 1904. Received Citation from Gen. Jno. J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, for "exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as a member of the General Staff, Gen. Hdq., A. E. F."
- Lt. Col. Jennings C. Wise... Va., 1902. Cited for "conspicuous bravery in action, courageous conduct and special devotion to duty, after being severely gassed and wounded by shell fire," while serving with the 133rd French Army, February, 1918. Later, awarded D. S. C.

CASUALTIES.

KILLED IN ACTION, OR DIED IN THE SERVICE.

(List not yet complete.)

- First Lieutenant Gail H. Alexander 1899, from Danville, Va. 47th Infantry, 4th Division. Killed in action at Bazoches, near the Vesle River, France, August 7, 1918.
- First Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory 1916, from Wilmington, Del. 26th Regular Inf., 1st Div. Killed in action leading assaulting platoon ahead of his regiment, near Verdun, October 2, 1918. Awarded, posthumously, the D. S. C., and recommended for the "Medal of Honour." He was incapacitated for duty (walking with a limp from a wound previously received) when he was killed, but he insisted on returning to duty. He was called the bravest and best beloved member of his battalion.
- First Lieutenant J. Favre Baldwin 1912, from Tyler, Texas. Surgeon, "Royal Fusiliers," B. E. F. Killed in action in France, August 7, 1918.
- Private Archibald W. Benners 1919, from Ambler, Pa. U. S. Marine Corps. Died, July 3, 1918, of wounds received in action in France, June 3, 1918. (He had received a commission of 2nd Lieutenant in the U. S. M. C. Reserve, but resigned and went into the ranks, in order to get quickly to the front with the regulars. He had been selected for the Officers' Training School in France when he made the Supreme Sacrifice.)
- Lieutenant Col. Charles M. Blackford 1897, from Staunton, Va. 75th U. S. Infantry. Died in the Service of pneumonia following influenza, at Camp Lewis, Washington State, January 18, 1919.
- Private Mahlon W. Caffee.... 1906, from Carthage, Mo. Officers' Training School. Died of pneumonia, superinduced by an accident incurred in the Service, December 30, 1918.
- Sergeant Irwin A. Carroll... 1913, from Beaumont, Texas. Officers' Training School. Died in the Service, at College Station, Texas, Oct. 9, 1918
- Private Middleton Chambers. 1908, from Richmond, Va. Air Service, U. S. A. Died of pneumonia following influenza, just before receiving a commission, March 8, 1919.
- Captain Robert Y. Conrad... 1905, from Winchester, Va. Co. "I," 116th Infantry. Killed in action, battle of the Marne, Oct. 12, 1918. Awarded, posthumously, the D. S. C.
- Corporal James L. Corey.... 1917, from Argos, Ind. U. S. Marine Corps. Killed in action at Chateau Thierry, July 19, 1918.
- Sergeant Joseph R. Cushman 1915, from Bedford Village, N. Y. Co. "K," 107th Inf. Killed in action near Coulet, France, Sept. 29, 1918.

- Second Lieutenant Frank Cutchins 1914, from Richmond, Va. 309th Engineers. Died in the Service in France of pneumonia following influenza, December 26, 1918.
- Private Powhatan R. Dance.. 1920, from Richmond, Va. U. S. M. C. Killed in action in France, November 1, 1918.
- Captain George F. Dashiell.. 1919, from Smithfield, Va. M. G. Co., 11th Inf. Killed in action near Souppy, in the Argonne, by bursting of a shell (which also killed other members of his Company), Nov. 10, 1918.
- Major A. Wood Dillard..... 1913, from Baltimore, Md. Inspector General's Department. (Late Captain of Infantry, A. E. F.) Accidentally killed at Nashville, Tenn., his Post, January 9, 1919. Previously awarded the D. S. C.
- First Lieutenant James H. Drake, Jr. 1901, from Richmond, Va. 24th London Regiment, B. E. F. Died in a London Hospital from the effects of wounds, gas attacks, and extraordinary hardships, during his service at the front since 1916, September 23, 1918.
- First Lieutenant James H. Ewell, Jr. 1909, from Goliad, Texas. C. A., U. S. A., A. E. F. First officer commanding a Battery of Anti-Aircraft Artillery. Died of pneumonia while returning to France with troops he had trained for his branch of the Service, as his ship sighted Brest, October 18, 1918.
- First Lieutenant Alexander H. Fraser 1908, from San Antonio, Texas. Aviation Service, U. S. A. Died in the Service of pneumonia following influenza, at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, Oct 28, 1918.
- Captain Jesse H. Fugate, Jr.. 1916, from Reed Island, Va. U. S. M. C. Died at his Post at Santiago, D. R., of pneumonia, January 9, 1919. About to be promoted to Major for distinguished service.
- Captain Howard F. Gill..... 1914, from Petersburg, Va. C. A., U. S. A. Died in the Service at Fort Monroe, Va., of pneumonia following influenza, Oct. 14, 1918.
- Sergeant Walter S. Goddard. 1910, from Washington, N. C. Co. "I," 119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F. Killed in action at battle of Ypres, Sept., 1, 1918.
- Private T. Sheafe Haskell... 1907, from Derby Line, Vt. Officers' Training School at Plattsburg, N. Y. Died from effects of an accident while in training, summer of 1917.
- First Lieutenant Edward T. Hathaway..... 1915, from Oklahoma City, Okla. Pilot, Air Service, A. E. F. Killed in action in France, June 25, 1918.
- Private Peter P. Homes..... 1912, from Lunenburg County, Va. Died while a candidate for commission at O. T. School at Camp Lee, Va., Feb. 27, 1918.
- Lieutenant Richard J. Howard 1914, from St. Louis, Mo. "Black Watch," B. E. F. Killed in action in France, March 17, 1916 Awarded the "Victoria Cross" (posthumously).
- Captain William H. Humphreys 1915, from Crozet, Va. 58th Infantry. Killed in action at the Argonne, France, October 4, 1918.
- Captain Bartlett James..... Va., 1915. U. S. A. Died at his Post, Columbus, N. M., Oct. 24, 1917.

- Major E. Hammond Johnson. 1904, from Norfolk, Va. 112th Infantry. With Army of Occupation. Died suddenly of apoplexy at his Post in Germany (Cochem), May 17, 1919.
- Captain Gustav Karow..... Ga., 1916. U. S. M. Corps. Killed in the line of duty at his Post at Paris Island, S. C., June 25, 1920, by falling to earth with his burning plane.
- Ensign (Color-Bearer) Russell A. Kelly 1914, from Cedarhurst, N. Y. French Foreign Legion. Mortally wounded at Givanchy, France, and died, June 7, 1915.
- Captain B. V. M. La Rue.... 1896, from Kansas City, Mo. 335th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F. Died in the Service in France of pneumonia following influenza, _____ 1918.
- Captain Atwell T. Lincoln... 1897, from Columbus, Miss., and later, St. Louis, Mo. Co. "B" (M. G. Co.), 354th Inf., 89th Division. Killed in action at the St. Mihiel Salient, September 18, 1918.
- First Lieutenant Hope W. Massie 1918, from Tyro, Va. 119th Infantry. Killed while on patrol in France, August 6th, 1918. "You fellows are married, I am the one to go." A comrade wrote: "He had the perfect faith—and died that others might live."
- Private Eugene N. Mayer... 1912, from Norfolk, Va. (later, from Bristol, Va.). Officers' Training School at Camp Johnston. Died of pneumonia following influenza in the Service, at Camp Johnston, October 21, 1918.
- Brigadier Genl. R. E. L. Michie 1883, from Albemarle County, Va. U. S. Army. Died in the Service in France very suddenly, of disease, June 5, 1918.
- Pharmacist Mate, 2nd Class, Carter Milam 1914, from Nashville, Tenn. U. S. Navy. Died aboard U. S. S. Louisville, just after the ship reached Brest, France, September 29, 1918, of pneumonia following influenza. (Body sent home and interred in Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn.)
- First Lieutenant Charles A. Minton 1909, from New York City. Co. "I," 305th Infantry, 77th Division. Died of pneumonia, in France, Oct. 18, 1918.
- Second Lieutenant Richard W. Murphy 1916, from Greensboro, Ala. U. S. Marine Corps. Mortally wounded at Chateau Thierry Salient, and died June —, 1918.
- First Lieutenant John Murray McClellan 1916, from Richmond, Va. U. S. M. C. Killed in action at Vierzy, France, July 19, 1918. Awarded the Croix de Guerre (posthumously) by Marshal Petain, Commander-in-Chief of the French Armies of the East.
- First Lieutenant Alexander McClintock 1913, from Lexington, Ky. Infantry, U. S. A. (Previously for two years a Sergeant in the B. E. F.) Died in New York, from effects of wounds received in action and hard service in France with the British Expeditionary Force, June 28, 1918. Awarded the British Distinguished Service Cross by King George, personally, for bringing from the field two wounded comrades when he himself was badly wounded.

- First Lieutenant James A. Pigue 1905, from Nashville, Tenn. 117th Inf. Killed in action on the Marne, July 18, 1918.
- First Lieutenant Rodney W. Polack 1908, from York, Pa. 60th Inf., 5th Div. Killed in action in France, October 14th, 1918.
- Private Edmund L. Rapkin. 1919, from Montclair, N. J. Co. "L," 107th Infantry. Died in the Service at Army Hospital, Blois, France, of pneumonia following influenza, October 31, 1918.
- Captain J. N. C. Richards... 1914, from Riverton, Va. Co. "F," 26th Inf., 1st Division. Killed in action at Soissons, France, July 19, 1918. D. S. C., awarded posthumously.
- Lieutenant Kiffin Y. Rockwell 1912, from Asheville, N. C. Aviation Service, B. E. F. Killed in action in France, September 23, 1916. He had been decorated twice.
- Private Edward Marcus Smith 1914, from Valdosta, Ga. Emergency Medical Reserve Corps, U. S. A. Died of pneumonia following influenza while ministering to those stricken with the disease, in Philadelphia, Pa., October 7, 1918. The Dean of the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania said: "He died a martyr to duty as fully as the soldier who sacrificed his life on the field of battle."
- Second Lieutenant Vernon L. Somers 1915, from Bloxom, Va. U. S. M. C. Killed in action in the Chateau Thierry Salient, June 6, 1918. The D. S. C. and Navy Cross awarded him, posthumously.
- Captain Hugh Stockdell.... 1897, from Petersburg, Va. Commanding the Richmond M. G. Co. (For Local Defense.) Died of pneumonia following influenza, while earnestly and indefatigably training this Company for possible future National Service, December 25, 1918. (Name of Co. changed to "Hugh Stockdell M. G. Co.")
- Second Lieutenant Melville E. Sullivan 1917, from Richmond, Va. U. S. M. C., Aviation Section. Killed, while flying in Florida, May 7, 1918.
- Field Clerk Benjamin T. Tinsley 1901, from Salem, Va. With A. E. F. Died in the Service in France, March 19, 1918.
- Captain John B. Tomlinson.. 1917, from Birmingham, Ala. 18th Infantry, 1st Division. Died in the Service at the Hospital at Langres, France, Oct. 14, 1918, from the effects of having been gassed on May 1st and again early in October, 1918, in the Argonne.
- First Lieutenant James A. Van Sant 1918, Mt. Sterling, Ky. 41st Infantry. Died in the Service in France of disease, November 9, 1919.
- Yeoman, 3rd Class, William H. Waggoner, Jr. 1910, from Independence, Mo. U. S. Navy-Reserve Force. Died of pneumonia following influenza, at Great Lakes, Illinois, while in training, September 23, 1918.

- Captain Edward L. Wells.... 1907, from Charleston, S. C. 2nd M. G. Battalion, 1st Brigade, 1st Division. Killed in action near Exermont, France, October 4, 1918. Twice promoted for gallantry. Specially commended for conspicuous bravery by both his Brigade and Division Commanders. Awarded, posthumously, both the D. S. C. (twice) and the Croix de Guerre. General Parker, his Brigade Commander, in a letter to the Mayor of Charleston, said the City ought to raise a monument to his memory.
- Lieutenant William Wheatley 1871, from Washington, D. C. U. S. Navy—Reserve Force. Died in the Service, of disease, January 29, 1918.
- First Lieutenant Crispin Wright 1904, from Pittsylvania Co., Va. Surgeon, 41st Division. (Western troops.) A. E. F. Died from effects of the Service at the front, in U. S. General Hospital No. 19, at Oteen, N. C., February 22, 1920.

WOUNDED, OR SERIOUSLY GASSED, IN ACTION.

(List *not* complete.)

- Captain Fred. W. Adams.... 1909, from Kansas City, Mo. 85th Inf., 18th Div. Slightly wounded in action in France, July 20, 1918, but not evacuated from the field. Automatically assumed command of his Company, July 19th, when all other officers became casualties. Awarded the D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre.
- Field Clerk Eugene M. Adkins 1920, from Lynchburg, Va. Gassed at Metz, Alsace, ———, 1918.
- Major George Murrell Alexander 1909, from Lynchburg, Va. 116th Infantry. Wounded in action in France, October 11, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Wesley R. Allison 1916, from Rosemont, Pa. Royal Flying Corps, 208th Squadron; later, 65th Squadron. Shot down, wounded, July 9, 1918. Shot down, wounded, August 10, 1918 (in Hospital). Machine came apart in air, Dec. 15, 1918, and in Hospital from the fall until April, 1919.
- Major Edward M. Almond... 1915, from Orange, Va. Captain Co. "A." 12th M. G. Battalion, 4th Division. Slightly wounded in action at battle of Vesle River, ———, 1918. Promoted Major.
- 1st Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory 1916, from Wilmington, Del. 26th (Regular) (Infantry). Severely wounded in action at Montdidier, France, May 24, 1918. (Returned to trenches in August, and was killed in action, October 2, 1918.) Awarded the D. S. C., posthumously. Recommended for the "Medal of Honour."
- 1st Lieutenant James M. Angle 1906, from Pittsburgh, Pa. Required to undergo operation from disease incurred in the Service, Nov. 26, 1918, and long in Hospital.

- Sergeant Eugene H. Ashley.. 1915, from Valdosta, Ga. Co. "H," 109th Infantry. Slightly wounded in action at battle of Marne, July —, 1918.
- 2d Lieutenant Samuel L. Austin..... 1920, from Chicago, Ill. A. S., U. S. A. Injured by an accident with his plane and thus prevented from going overseas.
- 1st Lieutenant English Bagby Ph. D., Adjunct Professor, V. M. I., from Maryland. Sanitary Corps and assigned to Air Service, U. S. A. Later, Commanding Officer, Medical Research Laboratory at Kelly Field. Still later, Adjutant of Medical Research Laboratory at Hazelhurst Field. Injured in line of duty, July 26, 1917, while serving in Ambulance Corps, U. S. A.
- 1st Lieutenant Raymond M. Batten 1915, from Smithfield, Va. Aviation Service, A. E. F. Terribly gassed while serving with French and American Forces.
- Private Alden Bell..... 1880, from Culpeper, Va. 116th Inf. and 10th Engineers, A. E. F. Twice gassed in action and blinded for four months. (Aged 57 years.)
- Captain Stanton L. Bertschey 1918, from Phoebus, Va. 6th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in France —, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Ernest C. Brown 1917, from Knoxville, Tenn. Adjutant, 117th Infantry, 30th Division. Severely wounded in action at —, —, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Foster V. Brown, Jr. 1912, from Chattanooga, Tenn. Co. "F," 28th Infantry. Severely wounded in action at the battle of the Marne, July —, 1918. Awarded Croix de Guerre with Palm.
- 1st Lieutenant Jack W. Burress 1918, from Richmond, Va. 371st Infantry. Severely wounded in action in Champagne Sector, France, September 30, 1918. (Wounded four times the same day.)
- 1st Lieutenant Claude R. Cammer 1915, from Winchester, Va. Acting Captain, — M. G. Battn, 1st Division. Gassed, May 28, 1918, at Cantigny, and seriously wounded twice in action in France, July 18, 1918, at —, and permanently disabled.
- 1st Lieutenant A. Horace Campbell 1918, from New York City. Co. "L," 317th Inf., 80th Division. Severely wounded in action at —, —, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant William G. Cann 1909, from Savannah, Ga. 151st M. G. Battalion, 42nd Division. Wounded in action at —, France, July —, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Franklin W. Carter 1912, from Warrenton, Va. M. G. Co., 165th Infantry. Severely wounded in action in Chateau Thierry Sector, France, July 28, 1918. and in Hospital over a year. Permanently disabled. Awarded the D. S. C.
- Major Turner M. Chambliss. 1914, from North Emporia, Va. Infantry. Wounded severely in action at —, France, —, 1918.
- Captain Camillus Christian.. Jr. 1914, from Lynchburg, Va. 363rd Infantry, 91st Division. Severely gassed in action in Argonne Forest.

- Captain Fred. W. Clarke, Jr. 1917, from Savannah, Ga. U. S. Marine Corps. Wounded slightly in action, April 13, 1918. Again wounded in action, near Metz, July 19th, 1918.
- Major Joseph T. Clement. 1906, from Charleston, S. C. 39th Infantry. Severely wounded near Ourcq River, July 18, 1918. Awarded Croix de Guerre with Silver Star.
- Major Philip Coldwell. 1910, from El Paso, Texas. Infantry. Stationed in Philippines till June, 1918. On his return then to U. S., was stationed at Camp Grant and commanded 3rd Regiment (4,000) of Depot Brigade, and for one month commanded the Camp (35,000 men). While there was severely injured by an Army truck and confined in Hospital eight months.
- Captain B. Allison Colonna. . . 1914, from Washington, D. C. A. E. F. Severely wounded ———, 1918.
- Sergeant Alexander J. Con- 1909, from Columbus, Ohio. 48th Battalion, verse Canadian Infantry, B. E. F., and later, 2nd Battalion. Slightly wounded, Messines Sector; severely wounded, Ypres Sector; wounded Lens Sector. Many months in Hospital, but voluntarily returned to the front after receiving two last wounds, against protest of the Surgeons. Served to end of War. Still disabled (February, 1920.) Served nearly four years overseas.
- Major H. I. T. Creswell. 1913, from San Francisco, Calif. Wounded in action in France, July 30, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant George S. Crockett, Jr. 1919, from Accomac, Va. Air Service, A. E. F. Slightly injured when Plane caught afire 2,000 feet up and he side-slipped to earth; machine destroyed. Commissioned Captain, A. S. R. C., upon discharge.
- 1st Lieutenant Gilman K. Crockett 1912, from Bedford City, Va. 9th M. G. Battalion, 3rd Division, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action near Chateau Thierry, July 15th, and wounded again seriously, Oct. 9, 1918, in Argonne Offensive.
- Captain Samuel C. Cumming. 1917, from Hampton, Va. U. S. M. C. Wounded in action at Bois de Belleau, France, June 11, 1918.
- Captain Stuart Cutler. 1918, from New York City. 23rd (Regular) Infantry, A. E. F. Severely gassed in action, April ———, 1918. Invalided home—lungs seriously affected, but after many months in Hospital partially recovered and returned to duty.
- Captain Edward T. Davant. . 1911, from Roanoke, Va. 315th M. G. Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action north of Sommerance, France, Nov. 1, 1918.
- Captain Ralph M. Davenport. 1911, from Denver, Col. Infantry, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in France, ———, 1918.

- Sergeant Walter E. Denny... 1912, from Newellton, La. Instructor, B. E. F. Wounded in action on the Somme, September 15-16, 1917.
- Major A. Wood Dillard..... 1913, from Baltimore, Md. Captain, Regular Infantry, A. E. F. Severely gassed in action, _____, 1918. (Subsequently accidentally killed.)
- Lt. Colonel John W. Downer.. 1902, from Norfolk, Va. F. A., A. E. F. Wounded, Spring of 1918. Again hit by bullets and severely gassed, while commanding a battalion of Artillery in support of an extensive raid, near Beaumont, France, March 11, 1918. Received D. S. C. and Croix de Guerre for gallantry in this action, and later, Cross of Legion of Honour.
- Major Richard B. Dunbar.. 1908, from Augusta, Ky. 111th Engineers. A. E. F. Slightly gassed in St. Mihiel Offensive.
- Captain Charles A. Etheridge. 1915, from Norfolk, Va. U. S. M. C. Wounded in action in Chateau Thierry Sector, July _____, 1918.
- 2nd Lieutenant Preston K. 1917, from Goldsboro, N. C. 60th Infantry, Faison 5th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action in France, September 16, 1918, at Bois-de Bon Vaux, St. Mihiel Offensive.
- 1st Lieutenant John H. 1916, from New York City. 165th Infantry, Fechheimer 42nd Division, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in St. Mihiel Drive, September 28, 1918.
- 2nd Lieutenant Joseph H. 1910, from Gainesville, Texas. Air Service, Garnett, Jr. A. E. F. Fell over 500 feet in his Plane and sustained serious injuries. Right arm shattered. In Walter Reed Hospital as late as February, 1920.
- Captain Willis A. Garvey.... 1916, from Topeka, Kansas. Battery "F," 15th F. A., 2nd Div., A. E. F. While acting as Liaison Officer in the fighting before Rheims, Oct. 3-9, 1918, was slightly wounded, October 7th.
- Captain Lester T. Gayle, Jr.. 1912, from Portsmouth, Va. 26th Infantry, 1st Division, A. E. F. Transferred to Air Service. Severely injured in line of duty, when his Plane fell to the earth. Many months in Hospital, and finally retired from the Service by action of Medical Board, November, 1919, permanently disabled. Appointed Q. M. at V. M. I., 1920.
- Captain Gustave R. Gerson.. 1912, from Houston, Texas. Medical Corps, B. E. F. Wounded in action, while serving with the Scotch Highlanders. Decorated for conspicuous gallantry, and transferred to A. E. F., and promoted.

- Captain Larkin W. Glazebrook, Jr. 1918, from Washington, D. C. F. A., A. E. F. Wounded in action about July 21, 1918. Later, in St. Mihiel Sector when his horse was killed under him, was seriously hurt, and next day was severely gassed. Removed to Hospital, and, when he found himself alone, *escaped*, and again went into the battle nearby, and was again gassed. When he was returned to the Hospital he was severely reprimanded and *promoted!* Invalided home, and long in Hospital. (At the first Fort Myer Officers' Training School he stood *first* among the 400 candidates there, and *first* among the 140 who passed the final test and were recommended for commissions.
- Captain Benjamin A. Goodman 1917, from Norfolk, Va. U. S. M. C. Wounded in action in France, ———, 1918. Ordered home, and assigned to command of S. A. T. C. at V. M. I.
- 1st Lieutenant Milton M. Guthrie 1912, from Nashville, Tenn. F. A., A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in Picardy, Spring of 1918.
- Captain J. Addison Hagan.. 1916, from Richmond, Va. U. S. M. C., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action, June 11, 1918, at Belleau Wood. After suffering for more than a year, he was retired by a Medical Board, with the rank of Captain.
- 1st Lieutenant William A. Haley, Jr. 1918, from Clifton Forge, Va. Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F. Wounded at ———, 1918.
- 2nd Lieutenant Thomas Hamlin, Jr. 1909, from Danville, Va. Light Tank Service, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action in the Argonne Forest, Oct. 10, 1918, and promoted from Sergeant to 2nd Lieutenant for gallantry.
- Captain G. M. Harrison..... 1907, from Fredericksburg, Va. H. Q. Co., 116th Infantry, 80th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in knee in action, October 18, 1918, in the Argonne Offensive, and in Hospital as late as January, 1919. He was the only officer left of his Company, after this terrific drive.
- Captain Jack S. Hart..... 1917, from Weatherford, Texas. U. S. M. C. Wounded in action at Bois de Belleau, June 24, 1918, and severely gassed, and again wounded in action, Sept. 15, 1918, at St. Mihiel. Twice cited for extraordinary bravery, and received D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and the Naval Cross, and afterwards the MEDAL OF HONOUR.
- Major Jack Hastie, Jr..... 1912, from Seattle, Wash. 2d Cavalry (Reg.) A. E. F. Severely gassed in action. Later seriously hurt in victorious inter-allied Polo Contest in Paris. Invalided home.
- 2nd Lieutenant Herbert R. Hordern 1914, from Warrenton, Va., "Irish Guards," B. E. F. Desperately wounded in the spine in action at Thiepval, France, Aug. 2, 1916, and not entirely recovered, three and a half years later.

- 1st Lieutenant Richard M. Hull 1917, from Savannah, Ga. 4th Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action in France, _____, 1918.
- Captain William H. Humphreys 1915, from Crozet, Va. 58th Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action, July 18, 1918, in Chateau Thierry Salient. (Subsequently killed in action.)
- Major E. Hammond Johnson. 1904, from Norfolk, Va. 38th Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded in action in the closing days of the War. (Subsequently died in the Service, while with the Army of Occupation.)
- Captain Charles Johnston... 1902, from Roanoke, Va. 111th Infantry, 28th Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action near Fismes, France, August 12, 1918.
- 1st Lieut. Catesby Ap C Jones 1913, from Richmond, Va. 3rd Cavalry, A. E. F. Seriously injured by a kick of his horse (skull cracked), while on duty, and many months in Hospital. Later, invalided home, but finally recovered and returned to duty. Received decoration from Belgium.
- J. Julian Jordan 1910, from Hinton, W. Va. After serving his term at O. T. School at Fort Benjamin Harrison, at beginning of War, was severely injured in May, 1918, when en route to join his cavalry command.
- Brig. General Charles E. Kilbourne 1894, from Washington, D. C. U. S. A., A. E. F. Severely wounded in France, while serving on Staff of Major General Wood, in Spring of 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Clarke O. Kimberly 1915, from Hampton, Va. 12th F. A., A. E. F. Gassed, July 21, 1918, near Vierzy, and three months in Hospital. Three Citations and Croix de Guerre.
- 2nd Lieutenant John B. Kimberly, Jr. 1917, from Old Point, Va. 343rd F. A., 9th Division, A. E. F. Wounded at St. Mihiel.
- Sergeant Russell B. Kimbley. 1920, from Okmulgee, Okla. 117th Field Battalion, Signal Corps, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in Argonne Offensive.
- Major Matthew H. Kingman. 1913, from Des Moines, Iowa. U. S. M. C. Wounded in action, June 6, 1918, at Belleau Wood. "Croix de Guerre with Palm."
- Corporal Harry J. Kittrell.. 1916, from Mount Pleasant, Tenn. Co. "L," 117th Infantry, 30th Div., A. E. F. Wounded at Estrees, France. (Taken prisoner, but re-captured same day by his own Company.)
- Captain B. V. M. La Rue.... 1896, from Kansas City, Mo. 335th Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in Meuse-Argonne Offensive. (Died soon afterwards of pneumonia following influenza.)
- Captain George B. Lockhart. 1917, from Honaker, Va. U. S. M. C., A. E. F. Wounded and gassed in action in the fighting of the Marines, June 2-14, 1918.
- Captain William Lohmeyer, Jr. 1916, from Charleston, W. Va. Corps of Engineers, U. S. A., A. E. F. Very seriously wounded in action near Chateau Thierry, July, 1918. Not yet recovered.
- Private William J. Loth, Jr.. 1914, from Waynesboro, Va. British Expeditionary Force. Disabled on Piave River, Italy, and invalided home, after 3 years and 31 days' Service under the British Flag.

- 1st Lieutenant S. A. Lough- 1904, from Lexington, Ky. Severely injured
ridge by an explosion in the B. E. F.
- Major R. G. Lyne..... 1916, from Orange, Va. Captain of 51st F. A.,
A. E. F. Slightly wounded at St. Mihiel,
Sept. 12, 1918, where his battery received
special mention. Promoted soon afterwards.
- 1st Lieutenant George M. 1910, from Savannah, Ga. Tank Corps, A. E. F.
Maclean..... Wounded in action at ———, France, ———,
1918.
- Captain Richard J. Marshall. 1915, from Portsmouth, Va. Commanding 6th
F. A., 1st Division, A. E. F. Severely wound-
ed, Nov. 1, 1918, in Meuse-Argonne Offen-
sive, and in Hospital until March 1, 1919.
- Captain Horatio P. Mason, 1917, from Hampton, Va. U. S. Marine Corps.
Jr. Wounded at ———, ———, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant W. F. 1919, from Glen Allen, Va. A. S., A. E. F.
Melton Injured while flying in France.
- Captain Edward R. Michaux. 1917, from Goldsboro, N. C. Co. "L," 60th
(Regular) Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.
Wounded in action in France at Cunel,
October 12, 1918. Cited by a General Officer
for conspicuous bravery.
- 1st Lieutenant James A. 1914, from Richmond, Va. 47th (Regular) In-
Miller fantry. Severely wounded in two places in
action in France, July ———, 1918. Again
severely wounded at ———, Sept, ———,
1918.
- 1st Lieutenant J. Craig 1916, from Huntington, W. Va. Engineers,
Miller, Jr. later, F. A., A. E. F. Severely gassed near
Lucy-le-Bocage, June, 1918.
- Captain Morgan R. Mills, Jr.. 1917 from Richmond, Va. U. S. Marine Corps,
A. E. F. Wounded in action at Chateau
Thierry, June ———, 1918. Decorated.
- 1st Lieutenant Charles A. 1909, from New York City. 305th Infantry,
Minton 77th Division, A. E. F. Severely gassed
in Meuse-Argonne Offensive, early in Octo-
ber, 1918. (Later died in Service.)
- Captain Charles Ellet Moore. 1913, from Berryville, Va. 23rd Infantry, A.
E. F. Severely wounded at Vaux, July 1,
1918, and still in Hospital, Nov., 1920.
- Major D. G. Morrissett. 1912, from Lynchburg, Va. Ammunition
Train, 1st Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded
in action in Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Oct.
2, 1918.
- Captain George G. Munce.... 1914, from Richmond, Va. U. S. Marine Corps,
A. E. F. Wounded at St. Etienne, Meuse-
Argonne, October 8, 1918. Decorated.
- 2nd Lieutenant John Mc- 1917, from New York City. Co. "B," 107th
Anerney, II. Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in
Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Sept. 29, 1918.
(Lost an eye.)
- 1st Lieutenant William S. 1909, from Independence, Mo. 355th Infantry,
McCoy 89th Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded
in thigh, Sept 13, 1918, at St. Mihiel, and
evacuated from Hospital, December 19, 1918.
- 2nd Lieutenant Stephen Y. 1917, from Duluth, Minn. 319th Infantry,
McGiffert A. E. F. Severely wounded at Meuse-
Argonne Offensive, Oct. 4, 1918. Invalided home
December, 1918, and many months in Hospi-
tal.

- Captain John L. McKee.... 1915, from Richmond, Va. 7th Infantry, A. E. F. Disabled when his horse was killed under him in action at Chateau Thierry, June, 1918. Invalided home, Oct. 1918. Returned to duty December, 1918.
- Private John McKinney.... 1916, from Northport, N. Y. Co. "G," 105th Infantry, 27th Div., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action in Flanders, August 31, 1918, battle of Kimmel Hill.
- Major Donald R. McMillen... 1909, from Whitewater, Wis. 9th M. G. Battalion, 3rd Div., A. E. F. Severely gassed twice and evacuated to Hospital, and operated on for appendicitis two days later.
- Lt. Colonel Donald M. McRae. 1912, from Washington, D. C. British Expeditionary Force, from Private to Major. Infantry, A. E. F. from Captain to Lt. Col. Wounded at Vimy Ridge, April 9, 1917, while in the Canadian Army.
- Captain Charles P. Nash.... 1917, from Alderson, W. Va. U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Aviation Section. Shot down with his Plane when 2,000 feet above the earth. Lost an arm, and made prisoner of War, September 13, 1918. Awarded D. S. C.
- Captain James A. Nichols, Jr. 1910, from Petersburg, Va. Acting Battalion Commander, 345th F. A., A. E. F. Wounded three times slightly, near Rheims, July 1, at St. Mihiel, Sept. ———, and near Stency, Oct. ———, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant J. Christian Nowlin, Jr..... 1913, from Lynchburg, Va. 30th Infantry, A. E. F., 3d Division. Severely wounded in action at ———, October 9, 1918.
- Corporal B. B. Owens 1914, from Winston-Salem, N. C. First "Royal Fusiliers," B. E. F. Later, M. G. Co., 49th Battalion, H. Q. Section. Blown out of a trench, buried and gassed—all in 24 hours. Severely wounded in action in Belgium, Oct. 7, 1917. Decorated.
- 1st Lieutenant John C. Parker 1914, from Franklin, Va. Pilot in Air Service, A. E. F. 2nd Aviation Centre, Tours, France. Severely injured by defective motor in Plane, causing it to drop to the earth. His life was only saved by his belt breaking, which caused him to fall clear of his machine when it struck the ground.
- Col. George S. Patton, III... 1907, from San Gabriel, Calif. Tank Corps, A. E. F. Seriously wounded in action, September 26th, 1918. Decorated.
- Captain Allan C. Perkinson. 1914, from Petersburg, Va. U. S. Marine Corps. Wounded in action near Soissons, July 19, 1918. Decorated.
- Major James W. Peyton..... 1906, from Charlottesville, Va. Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action at ———, France, ———, 1918.
- 2nd Lieutenant George E. Pickett, III..... 1916, from Washington, D. C. Quartermaster Corps, A. E. F. Knee crushed and right arm broken, while driving an ambulance in an emergency in France, the day before ordered home. Maimed for life. Still in Walter Reed Hospital, Nov., 1920.

- 1st Lieutenant Reid M. Pierce 1908, from Lynchburg, Va. Infantry, A. E. F. Slightly wounded in action at ———, France, ———, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Washington Reed 1912, from Smithfield, Va. 1st Battalion, 60th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. Severely wounded near Pont-a-Mousson, France, Sept. 25, 1918. Three decorations.
- 1st Lieutenant Walter A. Richards 1913, from Clifton Station, Va. Co. "G," 326th Inf., 82nd Div., A. E. F. Twice wounded in action at Aire River, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Oct. 11, 1918. Second wound very serious, requiring the sixteenth operation, Jan., 1920. (Left arm useless.) Decorated.
- Private Kiffin Y. Rockwell..... 1912, from Asheville, N. C. French Foreign Legion. Severely wounded at Arras, France, May 9, 1915. (Subsequently killed in Air Service.)
- 2nd Lieutenant Frank E. Schlegel 1917, from Norfolk, Va. 60th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F. Slightly wounded at ———, France, ———, 1918.
- Amb. Driver Bryan W. Schwartz 1920, from Reading, Pa. Wrist broken in line of duty, Jan. 1, 1918, in France.
- Captain Lemuel C. Shepherd, Jr..... 1917, from Norfolk, Va. U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Wounded in neck in action at Chateau Thierry, June 3, again wounded severely in hip at Bois de Belleau, June 7, 1918, having fought four days with bullet in his neck, declining medical treatment for the first wound. Severely wounded the third time at Mont Blanc Ridge, Oct. 8. Two decorations.
- 1st Lieutenant H. C. F. Sitwell 1919, from Bedford, Va. First Pioneer Regiment, A. E. F. Severely gassed in action at ———, France, August ———, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Alan M. Smith 1912, from Birmingham, Ala. 167th Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action in Chateau Thierry Salient July 26, 1918.
- Captain Frank M. Smith.... 1907, from Rogersville, Tenn. 61st Inf., 5th Div., A. E. F. Wounded near Cunel, France, Oct. 14, 1918. Cited for gallantry by a General Officer.
- Major Walter C. Smith..... 1909, from Wheeling, W. Va. 319th Inf., A. E. F. Slightly wounded, Argonne Drive.
- 2nd Lieutenant Vernon L. Somers 1915, from Bloxom, Va. Slightly wounded in action in France, May 3, 1918. (Subsequently killed in action.) Decorated posthumously.
- 2nd Lieutenant William G. Speed, Jr. 1918, from Baltimore, Md. Air Service, U. S. A. Maimed for life in aeroplane crash, while instructing students. In Hospital six months. Right leg permanently injured.
- Captain George A. Speer, Jr. 1912, from Atlanta, Ga. Resigned Lieutenantcy in U. S. Army and joined British Expeditionary Force in France. Wounded in action several times. Decorated.
- 1st Lieutenant J. Vinell Stark 1910, from Kansas City, Mo. Adjutant, 3rd Battn., 140th Regular Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded twice, Sept. 26-29, 1918, at the Marne. Lost little finger of right hand, and struck in thigh.

- Sergeant Albert L. Taylor.. 1910, from Swissvale, Pa. 110th Infantry, A. E. F. Gassed in action at ———, France, Sept. 8, 1918.
- Captain James Taylor.....1918, from Orange, N. J. 301st Battalion, Tank Corps, B. E. F. Wounded in action at Montre Bain, (Somme), October 23, 1918.
- John A. Thomas..... 1918, from Scranton, Pa. While serving the Government as Chemist severely injured by poisonous gases, and not recovered until after many months in Hospital.
- 1st Lieutenant James D. Twitty 1901, from Suffolk, Va. A. E. F. Severely gassed and in Hospital many months.
- Colonel Edmund C. Waddill. 1903, from Richmond, Va. While commanding Battalion of Infantry in the Chateau Thierry Sector, June 25, 1918, "during a heavy gas attack, disregarding his own danger, he refused to be evacuated until he was so badly gassed that his face was black." Awarded D. S. C.
- 2nd Lieutenant Harry H. Webb 1919, from Santa Barbara, California. Air Service, A. E. F. Lost hand in line of duty in an explosion at Issoudun, France, result of an accident, May 10, 1918.
- Private Harry B. Welborne.. 1906, from Murray Hill, N. J. 104th Engineers, 29th Division, A. E. F. Slightly gassed in action in Meuse-Argonne Offensive.
- Major Edgar M. Whiting.... 1904, from Marshall, Va. 77th F. A., A. E. F. Severely wounded in action near Fere-en-Tardenois, France, August 7, 1915.
- Captain Thomas S. Whiting.. 1917, from Hampton, Va. U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Received five (or more) severe wounds and many smaller ones in action at Chateau Thierry, June 2, 1918. Decorated.
- Private Richard F. Wierum. 1919, from Montclair, N. J. Co. "1," 107th Infantry, A. E. F. Wounded at ———, ———, 1918.
- Major Frederick J. Williams. 1915, from Ridgewood N. J. Many months in Hospital, Trier, Germany, and in U. S. from effects of being gassed. Subsequently died at his Post at Camp Stotsenberg, P. I., from injury recd. while playing Polo.
- Captain Rogers M. Wilson.. 1911, from Savannah, Ga. Co. "L," 18th Infantry, A. E. F. Severely wounded in action at Soissons, France, July 21, 1918, while commanding his battalion, and in Hospital many months. Decorated.
- Lt. Colonel Jennings C. Wise. 1902, from Richmond, Va. While Major of 318th Infantry, 80th Div., A. E. F., he was slightly wounded in action in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Oct. 4, 1918.
- 1st Lieutenant Austin W. Woolford 1917, from Suffolk, Va. 307th Inf., 77th Div., A. E. F. Lost left arm in action, Oct. 4, 1918, in Meuse-Argonne Offensive. (Three wound stripes.)
- 1st Lieutenant William B. Yancey 1914, from Harrisonburg, Va. 51st Inf., M. G. Company, 6th Div., A. E. F. Wounded in action by H. E. Shell, Sept. 15, 1918.

Major Rice McNutt Youell... 1914, from Norton, Va. (formerly Rockbridge Co., Va). 26th Inf., A. E. F. Painfully wounded, Oct. 1, 1918, in action near Verdun, France. Decorated.

PRISONERS OF WAR.

- Captain Charles P. Nash.... 1917, from Alderson, W. Va. U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Pilot in Aviation Squadron. While patrolling in Germany, September 13, 1918, lost his way, owing to weather conditions, was shot down and made prisoner, losing an arm. Was released after the Armistice. (See "Wounded.")
- First Lieutenant John C. Nelson, Jr. 1918, from Norfolk, Va. 119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F. Made prisoner at Bellcourt, France, September 29, 1918. Released immediately after the Armistice.
- First Lieutenant R. Barnwell Rhett 1910, from Charleston, S. C. British Expeditionary Force. He was made a prisoner, March 28, 1918, while serving as Medical Officer of the Queen's Westminster Regiment, 56th Division. He was never wounded, but was slightly gassed, though he did not report sick. After the Armistice he was released by the Enemy. The British Government decorated him with the "Military Cross" for his splendid work on the battlefield, March 28, 1918, the day he was captured.
- Corporal Harry J. Kittrell... 1916, from Mount Pleasant, Tenn. 117th Infantry, 30th Division. Wounded at Estrees, France. Captured, September 29, 1918, at Bellicourt, France, but recaptured same day by his own Company.

SOME ALUMNI IN CIVIL SERVICE DURING THE WORLD WAR.

- H. G. Albert.....Md., 1907. Recommended by Authorities in Washington for Major of Engineers, but not called to Service because of blindness in one eye. Did important Government work during War.
- James G. Allen.....N. Y., 1913. Professor, New York Military Academy during War.
- Ralph H. Bader.....Va., 1908. Vice-Consul at Teheren, Persia. He tried to resign and enter the Military Service, but was requested by the Government to continue at his post, where he is still serving.
- Edward M. Barron.....N. C., 1906. In Government Service at Customs House, New York.
- J. H. C. Beverley.....Va., 1873. Member, County Draft Board.
- William T. Biedler.....Md., 1908. Elec. Engr. Supt. Elec. Constn., Consol. Gaslight & P. Co. of Balt. Services required by Govt.
- Benjamin O. Blackford.....Va., 1894. Continued to hold important position under U. S. Railroad Administration. (Two brothers in the Service, one giving up his life.)
- C. M. Blomquist.....Miss., 1912. Rejected for Military Service on account of physical disability; but serving the Government with honour by making all the food and cotton for munition plants, and buying all the Liberty Bonds, possible, throughout the War.
- Allmand M. Blow.....Va., 1910. (Met. E., Columbia University.) Engineer Dept., Non-Ferrous Metallurgy, Bureau of Air Craft Production, U. S. A. Resignation to enter Military Service not accepted, because of value of his services in this Government position. After War Oil Producer, 241 Kennedy Building, Tulsa, Okla.
- Howard BruceVa., 1897. Pres. Bartlett Hayward Co. Plant devoted to mfr. of munitions during War.
- Samuel E. Burgin.....Ala., 1917. With Mobile Shipbuilding Co. and exempted from Military Service, because in an industry essential to the Government.
- Murray F. Burleson.....Texas, 1911. Engineer with Expanded Metal Co. on Government Work.
- W. E. Campbell.....Pa., 1914. Held responsible position with Midvale Steel Co., and exempted from Military Service as being engaged in an industry essential to the successful prosecution of the War.
- George L. Carson.....Va., 1913. Chemist with Bartlett Hayward Munition Plant, and with U. S. Steel Corporation, on Government work.

- James S. Carter..... Va., 1916. Rejected for Military Service, account of defective vision, but engaged throughout the War as Engineer in large Steel Plant doing Government Work.
- H. B. Caskie..... Va., 1909. Engineer, Steel Works whose output was required by the Government.
- Thomas F. Clemmer..... Va., 1916. One of four brothers who volunteered for the War; one, Captain R. H. Clemmer (V. M. I.) of 351st F. A., and another killed in action in France. The sole support of his aged father on his farm, he was honourably exempted from Military Service.
- Clarence Coleman C. E. Mem. Am. Soc., C. E. Va., 1866. For many years, and until his death, October 31, 1918, United States Assistant Engineer, engaged, under the Chief Engineer, U. S. A., in constructing stupendous works at Duluth and at other Lake Superior points (succeeding a Colonel of Engineers, U. S. A.), and Special Disbursing Agent, Engineer Corps, U. S. A. (Since his death his position has been held by a Colonel of the Engineer Corps, U. S. A.)
- W. W. Cosby..... Va., 1916. Essential service during the War as Post Adjutant at the Virginia Military Institute.
- Alfred F. Crenshaw..... Va., 1909. Engineer with Du Pont Powder Company.
- Charles F. Cross, Jr. Va., 1915. Supervisor of Collections with Chesapeake & Potomac T. & T. Co., and deemed to be best serving the Government where he was.
- Benjamin F. Crowson..... Va., 1910. Principal, Charlotte Hall Academy, Md.
- Malcolm H. Crump..... Va., 1873. Southern Field Agent in interest of "Preparedness for War" propaganda, and rendered fine service. (Son, Old Cadet, Officer in A. E. F.)
- John Randolph Dean..... Ky., 1911. Chief Chemist for J. Hungerford Smith Co., Rochester, N. Y., doing Government Work.
- Robert L. Eastham..... Va., 1912. Rejected for Military Service on account of physical disability, but served efficiently as Commandant of a Military School, fitting men for the Service.
- Ernest C. Echols..... Va., 1914. Entered at first O. T. School at Fort Myer, but, later, rejected on account of physical disability. Was manager of Coal Companies, throughout the War. (Three brothers, Graduates, officers in the Service.
- Murray F. Edwards..... Mo., 1907. In charge as Inspector of all Red Cross Work in Department of Calvados, France. 16 Hospitals with about 50,000 beds. He had volunteered for military service, 1917, but was rejected because of defective eyesight.

- William H. Edwards..... Va., 1912. Engineer, engaged in manufacturing explosives for the Government, throughout the War.
- James W. Engleman, Jr..... Va., 1914. In Government Railway Service during the War.
- Emory A. Field..... Ohio, 1916. Chief Engineer, Cabin Creek Refining Company, W. Va., working for Government.
- W. H. Flenniken, Jr..... S. C., 1916. Repeatedly rejected for Military Service because of physical disability. Devoted all his energies in an "essential" occupation.
- Grenville Gaines Va., 1874. Chairman, U. S. Fuel Commission for Fauquier Co., Va.
- Roger Gant N. C., 1909. Manager, Cotton Mill whose entire output was used by the Government.
- Daniel M. Garber..... N. Y., 1909. Engineer and Contractor. Engaged in constructing Customs House in North Carolina and other important Government buildings, during the War.
- Edward DuPont Gelzer..... Va., 1912. Engineer with DuPont Muniton Plant at City Point, Va.
- Alonzo H. Gentry..... Mo., 1908. In Government Service with U. S. Housing Corporation, Hampton Roads District.
- Otis A. Glazebrook, D. D..... Va., 1866. United States Consul at Jerusalem throughout the War. (appointed by President Wilson in 1914), and rendered most valuable and distinguished service in protecting the interests of his own Country and of other countries.
- William M. Gwin, Jr. Calif., 1899. Valuable member of French War Cross, from beginning of War. Served in Serbia and Greece for two years, ministering to refugees from typhus fever, and, later, Secretary and Interpreter to the Sanitary Inspector-General of the Serbian Army. Still later, transferred to the A. E. F. and General Manager of Distributing Service in Paris.
- Chamblin F. Hancock..... Va., 1911. With Air Craft Corporation, in service of Government.
- C. Nathan Hancock..... Va., 1904. Engaged in Government Construction Work during the War.
- Edward H. Hancock..... Va., 1908. Engineer and Contractor. Engaged in erecting Camps and Cantonments for Government, and homes for DuPont Muniton Plant at Hopewell.
- Reginald L. Harris..... N. C., 1911. Secretary-Treasurer of various Cotton Mills in North Carolina whose entire output was used by the Government.
- A. W. Hawks..... W. Va., New Market Corps. Two years' service in Army and Navy Y. M. C. A.
- S. L. Hayes..... Ga., 1909. Secretary and Treasurer of Cotton Mill in Georgia whose entire output was used by the Government, and his services needed there.

- Edwin Hodge, Jr. Ky., 1910. Manager, Steel Works. On Government Work.
- Burdette L. Hostettler..... Pa., 1906. Mechanical Engineer, and Foreman, large Government Plant. Died in the Service, of pneumonia, November 1, 1918.
- Charles B. Howry, Jr. D. C., 1905. Secretary, Y. M. C. A., A. E. F., and correspondent of various Magazines and Newspapers.
- Morgan H. Hudgins..... Va., 1901. Prin. Fishburne Military School, fitting young men for Military Service.
- Washington Hull N. Y., 1912. Engineer with DuPont Powder Works.
- J. P. Hundley Ky., 1907. County Food Administrator.
- Willam M. Hunley Professor, V. M. I. Secretary of Virginia Council of Defense from its organization till February, 1918.
- Frank E. Hutchinson..... W. Va., 1912. Superintendent, Logan Coal Co., W. Va., and exempted from Military Service.
- Harold Hutchinson W. Va., 1917. Engineer with Logan Coal Co., W. Va., and exempted from Military Service.
- Ernest L. Ives..... Va., 1910. In full charge of Consulates at Nantes and Paris as Vice-Consul, since 1917, and incidentally did much relief work. (He had been Vice-Consul in Germany for two years prior to 1914.) Promoted from Class 7 to Class 6, June 1, 1920.
- Bradley T. Johnson..... Va., 1903. Appointed 2nd Lieutenant, U. S. R. C., but services retained by DuPont Munition Plant as Superintendent of Smokeless Powder Dept.
- L. L. Jones..... Ga., 1909. Secretary, Canton Cotton Mills, Ga., whose entire output was used by the Government.
- Charles E. Kain..... Texas, 1907. Commandant, Cadets, Dallas, Texas, High School during the War. About to enter Military Service when Armistice occurred.
- Patrick L. Kane..... Va., 1912. Engineer with U. S. Emergency Fleet Corporation. Resignation to enter Military Service not accepted. (Two V. M. I. brothers in the Military Service.)
- Fordyce K. Kimbell..... Mo., 1913. Engineer engaged in building essential Railway Terminals, at Dallas, Texas, during the War, and in other construction work.
- George E. Lancer..... Va., 1914. Rejected for Service in U. S. Engineers on account of physical disability, then, throughout War, served as Foreman of DuPont Munition Plant.
- A. H. Land..... Va., 1890. United States Fuel Representative, State of West Virginia.
- Marshall M. Langhorne..... Va., 1891. Secretary of Legation at Hague, Holland, and served in other capacities during the War.
- S. H. Lea..... Ala., 1881. (Candidate for Commn.) When he failed to receive the Commission promised, he engaged in various War activities.

- James A. Le Gore Md., 1911. Instructor of Chemistry at Marion (Ala.) Inst., fitting students for Military Service.
- Arthur P. Lewis Mass., 1908. Engineer with Miller Rubber Co., Akron, Ohio, on Government work.
- William D. Lewis, Jr. W. Va., 1906. Coal Operator (Essential Industry.)
- Marion T. Mahone..... Va., 1910. Supervisor of DuPont Powder Plant at City Point, Va.
- William Mahone, Jr. Va., 1904. Engineer in service of Government.
- J. N. Major Va., 1907. In charge of Canning Factory in Government Service.
- Howard G. Martin..... Va., 1914. Rejected for Military Service because of "Essential Occupation," being Deputy Clerk of Norfolk County Court and of Circuit Court of City of Norfolk. (V. M. I. brother, officer in the Military Service.)
- William W. Massie..... Va., 1919. Supervisor, DuPont Ammunition Plant, Hopewell, Va., during War.
- H. E. Mecredy..... Va., 1906. Supervisor at DuPont Munition Works, City Point, Va.
- James R. Mecredy..... Va., 1911. Chemist, engaged in "Essential Industry" for prosecuting the War.
- William A. Mehegan..... Va., 1884. Y. M. C. A. Secretary with A. E. F., in charge of Transportation Work. (He resigned the Agency of the Adams Express Co. in Richmond, Va., which he had held successfully for over 20 years, to go overseas and engage in this work, although over fifty years of age.)
- Oscar L. Miles, Jr. Ark., 1914. With Louisiana National Guard on Mexican Border Service, 1916-1. Returned to duty with Missouri Pacific Railway, and served in his "essential" position during War.
- A. C. Miller Ga., 1912. In Government Service before and during the War as Civil and Mechanical Engineer on Panama Canal.
- W. H. Milton, D. D. Va., 1888. Member, War Church Commission.
- Philip L. Minor Pa., 1903. Consulting Engineer, U. S. Munition Plant No. 2, at Nitro, W. Va.
- Arthur H. Mitchell..... Va., 1913. After service on Mexican Border, asked by Secretary of War to resign Commission and become Supervisor at DuPont Works at Wilmington, Delaware, where he served efficiently during the War.
- Charles P. McCabe..... Va., 1914. Engineer with Standard Steel Company during War, on Government Contracts.
- William McFerren..... Ill., 1907. U. S. Food Administrator at Hoopston, Ill., until he entered the Military Service. (See 1st Lts., U. S. Army.)
- Llewellyn Neale, Jr. Va., 1917. Entered at first Fort Myer O. T. School, but rejected because not of age. Then he became Superintendent of Machinery Installation at Newport News Shipbuilding and Dry Dock Co.'s Plant.

- Edward W. Nichols..... Va., 1878. Superintendent, V. M. I. President of Virginia Council of Defense from its organization until February, 1918, and Member of various other War Organizations. Commissioned Major, Engineers, U. S. A., Comdg. V. M. I. S. A. T. C., October, 1918. (See Majors.)
- Stephen N. Noble..... Ga., 1910. In charge of Department of Demurrage and Storage, under U. S. Railroad Administration, in Alabama.
- John D. O'Reilly..... La., 1907. Member, Storage Committee, Council of National Defense.
- William Parker Va., 1912. Electrical Engineer with Allis-Chalmers Elec. Co., Atlanta, Ga.
- J. H. Peek Va., 1908. Engineer with DuPont Company and, later, with Baltimore Dry Dock & Shipbuilding Company, constructing Cargo Boats for the Emergency Fleet Corporation.
- Robert H. Poage..... Va., 1914. Recorder in Valuation Department, C. & O. Railway Company, under U. S. Railroad Admr.
- John I. Rhodes..... Va., 1907. Important position under U. S. Railroad Administration. (Continuation of his pre-war duties.)
- James K. Ring Va., 1917. Foreman and Asst. Manager, Roanoke City Flour Mills, and exempted by Government from Military Service as filling an essential post.
- Thomas W. Roby, Jr. Va., 1904. Continued to hold his important Engineer position, under the U. S. Railroad Admr. (Seaboard Railway Company.)
- Charles S. Roller..... Va., 1901. Private and Stretcher-bearer with 314th Sanitary Train, 89th Division, A. E. F., and did valuable Red Cross Work. On his return to U. S., he was commissioned Captain in American Red Cross by President Wilson, in appreciation and admiration of his splendid work. (See Enlisted Personnel.)
- Hal. E. Schenck..... N. C., 1914. Chemist. Volunteered repeatedly for active Military Service, but was turned down because he held an important position in large Cotton Mills in North Carolina, whose entire output was needed by the Government. (Two brothers in the Military Service.)
- John F. Schenck, Jr. N. C., 1914. Vice-President of several large Cotton Mills and other industrial concerns whose entire output was required by the Government, and, therefore, his services were deemed necessary, and he was exempted from Military Service. (Two brothers in the Military Service.)

- Allen M. Schoen..... Va., 1889. He applied for a commission in a combatant regiment and was offered a Majority, but was asked by the Government to decline it and perform important civil duties in the prosecution of the War. He was Chairman of U. S. Naval Consulting Board, Georgia Committee; Member of National Engineer Societies Commission for organizing the Engineer Officers' Reserve for U. S. Army; Member, Advisory Committee of the U. S. R. R. Administration (Insurance Section); Division Chief of American Protective League (Auxiliary Bureau of Investigation, U. S. Department of Justice), etc.
- J. E. Sebrell, Jr. Va., 1908. Continued in important positions in two Railroads under U. S. Railroad Administration.
- Thomas W. Shelton Va., 1889. Chairman, Central Legal Board for Virginia.
- Frank A. Shufeldt, Jr. La., 1913. Professor, New York Military Academy, during the War.
- Stephen W. Siddle N. C., 1914. Engaged as Engineer in building and developing Lighter-than-Air Craft Balloons for War purposes.
- N. Porter Sims Ky., 1909. In U. S. Treasury Department. Stationed in Paris during the War.
- Claude M. Skinner Md., 1917. Inspector of munitions, Bartlett Hayward Co.'s Plant, Baltimore, Md.
- Clarence E. Smith W. Va., 1905. United States Marshal.
- Harold W. Smith Va., 1911. Volunteered at the beginning of the War, but was turned down because of the important work he was doing as Chief Electrical Engineer with the Federal Shipbuilding Company.
- J. Kenyon Smith Mass., 1917. Received Commission, but later rejected for underweight. Was head of an important department in large Railway and Machinist Supply concern, during the War, and regarded as holding an "essential" position, under the law.
- Charles Gordon Snyder..... (Formerly Carl G. Schneider.) Minn., 1906 Rejected upon volunteering on account of defective eyesight. He showed his patriotism then by changing his German name and engaging in industries to help the cause of his Country.
- Charles E. Stuart..... Va., 1901. Chief of Power & Light Division, United States Fuel Administration.
- W. O. Sydnor, Jr. Va., 1912. Rejected for Military Service, account of physical disability. Continued to fill his important railway position, under the U. S. Railroad Administration.
- H. A. Tabb, M. D. Va., 1907. Medical Member of County Draft Board.

SOME ALUMNI IN CIVIL SERVICE DURING WORLD WAR (Cont'd) 107

- Clyde Taylor Fla., 1900. Manufacturing lumber for use of Government during War. (Manager, Hirsch Lumber Company, Jacksonville, Fla.)
- John A. Thomas Pa., 1918. Chemist, Department Manager, The Rollin Chemical Corporation, Charleston, W. Va. Under Ordnance Department, U. S. A. during entire War. Seriously poisoned by fumes.
- Richard F. Wagner Va., 1909. With Bureau of Yards and Docks, Navy Yard, Norfolk, Va. (Position he filled before the War.)
- Romeo Wagner Va., 1915. With DuPont Munition Plant at Hopevell, Va., in an essential capacity.
- R. H. Warner Mo., 1911. Auditor, Indianahoma (Oil) Refining Co., St. Louis. (Essential Industry.)
- Willis F. Westmoreland Ga., 1910. Manager, Steel Blast Furnace on Government work.
- Gilbert G. White Va., 1910. In Ordnance Department work.
- Isaac G. White Va., 1911. Asst. Superintendent, Acid Department, DuPont Powder Co.
- G. Otis Winston D. C., 1907. Paymaster with U. S. Shipping Board in New York, during the War.
- James M. Winston Va., 1900. Assistant Manager in charge of construction. Sun Shipbuilding Co., Chester, Pa., building cargo vessels for Government during War.
- William P. Woolls..... Va., 1914. Lawyer and Town Attorney. Applied for admission to first O. T. School at Fort Myer, but disqualified by physical disability for Military Service. He then served throughout the War on a United States Commission.
- Neil Young Va., 1899. Member, Electrical Division of War Industry Board, Council of National Defense, 1917-18.
- W. Leslie Young Va., 1911. Foreman of Electrical Construction for the DuPont Powder Co. during War.

*V. M. I. TRAINING CAMPS.

First Camp—April 3rd to July 3rd, 1917.

MATRICULATES.

1917	Name	Age	Post-Office
April 2	C. Raymond Cole.....	20	Simpson, Va.
" 2	J. Clarkson Ogilvie.....	23	Virginia Beach, Va.
" 3	Douglas S. Hill.....	18	Locust Dale, Va.
" 3	Herold R. Hofheimer.....	19	Richmond, Va.
" 3	Henry S. Wallerstein, Jr.....	20	Richmond, Va.
" 3	Julian G. Patton.....	20	Newport News, Va.
	Later, entered V. M. I. and thence enlisted.		
" 4	Robert L. Wallerstein.....	26	Richmond, Va.
" 4	Edward H. Dadmun.....	18	Norfolk, Va.
" 5	Douglas H. Lion.....	20	Manassas, Va.
" 5	Edward A. Hatton, Jr.....	19	Portsmouth, Va.
	Entered V. M. I. Sept., 1918.		
" 5	James A. Oast.....	22	Portsmouth, Va.
" 6	Abraham W. Calisch.....	20	Richmond, Va.
" 6	Lewis A. Womble.....	20	Richmond, Va.
" 6	Isaac L. Eanes.....	23	Chattanooga, Tenn.
" 6	John W. Boyd.....	29	Richmond, Va.
" 9	Walter S. Galeski.....	22	Richmond, Va.
" 9	Darius T. Wool.....	23	Norfolk, Va.
" 9	Ralph D. Wallerstein.....	25	Richmond, Va.
" 9	James M. Jordan, Jr.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 9	Lewis Berkeley Cox.....	22	Baltimore, Md.
	First lieutenant, A. E. F. Severely wounded; decorated.		
" 10	Ellis W. Butt.....	29	Portsmouth, Va.
" 10	P. H. Baughn.....	29	Harrisonburg, Va.
" 11	Berryman Green.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 11	Young D. Pendleton.....	22	Churchland, Va.
" 11	Courtland H. Smith.....	16	Laurel Hill, Va.
" 11	George C. Walker.....	20	Lynchburg, Va.
" 12	Leroy Hutzler, Jr.....	21	Richmond, Va.
" 12	William W. Nichols.....	20	Petersburg, Va.
" 12	George W. Goodwyn.....	20	Petersburg, Va.
" 12	Henry W. Maclin.....	21	Petersburg, Va.
" 12	Roslyn D. Young.....	20	Petersburg, Va.
" 12	Thomas H. Pratt.....	23	Ridgefield, N. J.
" 13	Vincent L. Parker.....	28	Portsmouth, Va.
" 13	Frank O. Strailman, Jr.....	21	Petersburg, Va.
" 13	John L. Holmes.....	21	Jacksonville, Fla.
" 13	Samuel S. Holmes.....	22	Jacksonville, Fla.
" 13	Alfred P. Page, Jr.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
" 13	Albert M. Rothschild.....	18	Richmond, Va.
" 13	Arthur D. Scott.....	20	Richmond, Va.
" 14	William S. Hopkins, Jr.....	22	Lexington, Va., A. E. F.
" 14	Robert G. Rennolds.....	26	Richmond, Va.
" 14	Munro Black.....	20	Norfolk, Va.

*These Camps were open to citizens of all ages and of all the States. Board and instruction were furnished by the Institute, with only a nominal charge *per capita* of one hundred dollars for the three months' term.

	<i>Name</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Post-Office</i>
1917			
April 14	Thomas C. Tilley.....	23	Norfolk, Va.
" 14	Frank P. Lewis.....	21	Charleston, W. Va.
" 14	Francis Worth Payne.....	25	Charleston, W. Va.
" 15	Baynham M. Hill.....	34	Portsmouth, Va.
" 15	Kirkland R. Saunders.....	23	Richmond, Va.
" 15	Bruce Fergusson.....	22	Richmond, Va.
" 15	William A. Ewald.....	21	Portsmouth, Va.
" 15	Isaac R. Schewel.....	21	507 Harrison St., Lynchburg, Va.
" 15	Willard C. Kidd.....	20	700 Parke Ave., Petersburg, Va.
" 15	Herman L. Cooper.....	21	439 Rivermont Ave., Lynch- burg, Va.
" 15	W. McL. Christie.....	24	232 E. Ashley St., Jackson- ville, Fla.
" 15	E. U. Deitrick.....		2324 W. Grace St., Rich- mond, Va.
" 15	J. A. Schwalm.....		1504 Goddin St., Richmond, Va.
" 16	R. B. Grasty.....		Crozet, Va.
" 16	Charles E. Hutton.....		Lexington, Va.
" 16	John R. Patterson, Jr.....		Petersburg, Va.
" 16	J. O. Traylor.....	34	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	G. B. Ferebee, Jr.....	20	727 Raleigh St., Norfolk, Va.
	Entered V. M. I. Oct. 12, 1917.		
" 16	C. S. Miley.....	28	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	J. G. Marable.....	22	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	W. M. Hitt.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Edwin S. White.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	H. O. Brown.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Eugene Swingley.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Byrd H. Breeden.....	21	Richmond, Va.
" 16	Archibald P. Woods.....	21	Petersburg, Va.
" 16	John N. Gordon.....		Richmond, Va.
" 16	Walter E. Durham.....		Appomattox, Va.
	Later, Instructor at V. M. I.		
" 16	Samuel B. Wright.....		Moffatts Creek, Va.
" 16	Carter H. Coupland.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Wilfred Ferguson.....	25	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Edward T. Taylor.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	G. L. Rosborough.....	24	Jacksonville, Fla.
" 16	Calvert A. Anderson (V. M. I.).....	36	Lee, Va.
	First volunteer in "Rockbridge Battery," but rejected for physi- cal disability. Operated on, but still rejected.		
" 16	James P. Gills.....	23	Appomattox, Va.
" 16	John L. Furnee.....	30	Kansas City, Mo.
" 16	William H. Frey, Jr.....	23	Petersburg, Va.
" 16	Marion N. Fitzgerald.....	24	Richmond, Va.
" 16	Martin O. Cahill.....	23	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	Sydney L. R. Wigg.....	24	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	William H. Davies.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 16	James H. Rowan.....	25	Greenville, Va.
" 18	Powell T. Charlton.....	18	Lexington, Va.
" 18	Jere P. Zollicoffer.....	26	Henderson, N. C.
" 18	Aubrey R. Bowles, Jr.....	21	Richmond, Va.
" 18	Edmund C. Lupton.....	21	Winchester, Va.
" 18	Roy W. Richards.....	21	Winchester, Va.

1917	Name	Age	Post-Office
April	18 Allen B. Gray.....	27	Winchester, Va.
"	18 Shirley O. Price.....	19	Winchester, Va.
"	19 Charles H. Eypper.....	24	Montclair, N. J.
"	19 George W. Eypper.....	23	Montclair, N. J.
"	19 Henry A. Woodman.....	25	79 Leonard St., New York.
"	19 H. S. Van Landingham.....	25	Care Mrs. M. F. Van Landingham, West Point, Miss.
"	20 Charles C. Hardy.....		Winchester, Va.
"	21 Wayne G. Thompson.....	21	Jacksonville, Fla.
"	21 Raymond E. Long.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
"	21 Randolph H. Ruffin.....	19	Richmond, Va.
"	21 Orlando B. Hinton.....	19	Petersburg, Va.
"	21 L. Carol Ramee, Jr.....	19	Hackensack, N. J.
"	22 J. C. Doyle, Jr.....	21	Richmond, Va.
"	22 H. A. Doyle.....	19	Richmond, Va.
"	23 William W. White.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
"	23 John C. Thompson.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
"	23 Herbert S. Kellam.....	18	Princess Anne, Va.
	Entered V. M. I. Sept. 5, 1917.		
"	23 Ferd. E. Carter.....	20	Chevy Chase, Md.
"	23 Winfield C. Parkins.....	19	R. F. D. 4, Sta. A, Washington, D. C.
"	24 Wallace T. Clark.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
"	24 Robert W. Thornton.....	20	Roanoke, Va.
"	24 L. Lewis Rush.....	19	Roanoke, Va.
"	24 LeRoy E. Nooney.....	21	Jacksonville, Fla.
"	24 L. P. Graves.....	21	Fredericksburg, Va.
"	24 John Shirley Riley.....	22	Roanoke, Va.
"	25 Joseph Atkins.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
"	25 Thomas E. Waugh, Jr.....	21	Lynchburg, Va.
"	26 Walter H. Rogers.....	20	Dendron, Va.
"	26 Hugh L. Dougherty.....	18	Norfolk, Va.
"	26 James H. Parron.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
"	27 Holland Wright Clarkson.....	19	Chicago, Ill.
	Later, entered V. M. I. and thence into Service. Returned to V. M. I. after Armistice, and in First Class, 1920-21.		
"	27 William T. Carrington.....	22	Richmond, Va.
"	28 William C. Phillips.....	21	Suffolk, Va.
"	30 Morris J. Legum.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
"	30 Charles Myers.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
"	30 Florian H. Yoste.....	19	Vicksburg, Miss.
"	30 Felix T. Weil.....	19	Vicksburg, Miss.
"	30 W. C. Tate.....		Bedford, Va.
"	30 W. Russell Giffin.....	20	Roanoke, Va.
	(Also in third camp.)		
May	1 William B. Burress.....	19	Richmond, Va. (In Service.)
"	1 Richard B. Bridgforth.....	19	Kenbridge, Va.
"	1 M. J. Crocker.....	19	Charleston, W. Va.
"	3 Samuel T. Emory.....	20	Chase City, Va.
"	3 W. E. Thomas.....	21	Charleston, W. Va.
"	3 Whitton E. Norris.....	20	Staunton, Va.
"	3 B. F. Morgan, Jr.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
	Entered V. M. I. and thence enlisted.		
"	3 Frank T. East.....	16	Norfolk, Va.
"	14 Arthur P. Morton.....	23	Graham, Va.

Second Camp—June 20th to August 20th, 1917.

MATRICULATES.

1917	Name	Age	Post-Office
June 20	George W. Wilkinson.....	17	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" 20	Brewer Dixon.....	19	Talladega, Ala.
" 20	Richard T. Jeffreys.....	20	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" 20	Robert S. Weatherly.....	18	Anniston, Ala.
" 20	Robert D. Parrott.....	22	Norfolk, Va.
" 20	John S. Whaley.....	21	Snow Hill, Md.
" 20	William McKee Dunn.....	29	Richmond, Va.
" 20	H. Norman Cole.....	26	Richmond, Va.
" 20	Arthur J. Miller Masury.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
	Entered V. M. I. Sept., 1917.		
" 20	S. C. Bennett.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
" 20	David Lowenberg.....	24	Norfolk, Va.
" 20	Hunter H. McGuire.....	21	Richmond, Va.
" 20	Edmund Rowland.....	20	Philadelphia, Pa. (Care W. L. Rowland, Media, Pa.)
" 20	M. H. Taylor.....	18	Philadelphia, Pa. (Care Philadelphia Electric Co.)
" 20	Hobart Rowland.....	18	Philadelphia, Pa. (Care W. L. Rowland, Media, Pa.)
" 20	E. D. Cameron.....	31	Richmond, Va.
" 20	C. W. Hogg.....	25	Huntington, W. Va.
" 20	William C. King.....	19	Roanoke, Va.
" 20	F. H. Smith.....	19	Easley, S. C.
" 20	R. S. Bingham.....	18	Talladega, Ala.
" 20	R. M. Smith.....	19	Norfolk, Va.
" 20	S. F. Honaker.....	26	Wytheville, Va.
" 20	J. R. Walker.....	26	Martinsville, Va.
" 20	O. O. Haughton.....	21	Charlotte, N. C.
" 20	W. G. Strickler.....	35	Salem, Va.
" 21	M. Hammond Connally.....	18	Jacksonville, Fla.
	Entered V. M. I. August 23, 1917.		
" 21	Edmund Rice Smith.....	22	Raleigh, N. C.
" 23	George C. Bell.....	30	Alcoa, Tenn.
" 23	Elliott M. Stewart.....	23	Washington, D. C.
	Entered by T. J. Woodliff, Gadsden, Ala.		
" 25	Brandon Barringer.....	18	Real Estate and Trust Bldg., Philadelphia, Pa., care D. M. Barringer.
" 25	D. M. Barringer, Jr.....	17	Real Estate and Trust Bldg., Philadelphia, Pa., care D. M. Barringer.
" 25	Frank K. Saunders.....	25	Bedford, Va.
" 25	John W. Johnston, Jr.....	33	Bedford, Va.
" 25	Chester H. Lang.....	25	Pittsburgh, Pa. (Care Miss Ida E. Lang, Erie, Pa.)
" 26	Theodore R. Heyck.....	17	Houston, Texas.
July 2	Lawrence T. Long.....	22	Dante, Va.
" 5	Dabney H. Maury, Jr.....	18	Evanston, Ill.
" 6	E. E. Moseley.....	19	Columbia, S. C.
" 6	J. S. Sweeney.....	17	Houston, Texas.
" 16	W. B. Tilghman, Jr.....	32	Salisbury, Md.

1917	Name	Age	Post-Office
Ju'y 17	Tom W. Herman.....	16	3564 Bogart Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio.
" 18	Julius F. Frenkel.....	18	3571 Alaska Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio.
" 18	Myron D. Kahn.....	18	731 S. Crescent Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio.
" 18	L. John Bloch.....	19	3025 Fairfield Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio.

Third Camp—June 15th to August 15th, 1918.

MATRICULATES.

1918	Name	Age	Post-Office
June 13	Charles E. Kain..... Graduate, V. M. I., Class 1907. Camp Commander till July 20th.	32	Dallas, Texas.
" 13	E. D. Kizer.....	28	Dallas, Texas. (Defective eyes.)
" 13	Joseph Baecher.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
" 13	M. V. Gwynn.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
" 14	J. S. Ellis.....	32	Waynesboro, Va.
" 14	J. Roy Horne.....	27	Waynesboro, Va.
" 14	James E. Thomas.....	20	Roanoke, Va.
" 14	N. D. Trent.....	31	Corinne, W. Va.
" 14	J. E. Montgomery.....		Rocky Mount, Va.
" 14	George H. Rowland.....		Sumter, S. C.
" 14	Conyers Button, Jr.....	19	Philadelphia, Pa.
" 14	R. A. Roberts.....		Pittsburgh, Pa.
" 14	A. L. Merrell.....		Hampton, Va.
" 14	Charles R. Alexander.....		Philadelphia, Pa.
" 14	Gabe Meyer.....		Pine Bluff, Ark.
" 14	R. Mann Page.....		Richmond, Va. (Naval Reserve.)
" 14	H. G. Carson.....	21	Abingdon, Va.
" 14	A. A. Goodwyn.....		Bristol, Va.
" 14	Benjamin Huger.....	27	Roanoke, Va.
" 14	G. F. Scarlon.....	35	Philadelphia, Pa.
	Resigned on account of physical disability.		
" 14	S. M. Graham.....	20	Lexington, Va.
" 14	Blake Tyler.....	20	Lexington, Va.
" 14	William C. King.....	28	Charlottesville, Va.
" 14	W. G. Lubling, Jr.....	19	Lynchburg, Va.
" 14	Robert W. Shaner.....	26	Lynchburg, Va.
" 14	Frank K. Johnston.....	25	Staffordsville, Va.
" 14	Willis T. Guild.....	18	Wiggins, Miss.
	Resigned, physical disability.		
" 14	Charles H. Lake.....	20	Shelby, Tenn.
" 14	Wallace C. Haggard.....	18	Dayton, Tenn.
" 14	Woodfin Ransley.....		Elberton, Ga.
" 14	Robert Wherry.....		Pine Bluff, Ark.
" 14	J. T. White.....		Biloxi, Miss.
" 14	Archibald M. Suthon.....		New Orleans, La.
" 14	Raymond E. Perrine.....	35	Berryville, Va.
" 14	John H. Moore.....	19	Washington, D. C.
" 14	W. G. Gaither, Jr.....		Elizabeth City, N. C.
" 14	H. F. Hutcheson, Jr.....	19	Boydton, Va.

1918	Name	Age	Post-Office
June	14 J. W. Kasey.....	22	Lynchburg, Va.
"	14 Claude A. Joyce.....	20	Shuff, Patrick Co., Va.
"	14 J. W. Rees.....	20	Winchester, Va.
"	14 W. W. Sharp, Jr.....	18	New York City.
"	14 T. B. Cochran.....	20	The Plains, Va.
"	14 J. K. M. Newton.....	20	Newport News, Va.
"	14 H. R. Cooley.....	34	Richmond, Va.
"	14 C. P. Lupton.....		Bedford, Va.
"	14 K. B. Tate.....		Bedford, Va.
"	14 P. T. Gish.....		Bedford, Va.
"	14 W. J. McDonald.....		Portsmouth, Va.
"	15 S. M. Lane.....	20	Hagerstown, Md.
"	15 J. A. Barlow, Jr.....		Norfolk, Va.
"	15 H. M. Howlett.....	20	Norfolk, Va.
"	15 W. R. Giffin.....	21	Norfolk, Va.
	Also in first camp.		
"	15 Arthur L. Burchell.....		Brooklyn, N. Y.
"	15 Walker K. Hancock.....	16	St. Louis, Mo.
"	15 Charles H. Charas.....	23	Lexington, Va.
"	17 Frank C. Stipes.....	21	Elkton, Va.
"	17 Charles A. York.....	26	Cumberland, Md.
"	17 H. S. Duffey.....	30	Winchester, Va.
"	17 L. W. Wells.....	22	Bedford, Va.
"	19 J. Luther Teaford.....	20	Lexington, Va.
"	19 S. B. Phillips.....	22	Hampton, Va.
"	22 W. P. Rawlings (V. M. I.).....	21	Lawrenceville, Va.
	Rejected for military service, ac- count physical disability.		
"	22 S. H. Short, Jr.....	20	Lawrenceville, Va.
"	22 Fred. Wayer.....	18	Cincinnati, Ohio.
"	22 L. G. Strauss.....	18	Cincinnati, Ohio.
"	23 E. R. F. Johnson.....	19	Merion, Pa.
"	23 A. D. Somerville.....	29	Cleveland, Miss.
July	8 Stuart Moore.....	24	Lexington, Va.
"	29 George L. Edwards, Jr.....	18	Kirkwood, Mo.
Aug.	3 R. O. Pulliam, Jr.....	37	Petersburg, Va.

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI IN THE WORLD WAR.

Colonel Hunley above cites three cases of extraordinary valour, mentioned by the Institute's Historiographer, and gives the implied promise that he will tell the "real story" of many of the Institute's other heroes.

The Historiographer has some hesitation in doing this; and, yet, he feels that many of the Institute's noble sons should be specially named here, because of their specially valourous deeds, and their conspicuous efficiency and official commendation. And, yet again, this is difficult to do without seeming to cast a reflection on those not specifically mentioned, who, doubtless, *if the facts were only known*, are just as much entitled to honour and praise. We know that *all* did their duty—their *whole duty*—nobly; and if some are specially mentioned, while others are not, *it is only because of the absence of complete and official data*. Let this be remembered.

The V. M. I.'s ranking officer in the World War was—

Brigadier General R. E. L. MICHIE, of Virginia, son of a Confederate Officer who got his training for War at the V. M. I.

He was a member of the Class of 1883. While standing among the "Star" men in the Second Class at the V. M. I., he resigned his cadetship to enter the U. S. Military Academy, from which he was graduated in 1885 and commissioned in the Army.

His career in the Service was distinguished. He was a member of the General Staff from 1903 to 1907, and again for a short while, the latter part of 1914. He had been also a member of the War College.

He was chief aide to Major General Hugh L. Scott, former Chief of Staff of the Army.

General Scott, accompanied only by General Michie, then a Colonel of Cavalry, quelled an uprising among the Piutes in Utah.

When General Scott visited the Mexican bandit Chief, Francisco Villa, and when he conferred with the Mexican authorities at El Paso, General Michie's assistance was of great value to him.

He went to Russia in the Spring of 1917 as aide to General Scott, the military member of the American War Commission to Russia selected by the President to appeal to every class then figuring in the Government of new Russia. He was then still Colonel of Cavalry.

When General Scott was relieved as Chief of Staff, Colonel Michie was made a Brigadier General in the National Army and placed in command of the Fifty-third Infantry Brigade (composed of New York troops, at Camp Wadsworth, S. C.), 27th Division. After training his brigade, he went at its head to the battle front of France.

Suddenly and unexpectedly, on June 5, 1918, he died on a railway train, near Rouen, France, while in the discharge of his duties. His death was a great shock to his friends and to the Army, as he had not been ill

General Michie was a noble gentleman and a superb officer, and there is little doubt that if his useful career had not been cut short so soon, he would have become one of the most successful and distinguished Generals in the Overseas Army.

He is survived by his widow who before marriage was Miss Grace Beachy, of San Francisco, and a daughter, Margaret who, later, became the wife of Captain Torrey Wells who served two years in the A. E. F.

Brigadier General RICHARD C. MARSHALL, Jr. (one of four brothers Graduates of the V. M. I.) has been a valued member of the General Staff, and, from the beginning to the end of the War, at the head of the Construction Division of the Army. On him devolved a heavy responsibility, being charged with the construction of all Camps, Cantonments, etc. That he thoroughly executed his trust this Citation of the President of the United States, accompanying the award of the Distinguished Service Medal, will fully attest:

"Brigadier General Richard C. Marshall, Jr., for exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous service in the Construction Division of the Army. His zeal, judgment and exceptional administrative ability have enabled serious difficulties to be overcome, and the construction necessary for a great Army to be provided."

[This new service, demanded by the exigencies of the War, carried out the most colossal construction program of all time, and that a V. M. I. Graduate should have been placed at the head of it is cause for just pride on the part of all V. M. I. men.]

General Marshall graduated in the Class of 1898, from Virginia.

Brigadier General SAMUEL D. ROCKENBACH, of Virginia, "Honour" Graduate and "First Captain" of the Class of 1889, is the third ranking Brigadier General of the V. M. I. He had served for many years in the Army with great distinction. General Pershing knew his worth and selected him as Chief of the Tank Corps of the A. E. F. He received these Decorations:

(American) Distinguished Service Medal.

(French) Croix de Guerre.

(French) Officer of the Legion of Honour.

(British) Commander of the Bath.

[Another new service demanded by the World War, and another V. M. I. Graduate called to take charge of it.]

Brigadier General CHARLES E. KILBOURNE, of Class 1894, from Washington, D. C., was the V. M. I.'s fourth Brigadier General. This officer had attained high distinction before the World War began, having been an officer in the Volunteer Service in the S.-A. War and in the regular Service since 1899. For "Most distinguished gallantry in action" in the Philippines, February 5, 1899, he received the "MEDAL OF HONOUR," the highest decoration that can be conferred upon a soldier of the United States. He served throughout the World War with great distinction and honour, as Lieutenant Colonel and Chief of Staff of the 89th Division, as Colonel and Chief of Staff

of same, and, later, when promoted to the grade of Brigadier General, as Commander of the 36th Heavy Artillery Brigade, until November 15, 1918, and the 3d Infantry Brigade until February 15, 1919. He was severely wounded in France in the Spring of 1918. He received the following decorations: "D. S. C.," "D. S. M." and "Croix de Guerre."

The Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., in the name of the President, in awarding him the "Distinguished Service Cross," December 27, 1918, made this Citation:

"Colonel Charles E. Kilbourne, General Staff, 89th Division. For extraordinary heroism in action near Thiancourt, on Sept. 12, 1918. Colonel Kilbourne, as Chief of Staff, exposed himself to artillery and machine-gun fire during the advance of his Division, exercising cool judgment and strong determination in re-organizing the lines and getting troops forward to the objective."

In General Orders No. 89, War Department, July 15, 1919, the "Distinguished Service Medal" was awarded him by the Commanding General, A. E. F., by direction of the President, with this Citation:

"Charles E. Kilbourne, Major, Coast Artillery, United States Army. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services as Chief of Staff of the 89th Division, he displayed military ability of the highest order, contributing to the success achieved by the Division, during the St. Mihiel Offensive. Later, upon his promotion to the grade of Brigadier General, he continued to render valuable services in command of the 36th Artillery Brigade, during the remainder of the Campaign."

He saw active Service in Sector Warfare with the British at Chemin des Dames, and with the Americans at Toul, and was with the 89th Division in the assault on the St. Mihiel Salient.

After the Armistice he was sent on a special mission to several European Countries, till May 15, 1919, when he returned to the United States. No Brigadier General in the Army received greater honours than he. He is the only American Soldier who wears the Distinguished Service Cross, the Distinguished Service Medal, the Philippine Congressional Medal and the Congressional Medal of Honour.

Brigadier General WILLIAM B. COCHRAN, Class of 1888, from Virginia, was the fifth Brigadier General. He had served many years in the Army, and by his merit and gallantry rose to this high rank. In the Spanish-American War he was a First Lieutenant and Captain of Infantry. When he received his promotion to Brigadier General, in October, 1918, he was serving at Camp Gordon. He was at once ordered to Camp Bowie, Texas, to be second in command there. It was not the fortune of Brigadier General Cochran to be sent overseas; his services at the Training Camps here were in demand in preparing our great National Army for War. When the Armistice came he was at Camp Bowie, organizing the 100th Division for Overseas Service.

At least three V. M. I. Colonels were recommended to be promoted to Brigadier Generals by the Commander-in-Chief in October, 1918. These were: George C. Marshall, Jr., Samuel R. Gleaves and Morris E. Locke. But all nominations for promotion were held up after September, and so these of-

ficers did not receive the rank they were entitled to because of their great merit.

First among the V. M. I.'s Colonels it is a pleasure to name:

Colonel GEORGE C. MARSHALL, Jr., of the Class of 1901 and "First Captain," from Pennsylvania. He is the great, great grandson of William Marshall, of Fauquier County, Virginia, the uncle of Chief Justice Marshall. By inheritance and by marriage he is a true Virginian, his wife being a grand daughter of Colonel Edmund Pendleton, a member of the first Graduating Class of the V. M. I. An elder brother is also a Graduate of the V. M. I., the prominent scientist, Stuart B. Marshall, of Class 1894—a Class which made such a distinguished record in this War.

Marshall went to France with the First Division as Assistant Chief of Staff. He continued in this position until he was sent to the Operations Section of the General Staff at G. H. Q., at the time of the Soissons fight. He was then engaged in plans for the St. Mihiel battle for several weeks, and went with these plans to the newly-formed Headquarters of the First Army. He remained with the Operations Section of the First Army throughout the St. Mihiel action, and, shortly after the Meuse-Argonne battle developed, he was formally relieved from duty at G. H. Q. and made Assistant Chief of Staff and Chief of Operations Section of the First Army. He continued in this capacity until the Armistice, though during the last few days he was under orders to join the Eighth Army Corps as Chief of Staff. He joined this Corps immediately after the Armistice and remained as its Chief of Staff until the Spring of 1919, when, just before its demobilization, he was called to G. H. Q., and sent on a tour of lecturing to explain to the officers of the A. E. F., what had occurred between the time of General Pershing's arrival in France and the date of the Armistice. Before finishing this duty the Commander-in-Chief detailed him as his Aide which duty he is still performing.

On October 15, 1918, General Pershing cabled the War Department recommending, and respectfully urging, that Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., be promoted to the grade of Brigadier General, and to be Chief of Staff of an Army Corps. But no nominations for general officers were ever sent to the Senate, during the period of the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne battles; so the coming of the Armistice closed the matter. General Pershing, however, made him Chief of Staff of an Army Corps, without the rank. Colonel Marshall received the following decorations: Distinguished Service Medal, Croix de Guerre with Palm, Legion of Honour, Order of the Crown of Italy, Order of St. Maurice et Lazarus, and Order of La Solidaridad.

Citation with the "D. S. M.":

"George C. Marshall, Jr., Colonel, United States Army. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services. He has performed the duties of Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3, 1st Division, from June 26, 1917 to July 12, 1918. He served in the G-3 Section, General Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces, from July 13 to August 19, 1918; in G-3 Section, 1st Army, from August 20 to October 16, 1918; as Assistant Chief of Staff (G-3) of the 1st Army from October 17 to November 19, 1918; and as Chief of Staff of the 8th Army Corps, from November 20, 1918 to January 15, 1919, during which period the 1st Division served in the Toul Sector and at the Cantigny

attack and the 1st Army Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.

"By untiring, painstaking and energetic efforts he succeeded in all these undertakings. His efforts had a marked influence on the successes achieved by the Units with which he served."

Citation from the First Division:

"By his superior professional attainments, his tactical skill, his sound judgment, and his courageous conduct in obtaining information through personal visits to the most exposed lines, he contributed in a determining manner to the training, morale, and operations of the Division in the Toul Sector, at Cantigny, and in the movement for the offensive at Soissons."

The News Standard of Uniontown, Pa., thus spoke of him:

"Merited appreciation of the Military service of a Uniontown man, Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., is contained in the story of the American Staff work that planned the capture of Sedan and supervised the successful accomplishment.

"The story was printed by Damon Runyon, the well-known New York Sporting Writer, who, later, was one of the best War Correspondents in Europe.

"At the V. M. I. Colonel Marshall was instructed in the principles laid down by Stonewall Jackson. Jackson, it will be remembered, was a Professor at the School when the Civil War broke out and became the greatest Strategist of the Confederacy. That his tactics are as sound to-day as they were in the Sixties is shown by their successful use in France by Colonel Marshall; for to him has already been credited the plans for the capture of Cantigny, the first American Blow, unaided by Supporting French or British Units, and, now to him also is credited the chief staff work for the capture of historic Sedan where Napoleon III surrendered to the Germans in 1871, closing the Franco-Prussian War.

"'Exploitation of the Infantry' was the cardinal principle of the attack, and that it succeeded so well is due to Liggett's doughboys who composed the 'Rainbow' Division.

"Just what Runyon has to say about the attack is as follows:

"SHADE OF GENERAL JACKSON REJOICES—
STONEWALL'S TACTICS WIN SEDAN

[With the American First Army, November 7.]

"The shade of old Stonewall Jackson must have gazed down on the burning town of Sedan to-night with great satisfaction. The military tactics evolved by the bulldog of the Confederacy and passed on by him, *through the Virginia Military Institute*, to this generation of American fighting men, have brought the mud-caked doughboys from God's Country to the outskirts of the ancient town.

"Long, long ago, Stonewall Jackson put into effect the idea of using Infantry practically the same as Cavalry without horses, pushing it over the ground at great speed to the very limit of human endurance. There's never been any Infantry like Jackson's until Hunter Liggett's soldiers came along and tramped over twenty-five miles for seven days across man-murdering country, through a living wall of opposition, ribbed with artillery, upholstered by machine-guns.

"There is a mild-looking, retiring man at American Headquarters named Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., who comes from Uniontown, Pennsylvania, and who graduated from the Virginia Military Institute where Jackson was a teacher. This man Marshall is Chief of Operations of Liggett's forces. It was Marshall who had much to do with the planning of operations against Sedan, and he turned to the great Master of Infantrymen for the general scheme. 'Drive the Infantry' was the word. They picked all of Liggett's

Crack Divisions for the driving. They became, in effect, a flying column, etc.' "

[This interesting article is too long for further extracts, but those given plainly manifest the prevailing belief in the Army as to the part performed by Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., in the splendid Staff Work of the A. E. F.]

Colonel SAMUEL R. GLEAVES, Alumnus, of Class 1898, and Graduate, U. S. M. A., is a Virginian, and was for nearly three years Commandant at the V. M. I. (on detail), and it is hazarding nothing to say that he was one of the best Commandants the Institute ever had. He is a born soldier, and his splendid record in the Army, and especially in the Great War, affords abundant proof. He sailed with the 42d Division; October 18, 1917, as Assistant Chief of Staff (Operations). Was transferred to Staff of Commander-in-Chief and served as a General Staff Officer in Operations Section (G-3) at Headquarters, A. E. F., until its return to the U. S., June 16, 1919. He was promoted to Major, Lieutenant Colonel and Colonel. General Pershing earnestly urged that he be promoted to the grade of Brigadier General; but the War was so near the end then his nomination was not acted on. He participated in the battles of St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne, and served on Chemin des Dames for six weeks with the French Eleventh Corps. For his splendid service in the War he was awarded the following decorations: "Distinguished Service Medal," "Croix de Guerre," and "Cross of the Legion of Honour."

Colonel MORRIS E. LOCKE, "First Honour," Class 1899. From Ohio.
F. A., A. E. F.

Service.—As Major, 8th Field Artillery, in France, as a member of the American Mission, June 1-July 18, 1917. As Colonel, Field Artillery, in France, from Sept. 22, 1917 to Aug. 26, 1919. Commanding 51st F. A. Brigade, 26th Div., Sept. 23 to Oct. 1, 1917. Commanding 102nd Field Artillery, 26th Div. from Oct., 1917 to Aug. 14, 1918. Instructor, Army General Staff College, A. E. F., Aug. 16 to Dec. 31, 1918. Director, Army Centre of Artillery Studies, A. E. F., Aug. 16, 1918 to June 30, 1919. On duty with the French Army at Metz, from July 1, 1919 to Aug. 17, 1919.

Campaigns.—Chemin des Dames Sector, February and March, 1918. Toul Sector, April and May, 1918. Chateau Thierry Sector and Marne Offensives, July 5, 1918 to August 4, 1918.

Recommendation for Promotion.—Recommended by General Pershing, C. in C., A. E. F., for promotion to the grade of Brigadier General, Oct. 20, 1919.

Decorations.—Distinguished Service Medal "for exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services while commanding, with marked skill and initiative, the 102nd Field Artillery in the Chateau Thierry campaign . . . and for services rendered at the Army General Staff College, A. E. F." Officer of the Legion d'Honneur of France for services as Colonel, Commanding 102nd Field Artillery.

Colonel FRANCIS C. HARRINGTON, Class 1908. From Virginia.

Alumnus of V. M. I. and Graduate, U. S. M. A.

Director, Department of Military Engineering, Engineering School, A. E. F. Service during War, as follows:

April 6 to June 25, 1917, Assistant Professor, U. S. M. A. June 25, 1917 to January 15, 1918, Instructor, 1st and 2nd Engineer Officers Training Camps. January 15 to April 15, 1918, Lieutenant Colonel, 303rd Engineers, 78th Division. April 15 to September 1, 1918, commanding 603rd Engineers. September 1 to October 1, 1918, at Army War College. October 1, 1918 to February 17, 1919, commanding 215th Engineers, and Division Engineer, 5th Division. February 17, 1919 to January, 1920, Director, Department of Military Engineering, Engineering School (from June 20 to September 10, 1919, in France). Promoted to Colonel.

Colonel GEORGE S. PATTON, JR., Class 1907. From California.

Commander of 1st Brigade, Tank Corps, A. E. F. (Later, designated as 304th Brigade).

He is the son of the Hon. George S. Patton, a "Distinguished" Graduate of Class 1877, V. M. I., and Adjutant of the Corps; Democratic Nominee for U. S. Senate from California, some years ago; who is the son of the gallant Colonel George S. Patton, of Virginia, "Second Honour" Graduate of Class of 1852, V. M. I., of the 22nd Virginia Infantry, C. S. A., killed at the battle of Winchester, June 19, 1864. The first George S. Patton was the fourth son of Lieutenant-Governor John M. Patton, of Virginia, distinguished lawyer and member of the famous Virginia Constitutional Convention of 1829, whose six sons were all Confederate soldiers (four of them having been V. M. I. Graduates), two of whom being Colonels, and killed in battle.

This superb U. S. Army Officer thus comes naturally by his soldierly qualities and fighting proclivities, and no officer of his grade won greater distinction in the World War.

After leaving the V. M. I., he was graduated at the U. S. Military Academy, and was commissioned in the Army.

He served gallantly under General Pershing in Mexico. [Doubtless, it will be recalled how he fought the Guerillas, and defeated them, from his automobile.]

He went to France on May 28, 1917, in command of the H. Q. Troop, American Expeditionary Forces. On November 17, 1917, he was detailed as the first officer in the American Tank Corps. He attended the French Tank School at Champlien, France. In December, 1917, he began to organize the First Tank Centre, at Bourg, near Langres, France. He was promoted Major and then Lieutenant-Colonel. On August 22, 1918, Brigadier General Rockenbach (V. M. I.), Chief of Tank Corps, directed him to organize the 1st (now called the 304th) Brigade, Tank Corps. He commanded this brigade at St. Mihiel and in the Meuse-Argonne, until he was severely wounded, September 26. On October 17, 1918, he received his Colonel's commission and returned to duty, November 5.

He was awarded the "Distinguished Service Cross" for his bravery on

September 26, and the "Distinguished Service Medal" for his work in organizing and commanding the 1st Tank Centre, and, later, the 304th Brigade, Tank Corps.

He returned to the United States in March, 1919, and still commands the 304th Brigade, at Camp Meade, Pa.

Colonel EDMUND C. WADDILL, of the Class of 1903, is a son of United States District Judge Edmund Waddill, Jr., of Virginia.

His War record is one to be proud of.

As Captain and Major of the 23rd Infantry from August 23, 1917 to September 17, 1918, he participated in holding the defensive Sectors of Troyon and Toul, after which he took part gallantly in the Chateau Thierry, Soissons and St. Mihiel Offensives. He was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, the latter part of September, 1918, and assigned to duty with the 357th Infantry, 90th Division, which he commanded a part of the time in the Argonne, and in Germany, as a part of the Army of Occupation. While in Germany he was promoted to the Colonelcy of the 358th Infantry and remained with that Regiment until it was mustered out of service at Camp Pike, Arkansas, June 23, 1919.

He was awarded the "Distinguished Service Cross" for services at Chateau Thierry, June 6 and 7, 1918; and near Soissons, July 18, 1918. He was also cited in War Department Orders for gallantry, June 25, 1918, near Chateau Thierry, and again near Soissons, July 18, 1918. Subsequently, he was given a Citation by the Commanding General, A. E. F., for conspicuous and meritorious service as Adjutant of the 179th Brigade, between November 2 and 9, 1918.

While with the Army of Occupation he was made Military Governor of an important zone in the section of Germany occupied by the United States Army. His jurisdiction extended over the surrounding country and is said to have embraced ninety-eight towns. He had under his direction and control the civil government of the territory assigned him, subject only to review by the higher Military authorities.

His Citation with the "D. S. C." was as follows:

"Edmund C. Waddill, Major, 23rd Infantry. For extraordinary heroism in action near Chateau Thierry, France, June 6, 7 and 25, and near Soissons, France, July 18, 1918. During the attack by his battalion near Chateau Thierry, Major Waddill displayed exceptional bravery by advancing in the open, under intense shell and machine-gun fire, re-organizing his leading echelons and pressing the attack with the utmost disregard of personal danger. On June 25, he went among his troops, during a heavy gas attack, disregarding his own danger, in order to protect his men, remaining in the sector, and refusing to be evacuated, until he had been so badly burned by gas that his face was black.

"In the Soissons-Rheims attack he again displayed marked courage and leadership in personally taking the lead with his battalion and pushing forward the attack, until further advance was stopped by darkness."

Colonel CHRISTOPHER CLARK COLLINS, Class 1892. From Virginia.

Medical Corps, A. E. F.

He was appointed Assistant Surgeon, U. S. A., Jan'y. 30, 1899; promoted Captain and Surgeon, Jan'y. 30, 1904; Captain, Medical Corps, Jan'y. 30, 1904; Major, Medical Corps, Jan'y. 1, 1909.

After serving two long terms in the Philippines and in Porto Rico, and at many Posts in the United States, he spent some months in Europe, on leave, and while there visited all the great Hospitals. So that when the World War came he was well prepared for service in his Department. He went to France in May, 1917, as Commanding Officer of U. S. Base Hospital No. 12 which was one of the first Units to arrive overseas. In February, 1918, he was assigned to duty as Corps Surgeon of the 2nd American Corps and served in this capacity through the Somme Offensive, and was with that Corps in all its battles up the Somme River and across the Hindenburg Line. He was decorated by the British Government, having been made a Companion of the Order of St. Michael and St. George.

This is the modest report of this superb officer. But the whole truth would not be known, if the other facts were withheld. So the Historiographer adds the facts, given below:

Colonel Collins had on his Staff two very distinguished medical men from civil life, Colonel Frederick A. Besley, formerly Professor of Surgery at the Northwestern University in Chicago, and Lt. Colonel Milton Mandel. Colonel Besley and his wife had organized "Unit 12" Hospital in Chicago, and he had been at the head of it there until it became a Military Hospital, with Colonel Collins in charge.

As she had been so interested in the formation of this Unit, and as it sailed on her birthday, May 19, 1917, and was bombed on that date, a year later, his wife claimed it, as she laughingly told a Lynchburg reporter. This was the Unit that had two Red Cross Nurses killed by an inexplicable explosion on board ship, soon after the Unit sailed from New York, necessitating its return to that city. Colonel Collins was standing talking to them just an instant before they were killed.

These two gentlemen give their testimony to the worth and splendid ability of this Graduate, from long intimate association with him. Colonel Besley said he never knew a man of better or finer type; that his first thought and care were for the men and women under him; and that it was a little short of marvelous to watch the enlisted men grow and improve as they were wont to re-act to his kind but firm treatment and discipline; and he added that if he said all he might say about him, he believed his statements would be thought extravagant.

Lt. Colonel Mandel wrote, some months after being assigned to his Staff: "I have been extremely fortunate in having as a Commanding Officer Colonel Collins. He has gained the confidence, respect and admiration of our entire organization. He is kind and considerate; fair, but firm. As an Administrative Officer he is splendid; and he is most highly thought of by the British with whom we are brought in contact. We are certainly most happy to be able to serve under him, and our Country will be eminently successful in this tremendous undertaking, if he typifies the American Army Officer.

On a visit to Lynchburg, in January, 1919, Colonel Besley said: "Colonel Clark Collins, to my mind, has done as large a medical work as any Medical Officer in the American Army to-day." He and Lt. Col. Mandel advanced with the Second American Corps of which Colonel Collins was Surgeon-in-Chief, consisting of ten Divisions, after severing from Base Hospital Unit 12, on

September 1, 1918. In charge of 35 Surgeons, 200 enlisted men and 100 nurses, Colonel Collins never once issued a "disciplinary Order." He set his men a splendid example, said Colonel Besley, and there was never any drunkenness or carousing among his men. "He served a 'dry' mess and managed his men by individual methods of his own that brought out the best in them," said the Officer, adding: "He is always dignified, and invariably neat." Colonel Besley said: "The worst day we had was the day we took the Hindenburg Line. We were bombed every single good night while at Base Hospital 12." The "Correlation Work" as liaison officer in the Medical Department which was Colonel Collins's office, after September 1, was a "gigantic job," said the Colonel.

And so ended this interesting interview with the distinguished Chicago Surgeon who had served so gallantly and acceptably on the Staff of Colonel Christopher Clark Collins, of the V. M. I.

Colonel ARISTIDES MORENO, Class 1899. From New York City.
General Staff, A. E. F.

Colonel Moreno entered the Regular Army in 1904 as 2nd Lieutenant, 28th Infantry, having previously served in the Porto Rico Regiment as 2nd Lieutenant and 1st Lieutenant, from December 27, 1901 to November, 1904.

He went to France, June 13, 1917, as Captain and Adjutant, 28th Infantry, 1st Division. He was promoted Major, August 5, 1917; Lt. Colonel, September 2, 1919.

He was appointed to the General Staff, A. E. F., November 15, 1917, and served continuously there until the Army returned home, and is still serving there. By direction of the President he was awarded the "D. S. M." by the Commanding General, A. E. F., with this Citation:

"Aristides Moreno, Lieutenant Colonel, United States Army. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services. As a member of the Intelligence Section, he efficiently organized and directed the operations of the Counter-Espionage Service in the American Expeditionary Forces, displaying marked talents in a position of great responsibility. His unusual powers of discernment, his tact and sound judgment made possible effective co-operation with corresponding services of the Allied Armies. Due to his zeal and untiring devotion, the Counter-Espionage Service attained exceptional proficiency."

Additional decorations received:

Service Order (British),
Legion of Honour (French),
Order of the Crown (Belgian),
Order of the Crown (Italian),
Order of Solidaridad (Panama),
Order of the White Elephant (Serbia).

Colonel JAMES DAVIS TAYLOR, Class 1898. From Florida.
355th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F.

Early in his Military career, when but 23 years of age, Colonel Taylor won distinction by his remarkable detective work, while in command at Pantabangan, Nueva Ecija, P. I., as 1st Lt. of Co. "C," 24th Infantry, re-

sulting in the capture of Aguinaldo, the head of the Philippine Insurrection. This was in 1901. His old regimental Commander, Brig. General A. C. Harkley (Retired), eighteen years later, in his letter to the Adjutant General, U. S. A., recommending and urging that he be awarded the "Distinguished Service Medal" for his "distinguished and extraordinarily valuable service to the United States, making possible the capture of Aguinaldo, the immediate consequence of which was the collapse of the Philippine Insurrection," spoke in highest praise of the "skill, energy, and, above all, the capacity, displayed by this fine young officer." And, he added:

"What made this brilliant achievement of Lieutenant Taylor possible was the fact that, with wisdom beyond his years (23), he had, laboriously and under great difficulties, made a study of the languages, laws, customs and peoples themselves, of the people we were governing. So successful was he in acquiring this knowledge that as Judge of Court of First Instance in my command, doing the work himself of District Attorney, Detective Corps, Grand Jury and Judge, he unearthed many atrocious crimes and brought punishment upon the perpetrators. At the same time, he organized schools, and, in other ways, gained the confidence and love of those superior Filipinos, which enabled him to secure the information that made possible the collapse of the Philippine Insurrection."

Justice was long delayed in the case of this officer. In the year 1904, he was "honourably mentioned" in General Orders to the Army, by order of the Secretary of War, and in the year 1919 the "D. S. M." was awarded him, to the delight of everyone who is familiar with the circumstances of Aguinaldo's capture.

It is not to be wondered at then that when the World War came this officer, with his long and splendid record, and with his mature experience, should forge to the front rapidly. This he did, and his service was exactly what was expected. He was promoted Lieutenant Colonel, 355th Infantry, 89th Division. He joined the forces overseas in this capacity, in June, 1918; was promoted to Colonel of the 355th Infantry, and commanded this regiment in the Toul Sector, and in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensive. From November 1 to 7 he was Liaison Officer for 5th Corps to Army Headquarters. Later he was Maritime Officer, Port of New York, for which service he was commended by the President. (See below.)

Colonel Passaga, Commander of the French 32nd Army Corps, made this Citation respecting him in General Orders No. 823-A, of May 1, 1919:

[Translation.]

"Colonel James D. Taylor, 355th Reg. Infantry, an officer of matchless courage and energy, particularly distinguished himself in August, 1918, North of Toul."

He was awarded the "D. S. M." by the President for exceptionally meritorious service when 1st Lieutenant, 24th Infantry, in the P. I., in 1900-1901, with this Citation:

"By the direction of the President, under the provisions of the Act of Congress approved July 9, 1918 (Bul. No. 3, W. D., 1918), the Distinguished Service Medal is awarded to the following-named officer:

"Colonel James D. Taylor, Infantry, then First Lieutenant, 24th Infantry. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished service. While commanding the station of Pantabangan, Luzon, P. I., in January, 1901, by his discretion and excellent judgment he obtained possession of the corre-

spondence which made known the whereabouts of the insurgent Chieftain, Aguinaldo, thus making possible the expedition resulting in his capture."

"August 19, 1919.

"From: The Secretary of the Navy.

To: Colonel James D. Taylor,

United States Infantry."

"The President of the United States takes pleasure in highly commending you for distinguished service in the line of your profession as Maritime Survey Officer, Port of New York, during the prosecution of the War against the Central Empires.

For the President,

(Signed) FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT,
Acting Secretary of the Navy."

Colonel GEORGE MERCER BROOKE, Class 1896. From Virginia.
301st F. A., 76th Division, A. E. F.

He rose from the ranks, having been private, corporal and sergeant in the Artillery Corps, from August, 1898 to October, 1899, at Fort Monroe, in Battery "I," the Battery General (Stonewall) Jackson resigned from, after the Mexican War, when he was elected a Professor at the V. M. I.

He was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, 5th Infantry, Oct. 1, 1899. Transferred to Artillery Corps, March 19, 1901. He was a Captain when he was detailed for three years (1913-1916) to visit Japan to study the Japanese language. On his return to the United States he joined his command on the Mexican Border where he was serving when War with Germany was declared. He was sent to France and served in the A. E. F. with distinction as Colonel, 301st F. A., 76th Division.

Colonel Brooke is the only son of the distinguished Captain John Mercer Brooke, United States Navy and Confederate Navy, Inventor of the Deep Sea Sounding-Apparatus, Brooke Gun, etc., and Professor at the V. M. I., from the end of the Confederate War to the day of his death, December 14, 1906.

Colonel SYDNEY BACON WILLIAMSON, Class 1884. From Virginia.
Engineers, A. E. F.

A brief review of the activities and distinctions of this great Engineer will not be out of place here. Almost from the day of his graduation he was a marked man. Few men of his profession, of his age, have received greater distinction, or more deservedly.

He was only two years out of the Institute when he was placed in charge of construction of a large Western Railroad, and he went from one position to another—always rising.

When War with Spain was declared he was engaged (in his civil capacity) in important Government work in Alabama, on the Tennessee River. It was there that he came first under the observation of General (then Major) Goethals who, a few years later, when that brilliant Engineer was put in charge of the construction of the Panama Canal, called Captain Williamson to his aid. But this is anticipating events. He was commissioned Captain in the Third Regiment of United States Volunteer Engineers.

Soon he was detached and detailed to the Staff of Major General John R. Brooks, as Assistant to the Chief Engineer of the First Army Corps, and he served in the Porto Rico campaign in this capacity.

In 1907 he went to Panama, on the invitation of General Goethals. This officer, in charge of the building of the mighty work, knew Captain Williamson's ability and worth, and he made him Division Engineer (one of the three Division Engineers on the work—the others being Army Officers), and placed him in charge of the Pacific side of the stupendous enterprise, and there he directed the operations of eleven thousand men. He broke all records in using concrete at the lowest cost ever known (this was a big factor of expense). His important work there included the construction of the Miraflores and Pedro Miguel Locks, the Bilboa Terminal Docks, and all municipal work in the Pacific Division and the City of Panama. He was said by Colonel Goethals to have been the best Construction Engineer that the Canal developed and to have had the best and most harmonious organization on the Isthmus.

After his work on the Canal was finished (1913) he became Chief of Construction for J. C. White & Co., the eminent New York Engineers. This necessitated his residing in London for sometime. In 1915 he was appointed Chief of Construction in the United States Reclamation Service. The Secretary of the Interior requested approval of the appointment, stating that Captain Williamson's "varied and valuable experience in and outside of the Government Service, especially fitted him to perform the duties of the position." The United States Civil Service Commission concurred in the opinion of the Department "that the position was one, the qualifications for which could not be adequately tested by examinations," and Captain Williamson's appointment was confirmed.

With all this to his credit, it is not surprising that when he asked for service in the great War he was immediately given a commission of Lieutenant Colonel, Engineers, U. S. A. He was sent to France at once, and while there was promoted to Colonel. He served with great ability and distinction to the end of the War, when he was honourably discharged from the Service.

Colonel Williamson's father was General Thomas H. Williamson ("Old Tom" of blessed memory) who was for nearly fifty years a distinguished Professor of the V. M. I.

Colonel PHILIP BRADLEY PEYTON, Class 1901. From Virginia.
Infantry, U. S. Army, A. E. F.

Awarded the "D. S. M." with the following Citation:

"For exceptional devotion to duty, energy and zeal, Colonel P. B. Peyton, then a Lieutenant Colonel, commanding First Battalion, Sixtieth Infantry, did, in the attack on Cunel and the Bois-de-la-Pultiere, France, October 14, 1918, by his presence, coolness, personal bravery and excellent example, under intense artillery and machine-gun fire, after not only the officers but non-commissioned personnel of his battalion had been decimated in this particular attack by 75 per cent., inspire the members of his command to advance against an enemy strongly fortified in the jungle of underbrush and trenches. He repeatedly disregarded his own safety in making personal reconnaissance ahead of his forces when they were held up by enemy fire."

Awarded the "D. S. M." again by the Commanding General, A. E. F., with the following Citation:

"Philip B. Peyton, Colonel, United States Army. For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services. He took charge of a regiment which had undergone six days of shell fire and commanded it with such unusual skill as to enable the regiment to capture Aincreville, Bois de Babiemont, Doulecon, and, after crossing the Meuse, to capture Hill No. 292, Dun-sur-Meuse, Milly-devant-Dun, Lion-devant-Dun, Cote St. Germain, Chateau Charmois, and Mouzay, thereby displaying the highest order of leadership and exhibiting the masterful qualities of a Commander."

Colonel Peyton's younger brother, Major James W. Peyton, U. S. A., behaved with great gallantry in action in France, being very severely wounded. He is likewise a Graduate of the V. M. I., of Class 1906.

Colonel LEGH ROBINSON GIGNILLIAT, Class 1895. From Georgia, later, Culver, Ind.
General Staff, A. E. F.

Colonel Gignilliat, Superintendent, Culver Military Academy, tendered his services to the Secretary of War as soon as War was declared. He was at once commissioned Major, U. S. R., and was assigned as Instructor at the First Officers' Training Camp at Fort Benjamin Harrison. He was, later, promoted Lieutenant Colonel and made Senior Instructor at the second O. T. C.

He was subsequently made G-2 of the 84th Division, then ordered to France, and promoted Colonel, and attached to the General Staff, A. E. F., G-2, 37th Division.

He was appointed American Representative of the Interallied Military Commission for Supply, Civil Population, Left Bank of Rhine, G-1 Section, Army of Occupation.

He received a Citation from the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F. for exceptionally meritorious service, and was awarded the Cross of the "Legion of Honour" by the French Government.

Colonel HARRY N. COOTES, Class 1896. From Virginia.
General Staff, A. E. F.

Served during the War as Chief of Staff, 78th Division, in France. Participated in the St. Mihiel and Arras Offensives with great gallantry.

Recommended for "Distinguished and Meritorious Services" in both Division and G. H. Q. Orders.

[It is deeply regretted that the full details of Service of this superb Officer are wanting.]

Colonel JOHN R. BOSLEY, Class 1895. From Maryland.
Medical Corps, U. S. A.

Faithful always, and distinguished in his Department of the Service. Retired after the Armistice for physical disability incurred in the Service, and died a few months thereafter.

Colonel WILLIAM H. PEEK, Class 1896. From Virginia.

S. D., Headquarters, First Army, A. E. F. Later, Lt. Colonel and then Colonel, 306th F. A., 77th Division.

After being an Instructor at Plattsburg, as Captain, Co. "C," and at the School of Fire at Fort Sill, as Major F. A., he was sent overseas in April, 1918. Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, Commanding 302nd Ammunition Train, August to October 31, 1918; S. D., Headquarters, First Army, November 1 to 13, 1918; Lt. Colonel, 306th F. A., November 13 to December 6, 1918. Colonel Commanding 306th F. A., March 20 to May 10, 1919. In A. E. F. until April 29, 1919.

His rapid promotion is evidence of his fine soldiership.

A brother, also a Graduate, Lt. Colonel George M. Peek, served likewise gallantly in the A. E. F., and another brother, J. H. Peek, who was graduated in the Class of 1908, served in a civil capacity for the Government throughout the War.

Colonel E. M. BLAKE, Class 1885. From South Carolina.

C. A., A. E. F. V. M. I. Alumnus and Graduate of U. S. M. A.

The oldest Coast Artillery Officer from the V. M. I. Promoted Colonel, July 1, 1916. In A. E. F. from January, 1918 to March, 1919. On duty as Liaison Officer, French Artillery Headquarters. Decorated with the French "Legion of Honour" Cross (by decree of July 26, 1919) for distinguished service at the front.

Colonel JOHN C. GOODFELLOW, Class 1894. From the District of Columbia.

Commander of 315th Regiment, Field Artillery, 80th Division, A. E. F.

This is his fine record, in brief: August 15 to December 24, 1917, Lieutenant Colonel, 336th Heavy Field Artillery, Camp Pike, Arkansas. December 27, 1917 to March 30, 1918, commanding Artillery Brigade, Dixie Division, Camp Wheeler, Georgia, Lieutenant Colonel, F. A. April 1 to May 15, 1918, Colonel and Artillery Brigade Inspector, 87th Division, Camp Pike, Arkansas. May 25 to October 20, 1918, Colonel, 315th Regiment, Field Artillery, 80th Division. Took part in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26, 1918. December 5 to May 31, 1919, Colonel, F. A., commanding Mines and Aix-les-Bains Leave Areas, in France.

Returned to United States, July 13, 1919.

Colonel WILLIAM S. WOOD, Class 1899. From Virginia.

53rd Field Artillery, U. S. A. Later, 347th F. A., 91st Division, A. E. F.

He was Captain, 6th Field Artillery, when the United States entered into the World War. He was soon promoted to Major, Field Artillery, Regular Army, and, later, was made Lieutenant Colonel, and then Colonel, Field Artillery, in the National Army. He performed very valuable service during the War. He was retained in this Country for a long time, and then was sent overseas. His present rank is Major, Field Artillery, U. S. Army.

Colonel Wood's father, Graduate of the Class of 1861, was a gallant Captain of Infantry in the Confederate War. His brother, James H. Wood, Jr., was graduated in the Class of 1898, and met with a tragic death in 1914.

Colonel ARTHUR M. SHIPP, Class 1897. From Virginia.
Commanding Division Trains and 19th Infantry, 18th Division, U. S. A.
Serving in United States during entire War, as follows:

January 1-June 4, 1917, Captain, 16th Infantry. In Punitive Expedition, Mexico, and on Border Service at El Paso, Texas. June 5-August 24, 1917, Major, Infantry. Duty with 34th Infantry, Camp Fort Bliss, El Paso, Texas. August 25, 1917-August 8, 1918, Lieutenant Colonel, 343rd Infantry, 86th Division, Camp Grant, Ill. August 9, 1918-August 31, 1919, Colonel, Division Trains and Colonel, 19th Infantry, at Camp Travis, Texas, and at Douglas, Arizona.

Like so many others in the regular establishment, this fine officer was not allowed to serve overseas, because his valuable services were needed at home.

Colonel JUNIUS C. GREGORY, Class 1895, "Honour Graduate."
From Virginia.
Medical Corps, U. S. A.

This fine officer served throughout the War with great honour. He was always distinguished—at the V. M. I.; at the Medical College of Virginia (M. D. 1900); at the Army Medical School (Graduated, 1903). During the War he was Instructor at the various Medical Camps. For ten months, from April, 1918 to January, 1919, he was Commanding Officer, Medical Officers' Training Section, Camp Greenleaf, Georgia. From February 1 to October 15, 1919, he was Commanding Officer, General Hospital No. 30, Plattsburg, N. Y. Since then he has been Sanitary Inspector of the Central Medical Department, at Chicago, Illinois. He is a permanent Lieutenant Colonel in the Medical Department, Regular Army, and since January 16, 1918, has held the temporary rank of Colonel.

Colonel GEORGE T. LANGHORNE, Class 1887. From Virginia.
8th Cavalry, U. S. A.

Second son of the late Mr. John D. Langhorne, very prominent banker in Lynchburg and Washington, and formerly an Officer of the U. S. Navy, whose four sons were Cadets of the V. M. I., and all distinguished in after life.

Langhorne took a high stand at the V. M. I., reaching the Second Class when he was appointed a Cadet in the U. S. Military Academy. There he distinguished himself as a soldier, becoming "First Captain" of the Corps, in his graduating year.

He has for years been a very distinguished Cavalry Officer. From about 1913 to 1915 he was Military Attaché at Berlin. He had served in both the Cuban and Porto Rican Campaigns with signal honour. General Pershing, who knew his merit, selected him for service with him in the Mexican Punitive Expedition, and he had several clashes with the bandits. It is believed no officer of his grade was ever so efficient on the Texas border, and he could not be spared for overseas Service. His retention there during the World War was a compliment, but all who know him can well understand how he inwardly fretted at his lot. In this connection, the following letter from the Governor of Texas to the Secretary of War is of interest:

"January 9, 1918.

"Hon. Newton D. Baker,
Secretary of War,
Washington, D. C.

"My dear Mr. Baker:

"The invaluable services of Colonel G. T. Langhorne, commanding the Eighth U. S. Cavalry in the Big Bend country, have been repeatedly called to my attention, and I feel that the State of Texas owes him her thanks for his ceaseless vigilance on that section of the border.

"The citizens of those counties where his forces are located say that there has never before been such efficient handling of the Chihauhau bandits as now.

"I thought it just possible that you would be glad to know the good work that Colonel Langhorne is doing.

"Cordially yours."

Colonel CLEVELAND C. LANSING, Class 1895. From New York.
Field Artillery, U. S. A.

Private, corporal and sergeant, Company "M," 4th Virginia Infantry, Spanish-American War, May 24, 1898 to April 27, 1899. Appointed Second Lieutenant, 34th U. S. Infantry, July 5, 1899. Captain, 4th Field Artillery, June 6, 1907. Graduated, Artillery School, 1906, and Army School of the Line, 1911. Resigned from Army, January 9, 1915.

Returned to Service, October, 1918, and commissioned Colonel, Field Artillery, and served as such to end of War.

Colonel HENRY C. BONNYCASTLE, Class 1895. From Kentucky.
Infantry, U. S. A.

This officer has had a long and brilliant career in the Service, rising from Second Lieutenant to Colonel.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, 20th Infantry, July 9, 1898, and went to the Philippines with that regiment, in January, 1899. He participated in several engagements with the Filipino insurgents. He served three tours of duty in the Philippine Islands, amounting to seven years and four months, during which time he was engaged in active operations against both Filipinos and Morros. He served two years on the Mexican border, 1914-1916, and was with General Pershing's Mexican Punitive Expedition from March 15 to December 5, 1916. He did not perform duty overseas, his services being deemed essential here. This was a great disappointment to him, but, like so many accomplished U. S. Officers, who were similarly denied participation in the operations at the front in France, he bore his disappointment at least with a cheerful exterior, and went on doing the duties assigned him with great satisfaction to his superiors, and thus did his part towards winning the War.

Colonel Bonnycastle's father, Captain John Charles Bonnycastle, Jr., was a Cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, an officer in the United States Army for a number of years, and a veteran of the Mexican and Indian Wars. His grandfather, John Charles Bonnycastle, was one of the first Professors of Mathematics at the University of Virginia, who was brought to Virginia from England by Thomas Jefferson when he established the University.

Colonel HENRY M. NELLY, Class 1898. From West Virginia.

Lt. Colonel, Adjutant, First Army Corps, A. E. F. Later, promoted to Colonel.

Alumnus, V. M. I., and Graduate, U. S. M. A., 1902. 2nd Lieutenant, 20th Inftry., Fort Sheridan, Ill., June 14, 1902-November 30, 1903. Philippine Islands, December 1, 1903-April 6, 1906. San Francisco (at time of Earthquake), April-June 20, 1906. Infantry and Cavalry School, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, August, 1906-August, 1907. Instructor, Department of Drawing, U. S. M. A., August, 1907-August, 1911. Promoted 1st Lieutenant December 11, 1907. Assigned to 20th Infantry. 1st Lieutenant, 20th Infantry, Fort Douglas, Utah, September, 1911-November, 1913. El Paso, Texas, December, 1913-February, 1915. 15th Infantry, Tien Sin, China, March, 1915 to July, 1917. Promoted Captain, 15th Infantry, July 1, 1915. Promoted Major, A. G. D., and assigned as Division Adjutant, 34th Division, Camp Cody, N. M., July, 1917. Adjutant, 34th Division, Camp Cody, N. M., August, 1917-August, 1918. Promoted Lieutenant Colonel, August, 1918. Adjutant, 34th Division, France, September to November, 1918. Professor, Military Science and Tactics and Commandant, V. M. I., 1918-19 and 1919-20.

Colonel JOHN OVERTON STEGER, Class 1898. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A., A. E. F.

When War came this Graduate and accomplished artillerist was on duty at Hampton, Virginia, serving as Captain, C. A. C., and Constructing Q. M., at Langley Field.

From there he was ordered to Fort Monroe, Virginia, and served from December 13, 1917 to June, 1918, as Commandant, Anti-Aircraft Artillery School there.

From July 5 to November 3, 1918, he was with the A. E. F., in France and Italy, engaged in the study of the Anti-Aircraft Artillery Service.

He was ordered back to Fort Monroe, and was again Commandant of the Anti-Aircraft Artillery School there, as well as Material Officer of the Coast Artillery Training Centre, from November 4, 1918 to July 5, 1919.

He was then ordered to the Philippines and has served there, at Fort Mills, with distinguished ability and success, ever since, as Operations' Officer, Commandant of Vocational Training School, and in charge of Anti-Aircraft Defense. While at this Post, Colonel Steger met with a very serious accident when diving, which came very near proving fatal. It left him for a long time in a bad way with an injured spine. At the last report (March, 1920) he was assured of complete recovery, and was then leaving his Post for a month's recuperation of his nervous system.

Probably no officer of his grade has won greater distinction in the Service than has this Graduate of the V. M. I.

Colonel GEORGE P. HAWES, JR., Class 1898, "First Captain," Corps of Cadets. From Virginia.

Brigade Adjutant, 155th F. A., 80th Division, A. E. F. Promoted Colonel.

At the outbreak of the European War, he was a Captain in the Coast Artillery, U. S. A.

He was appointed Major, Field Artillery, and assigned to 155th Field

Artillery Brigade, 80th Division, at Camp Lee, Virginia. Appointed Brigade Adjutant. Promoted Lieutenant Colonel, Field Artillery, May 23, 1918. Left United States for France, May 26, 1918. Served as Brigade Adjutant through the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Promoted Colonel, April 7, 1919. Commanded 315th Field Artillery Regiment, March, 1919. Commanded 313th Field Artillery Regiment, April, 1919, to time of demobilization at Camp Lee, Virginia, in June, 1919. Established Motor Transport Training School, July, 1919, and has served ever since as Commandant and Commanding Officer of Camp Holabird, Maryland.

Colonel EDWIN A. HICKMAN, Class 1895. From Missouri.
General Staff, U. S. A.

When the War began, he was a Captain in the 17th Cavalry, U. S. A. On May 15, 1917, he was promoted Major of 17th Cavalry, U. S. A. On July 29, 1918, he was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel in the National Army. On July 30, 1918, he was promoted Colonel of Cavalry, U. S. A., and holds that rank now. He has served as a Member of the General Staff Corps with great ability and distinction, from April 29, 1918 to date.

Colonel EARL BISCOE, Class 1900. From District of Columbia.

Commanded 342nd F. A., 89th Division, A. E. F.

Appointed Major, August 25, 1917, and assigned to the 324th F. A., 158th F. A. Brigade, 83d Division.

November 14, assigned to the 351st F. A., 92d Division.

Graduated from Field Artillery School, Fort Sill, Oklahoma, in the 8th Class.

Appointed Lieutenant Colonel, Field Artillery, in May, 1918, and assigned to the 342d F. A., 164th F. A. Brigade, 89th Division. Detached from 342d F. A. to take 340th F. A. Regiment to France.

Sailed, June 13, 1918, and had command of the troops on the S. S. Huntsend. Arrived in Training Camp near Bordeaux, July 5, 1918.

Returned to 342d F. A., August 4, 1918. Given command of 342d F. A. (as a Lt. Colonel), September 8, 1918.

Arrived on the St. Mihiel Front, September 18, 1918.

Promoted Colonel, 342d F. A. He commanded this regiment from September 8, 1918, as Lieutenant Colonel and then as Colonel, on the Front Lines. He remained on the St. Mihiel Front until he went with his regiment to Germany, as a part of the Third Army, and continued in command of it there, where his 155 Howitzers (French Guns) were motorized. His regiment was stationed in the vicinity of Bithburg. He remained in Germany until April 15, 1919, when the 89th Division was ordered to the United States. He was detailed as an Inspector in the Motor Transport Corps, and returned home, January 24, 1920.

He served throughout the War with troops, except during the ten weeks he spent at Fort Sill.

His regiment was with the troops getting ready to start the drive to Metz on November 14, 1918. It was attached to the 1st, 2d and 3d Armies, while overseas.

Colonel Biscoe served with great gallantry and distinction throughout the War.

Here are more Colonels who must be specially mentioned, though very briefly:

Colonel ALFRED ALOE, Class 1895. From Missouri.
Commanding 12th Infantry, 8th Division, A. E. F.

Colonel PHILIP W. BOOKER, Class 1905. From Virginia.
F. A., U. S. A.

(No details, but his rank proves his merit.)

Colonel FREDERICK B. DOWNING, Class 1902. From Virginia.
"Honour" Graduate, and "Honour" Graduate, U. S. M. A. Corps of Engineers, U. S. A.

Very distinguished.

Colonel FRANCIS W. GRIFFIN, Class 1896. From Virginia.
334th F. A., 87th Division, A. E. F.

Of Confederate fighting stock whose glorious traditions have been fully maintained by him.

Colonel FITZHUGH LEE, Class 1896. From Virginia.
Cavalry; later, F. A., U. S. A.

Son and namesake of the great Confederate Cavalry Chieftain, who has nobly upheld the glorious name.

Colonel BALLARD LYERLY, Class 1906. From Tennessee.
F. A., 78th Regiment, A. E. F., whose high rank attests his merit.

Colonel MAURY NICHOLS, Class 1880. From Washington, D. C.
(Retired.)

Returned to duty when War came and rendered splendid service in the mobilization of Virginia Troops.

Colonel WILLIAM O. OWEN, Class 1876. From Virginia.
Medical Corps, U. S. A.

Retired after thirty-odd years' service, but returned to duty when War was declared, and served to the end with distinction.

Colonel HENRY A. SCHWABE, Class 1904. From West Virginia.
Both V. M. I. Alumnus and Graduate, U. S. M. A.
C. A., A. E. F.

Served with great honour, and retired after the War for disability incurred in the Military Service.

Colonel HUGH D. WISE, Alumnus of V. M. I., of Class 1891, and Graduate,
U. S. M. A. From Virginia.

61st Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

Father and all four brothers are Alumni of the V. M. I. Served during

the War with distinction and now retired, after many years' faithful and meritorious service.

Colonel CHARLES D. WINN, Class 1893. From Kentucky.

F. A., A. E. F.

Awarded "D. S. M." for distinguished service.

Colonel GEORGE W. C. WHITING, Class 1906. From Virginia.

A. E. F.

His high rank is evidence of his meritorious service overseas. A brother, Major Edgar M. Whiting, of Class 1904, was desperately wounded in action. (See below.)

All mentioned above added fresh lustre to their Alma Mater's fame; but, unfortunately, the full details of their service are not known.

Of V. M. I.'s forty-nine Lieutenant Colonels, it is regretted that only the following can be specially mentioned, because of lack of full data:

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN W. DOWNER, Class 1902. From Virginia.

Commander 2d Battalion, 6th Field Artillery, A. E. F. Promoted Lieutenant Colonel.

A year or more ago a Norfolk paper told the story of this gallant officer's service overseas, and told it so well that it is given here in its entirety.

The Historiographer vouches for its correctness.

"Lieutenant Colonel John W. Downer, the Norfolk officer who in all probability holds the most remarkable war record of all those from this city who fought with the Army overseas, has recently been made a Chevalier de la Legion d'Honneur by the French Government. Lieutenant Colonel Downer went to France with the famous First Division (which has recently returned to the United States) as a captain. A few weeks after his arrival in France he was made a major and put in command of the Second Battalion of the Sixth Field Artillery, one of whose guns fired the first American shot against the Enemy. Although he was gassed and wounded several times, he remained in the thick of the fight until the end of hostilities.

"Lieutenant Colonel Downer holds the Distinguished Service Cross and the Croix de Guerre, and has received five Citations and a letter of commendation from his Commanding General. He is still in France, and, according to the latest word received by his mother, Mrs. E. T. Downer, 400 West Bute Street, may remain for another year.

FIRST DISTINCTION.

"Lieutenant Colonel Downer first distinguished himself during an extensive raid by the Enemy shortly after the First Division went into action. One of his Citations tells the story of his heroism. In the early part of the raid he was severely gassed. However, in spite of his sickness and suffering, he remained at his post directing the fire of his battalion. His post at the time was subjected to several direct hits. The bombardment lasted for an entire night, and he stayed on, directing his men and giving valuable aid to the advancing Infantry.

[This was near Beaumont, France, Mch. 11, 1918. For his splendid conduct here he was given the D. S. C.—Historiographer.]

"But this is only one of the many instances when Lieutenant Colonel Downer brought honour to himself and his men through his sound judg-

ment and unusual valour. Another Citation from General Summerall tells the story of a time when the operations of the Enemy were stopped by good military judgment. The Citation reads as follows:

"The Brigade Commander desires to call the attention of the command to the highly commendable action of Major John W. Downer, Sixth Field Artillery, in ordering the batteries of his battalion to put down a barrage when he heard the sounds of heavy firing in front of his position, and without waiting for orders from higher authority.

"From the attending circumstances there can be little doubt that the prompt and bold action of Major Downer stopped the operations of the Enemy against a portion of our line, and would have inflicted heavy losses upon the Enemy should an attack have been delivered. This conduct was highly meritorious and is worthy of emulation by all officers of this brigade."

FRENCH CITATION.

"A Citation from the commander-in-chief of the French Armies in the East refers to him as 'a field officer of high ability, showing sound judgment, and indeed of the best qualities of energy and coolness, and many times distinguished himself during the offensive operations of his Division, and gave most valuable support to the Infantry with which he was closely co-operating.'

"For many years Lieutenant Colonel Downer has been noted for his expert horsemanship. He has represented the artillery on a number of important occasions. He was chosen as one of the six officers to go to Paris last summer to train for the riding team for the inter-allied games.

"Lieutenant Colonel Downer entered the Service immediately after leaving the Virginia Military Institute, and is a graduate of the Equitation School at Fort Riley, Kans. Since his marriage to Miss Gladys Trevor, of Cincinnati, about eight years ago, he has made his home in Cincinnati. He has been with the Army in Cuba and in the Far East.

"After being released from service with the Sixth Field Artillery, he was made Director of Instruction of the American Artillery School at Bordeaux. He has also held the positions of Inspector General of the First Division, and was later Assistant Inspector General of the Third Army."

Lieutenant Colonel Downer is still (June 20, 1920) overseas with the Army of Occupation, temporarily commanding the 2d Battalion, 6th Field Artillery. His Decorations are: D. S. C., Croix de Guerre and Chevalier of the Legion of Honour.

Lieutenant Colonel CHARLES M. BLACKFORD, Class 1897. From Virginia.
75th Infantry, U. S. A.

(One of five brothers, Alumni of the V. M. I., one serving gallantly overseas.) An officer of long and faithful service who died at his post of duty, during the World War.

Lieutenant Colonel WILLIAM COUPER, Class 1904. From Virginia.
The Construction Division, U. S. A.

Few Officers during the War received higher commendation than he. After graduating at the V. M. I. he took a degree at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Civil Engineering and Railroad Management. In service of the Pennsylvania Railroad, or its subsidiaries, as Railroad Construction Engineer and Operating Official, from his graduation to the date he entered the Military Service, May 25, 1917. Was Secretary of the Board of Engineers which supervised the construction of all terminal facilities

in the vicinity of New York for the Pennsylvania Railroad. Commissioned Major, Q. M. Corps, June 6, 1917, and put in charge of construction at the 6th National Army Cantonment, afterwards called Camp Jackson, S. C. This Camp was fourth in size and, as originally built, contained 1,519 buildings, accommodated 44,250 men, and cost about \$9,000,000.

On January 10, 1918, he was transferred to Washington and served as Supervising Construction Quartermaster, with jurisdiction over twelve contracts covering the construction of harbor craft for use at the various Army Terminals and depots, and 234 boats built at a cost of \$5,200,000.

On October 13, 1918, he was appointed Officer in charge of Construction of the North Columbia Cantonment, near Columbia, S. C. Because of the Armistice, construction was abandoned on this Camp (which was to have been an Artillery Training Camp for 38,000 men) on November 30, 1918.

He was then placed in charge of the disposal of all supplies, materials, equipment, camps, etc., under the jurisdiction of the Construction Division of the Army, and served in this capacity, from December, 1918, to date of his resignation, March 1, 1920.

[Here follow three Lieutenant Colonels, Graduates of the same splendid Class (1894), all prominent scientists, who had reached the top of their profession, and who volunteered their valuable services for the War.]

Lieutenant Colonel HARDEE CHAMBLISS, Class 1894. From Alabama.

(Grandson of the accomplished Soldier, Lieutenant General William J. Hardee, of Confederate fame.) He asked for service in a combatant regiment, but the War Department deemed his services too valuable for the field, and used them otherwise.

This is his record:

Lieutenant Colonel, Ordnance Department, U. S. A.

M. S., Vanderbilt University; Ph. D., Johns Hopkins University; Fellow of the London Chemical Society; Fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science; Member of American Chemical Society; Member of the Society of Chemical Industry (English).

He offered his services to the Government at both the first and second O. T. Schools, in 1917, expressing a preference for duty in the line, and at the front. His services were deemed so valuable to the Government he was requested to take duty in the Ordnance Department. Upon his signifying his compliance he was at once commissioned Major, Ordnance Department, and assigned to duty, July 20, 1917, with the Gun Division, afterwards incorporated into the Chemical Warfare Service. Upon his request, he was transferred to the Nitrate Division, Ordnance Department. For a year he served as Nitrate Division Representative in New York and vicinity, having charge of all investigation carried on by that Division. February 1, 1919, he was ordered to United States Nitrate Plant No. One, at Sheffield, Ala., as Commanding Officer. On July 16, 1919, he was promoted to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel.

The Government requested Lieutenant Colonel Chambliss to remain at the U. S. N. P. No. 1 (which had cost \$14,000.00) as General Manager, after he should obtain his discharge from the Military Service, as it had been decided to continue the operation of the great Plant.

Lieutenant Colonel JAMES MOWTON SAUNDERS WARING, Class 1894.
From Maryland.

Degree E. E., Johns Hopkins University. Distinguished Electrical Engineer.
Ordnance Department, U. S. A.

On February, 1918, he took charge of the power development in connection with Explosives Plant "C," Nitro, West Virginia, on the Staff of D. C. Jackling, Director of U. S. Government Explosives Plants.

On May 24, 1918, he was commissioned Major, Ordnance Department, U. S. R., and assigned to the Staff of D. C. Jackling, Director.

On August 18, 1918, he was given charge of Engineering (other than process work) and operation of utilities, at Nitro, W. Va., as the Director's Representative.

In August, 1918, he was appointed Deputy Director, representing the Director, D. C. Jackling, on the Government power installation at Cabin Creek, West Virginia, in the plant of the Virginian Power Co.

In January, 1919, the Nitro Plant was transferred from under the jurisdiction of the Director to the Ordnance Department, U. S. A., and designated as "Nitro General Ordnance Depot," Colonel Arthur Wass, Commanding, and Major Waring was appointed Executive Officer to the Commanding Officer.

In January, 1919, the Virginian Power project was transferred from the Director to the Chief of Ordnance, and Major Waring was appointed Special Representative of the Chief of Ordnance, and Contracting Officer on this installation, in which capacity he served till the great Plant was abolished.

On May 16, 1919, he was designated as Commanding Officer, Nitro General Ordnance Depot.

On May 21, 1919, he was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel, Ordnance Department, U. S. A.

[This was the second most costly and most important Nitrate Plant the United States constructed during the World War, costing over seventy millions of dollars. After the cessation of hostilities the manufacture of War materials was stopped, and, later, the Plant was disposed of by auction for one-tenth of its cost, and Lieutenant Colonel Waring was honourably discharged, and he returned to his Civil vocation of Consulting Engineer.]

Lieutenant Colonel WILLIAM G. WALL, Class 1894. From Maryland.

(One of three brothers Alumni of the V. M. I.)

Ordnance Department, U. S. A., A. E. F.

This officer had obtained a national reputation as a designer of Motor Cars before the War. Though considerably past the military age, he offered his services as soon as War was declared.

On June 20, 1917, he was commissioned Major, Ordnance Department. He was ordered to France in the Spring of 1918, for the purpose of perfecting the motorization of the U. S. Artillery, and especially in reference to heavy guns. He was in the battle of Amiens (so-called), though the action occurred considerably east of that place.

He was detailed to serve with the British, and, later, with the French Sixth Army at Soissons, for short periods. On July 1, 1918, he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, and was Senior Officer on the Board of Caterpillar Design which consisted of placing the Artillery on top of the Caterpillars, making a self-contained, self-propelled mount, in place of drawing the guns by the Caterpillar Tractors.

He was discharged from the Service, February 1, 1919, and he returned to his pre-war position of Vice-President and Chief Engineer of the National Motor Car and Vehicle Corporation, at Indianapolis, Indiana.

Lieutenant Colonel RUTHERFURD S. HARTZ, Class 1901.

From Pennsylvania.

Air Service, U. S. A.

He served from 1900 to November 28, 1917, in the Regular Infantry and Field Artillery—rising from the ranks.

On the last date he was transferred to the Aviation Section of the Signal Corps, and was later transferred as Lieutenant Colonel to the Air Service. He became Junior Military Aviator, November 14, 1918. In January, 1920, he completed the historic Rim Flight—circumnavigating the United States—a distance of 9,823 miles, which he accomplished in 104 hours and 23 minutes. This was a wonderful achievement, and gave him great prestige.

He is now in command of the Concentration Camp, Air Service, at Charlotte, N. C.

Lieutenant Colonel WALTON H. WALKER, Class 1909. From Texas.

13th M. G. Battalion, A. E. F., as Major. Promoted Lieutenant Colonel.

At the outbreak of the War he was 1st Lieutenant, 19th Infantry (Regular Army). October, 1917, he was promoted to Captain and Adjutant, 57th Infantry, December, 1917 to April, 1918, he was Captain, 13th Machine-Gun Battalion, at San Antonio, Texas. From April to June, 1918, he was Captain, 13th Machine-Gun Battalion, A. E. F., France. From June, 1918 to May, 1919, he was Major (Commanding), 13th Machine-Gun Battalion.

In action at Arnould Sector (Vosges), St. Die Sector (Vosges), battle of St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne Campaign. In Army of Occupation. He was cited twice in General Orders, Headquarters, 5th Division (Regular), for "Distinguished Conduct in action." Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, May, 1919. Present Station, Fort Sill, Okla.

Lieutenant Colonel ALVIN MANSFIELD OWSLEY, Class 1909,

"First Captain." From Texas.

Adjutant, 36th Division, A. E. F.

His military career is summed up as follows:

On May 8, 1917, he became a student in the first Training Camp at Leon Springs, Texas, and remained there from May to July. He was then commissioned a Major in the Texas National Guard, and placed on recruiting duty, and his organization later became the 142nd Infantry Regiment of the 36th Division. He was next assigned as the Divisional Insurance Officer

of the 36th Division, attending the conference held in October in Washington. He was, later, assigned as Senior Instructor of the Third Officers' Training School, Camp Bowie, Texas. He sailed for overseas service in July, 1918, and was returned to the United States in July, 1919. On October 21, 1918, he received his promotion and was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel of Infantry, U. S. A., and continued his assignment as Adjutant of the 36th Division.

From March to June, 1919, he was one of those American officers fortunate enough to be sent to one of the larger educational institutions of Great Britain. He, of course, very naturally chose the Inns of Court, Law Courts of England, at London. He attended three sessions of the Lectures given at the Inns of Court and secured his Certificate as issued from that great institution.

In a letter to his father, the Hon. Alvin C. Owsley, Lieut. Colonel W. L. Culbertson, of the General Staff, 36th Division, thus wrote (in part) of this gallant officer, and his brother, Captain Clark Owsley, of Class 1916:

"I know no family that has contributed more than yours has done. Your own labors and counsels at home, in the administration of this great problem, and the magnificent service of your two boys in a combat Division, on the front in France, display a striking example of that exalted American patriotism that is a guarantee of freedom and happiness for the generations yet to come, and reminds us that the spirit of our fathers still lives.

"Your sons have borne themselves nobly and gallantly, both receiving their promotion immediately following the first two days' battle at St. Etienne, and both receiving from their Commanding General his thanks and commendation for their part in driving the Germans back to the river Aisne. I am sure it will be a source of pride and pleasure to you and the good mother of these young men to know that they will come back to you promoted upon foreign soil to higher rank, and carrying their battle-worn titles with the soldierly dignity becoming their worthy sire. It was my pleasure to see General Smith deliver in person to your son, Alvin, his promotion as Lieutenant Colonel of Infantry, the first officer of the Texas Division to be promoted, after the battle at St. Etienne, and it was in the shell-torn town of Dricourt, near the Aisne, where he had been working under shell fire day and night, that he took his oath and assumed the added responsibilities of his increased rank.

"Clark acquitted himself gallantly and fearlessly in the twenty-two days' fighting—from the first shell to the 'pull out' when the Division was relieved. No officer rendered more service, or went through more danger, than he did in the discharge of duties under shell fire and in the face of machine-guns. I write this to you, not in flattery, but to let you know that which from the modesty of your gallant sons you might never know.

"With highest regards for you and your family,

"W. L. CULBERTSON,
"Lieutenant Colonel, General Staff."

In a letter to General Nichols, the proud father of these two boys (and of another, later sent to the V. M. I.), thus concluded: "A touch of V. M. I. fits men for many things, in time of peace, and puts them to the front when we get into War."

Upon his discharge from the service, Lt. Col. Owsley was made Assistant Attorney General of Texas.

Lieutenant Colonel WALTON GOODWIN, JR., Class 1901.

From District of Columbia.

59th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.

Appointed Second Lieutenant, 5th Infantry, U. S. A., June 9, 1904. He was Captain, Second U. S. Cavalry, when War was declared. Promoted to Major, Cavalry. Left United States for France, March 22, 1918, with 2nd U. S. Cavalry. After spending about three weeks at the front, his regiment was ordered to the Service of Supplies for remount duty. He was stationed at Valdahon and Gievres on this duty until August 29, 1918, when he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel and assigned to the 59th Infantry, 4th Division. He was in the St. Mihiel drive, and in the Meuse-Argonne drive until September 29, 1918, when he was severely wounded. He was in Hospital at S. O. S. until November 27, when he re-joined his command. Joined Army of Occupation in Germany, December 20, 1918. Transferred to 89th Division, January 23, 1919, as Acting Adjutant, 177th Brigade.

Reverted to his pre-war rank of Captain, Cavalry, U. S. A.

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN COCKE, Class 1896. From Virginia.

Ordnance Officer, 87th Division, A. E. F.

Volunteered in Spanish-American War, Sergeant, Company "G," 3rd Virginia Infantry.

Enlisted in U. S. Army, Coast Artillery Corps, April 4, 1899—private, corporal and sergeant. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, 11th Cavalry, April 25, 1901.

He was a Captain of Cavalry when War with Germany was declared, having graduated at both the Infantry and Cavalry School and the Mounted Service School.

He served in France as Ordnance Officer of the 87th Division.

Returned to the United States, he reverted to his pre-war rank of Captain of Cavalry.

Lieutenant Colonel JAMES AYLOR ANDERSON, Class 1913, "First Honour,"

From Virginia.

Assistant to Observations Officer, First Army, A. E. F.

Entered Service, July 7, 1917, as Captain, Q. M. C., Virginia National Guard, and served as Asst. Q. M., 30th Division, U. S. A., both at Camp Sevier, U. S. and in France, until September 10, 1918. Promoted Major, August 1, 1918. At First Army Headquarters, A. E. F., Sept. 11, 1918 to January 20, 1919, as Assistant to Operations Officer, First Army (Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., V. M. I.).

January 21 to July 5, 1919, Assistant to A. C. of G., 7th Corps (Third Army of Occupation).

Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, April 26, 1919.

With A. E. F., from May 1, 1918 to June 27, 1919. In three major operations—Ypres, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne. Discharged, July 27, 1919.

Returned to duty as Adjunct Professor of Engineering, V. M. I.

Promoted, June, 1920 to Associate Professor, Civil Engineering.

Lieutenant Colonel JENNINGS CROPPER WISE, Class 1902, Cadet Captain.
From Virginia.

318th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.

May 11, 1917, was returned to active duty as Major, U. S. R., Adjutant General's Section; and June 21, ordered to duty as Asst. A. G. Southern Department, Fort Sam Houston, Texas. July 18, was placed on duty as Instructor at the Reserve Officers' Training Camp, Camp Funston, Leon Springs, Texas, being re-commissioned Major of Infantry, August 15, 1917.

At that time he was specially recommended to be commissioned Lt. Colonel, by the Camp and Department Commanders.

Sept. 1, 1917, assigned to the Command of the 3rd Battalion, 357th Inf., 90th Division, N. A., Camp Travis, Texas, which he organized.

Sept. 11, transferred, upon request, to the 80th Division, N. A., and, Sept. 16, placed in command of the 3rd Battalion, 318th Infantry, Camp Lee, Va. Nov. 18, assigned to the command of the 314th Machine-Gun Battalion and the 1st Provisional Infantry Recruit Battalion, 80th Division.

Dec. 11, ordered to join the A. E. F., sailing from New York, Dec. 14, and reporting to the A. G., A. E. F., Dec. 28, 1917.

From Jan. 5 to March 5, 1918, served with the British Ex. Force (57th Division) in the line in Flanders, and with the French Army in the Vosges, being attached to the 42nd (Rainbow) Division, A. E. F., for a brief period, in February, 1918.

While with the 133rd Reg. of Inf., French Army, he was decorated, receiving the appointment of Grenadier, Regiment de Zuzey, for participation in battle on February 20, near Arracourt, in the Foret de Parroy.

March 5-May 30, attended the Army General Staff College, A. E. F., at Langres, being graduated the latter date in the Operations Section, and was assigned to temporary duty with the 16th (Irish) Division, B. E. F., pending the arrival of the 80th Division in the British Sector, as part of the 2nd U. S. Corps.

From June 6 to June 24, he was acting Operations Officer, 80th Division, having been appointed Division Machine-Gun Officer during his absence from the Division, and re-assigned to the 314th Machine-Gun Battalion.

June 24-July 21, attended the British G. H. Q. Machine-Gun School, at Camieres, France, graduating the latter date, and reporting the following day to Headquarters, 80th Division.

July 28 to Feb. 19 he commanded the 2nd Battalion, 318th Inf., 80th Division, participating, without a day's absence, in the Picardy Campaign, attached to the 17th and 38th British Divisions, successively, and in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Campaigns.

Oct. 4, 1918, was wounded, being twice cited, subsequently, for "Meritorious and Conspicuous action in battle," once by the Division Commander and once by the Commanding General, A. E. F.

Feb., 1919, transferred to the Historical Section, General Staff, A. E. F., and stationed at G. H. Q.

April 23, re-assigned to the 80th Division, as Division Machine-Gun Officer. Sailed, with Hdqrs., 80th Div., from Brest on the Zeppelin, May 17. Landed, Newport News, May 28, and was discharged from the Military Service, June 28, 1919.

The D. S. C. was presented by the War Department to Lt. Col. Wise in November, 1920, "for extraordinary heroism" in action near Nantillois, France, October 4, 1918.

Oct. 3, 1919, he was appointed a member of the Contract Adjustment Board of the War Department, with judicial duties, and was thus serving, April, 1920.

Lieutenant Colonel Wise is the fourth son of the late Hon. John S. Wise, one of the "New Market" heroes, who sent all of his five sons to the V. M. I.—three of them becoming Field Officers in the World War.

Lieutenant Colonel LEONARD TOWNSEND GEROW, Class 1911, Third Cadet Captain. From Virginia.

52nd Telegraph Battalion, A. E. F.

Upon graduation, the "Honour" Appointment was awarded him, and he was commissioned a Second Lieutenant, Sept. 29, 1911, and assigned to the 19th U. S. Infantry. He served continuously in that regiment, both in the United States and in Vera Cruz, until promoted to the rank of First Lieutenant, in June, 1916, and assigned to the 37th U. S. Infantry.

He performed the usual duties in connection with his rank until promoted to the grade of Captain, July, 1917, and assigned to the 57th U. S. Infantry, and, later, appointed District Adjutant, Brownsville District. After a short tour of duty in that capacity he was transferred to the 24th Infantry (Colored), at Columbus, N. M., where experienced officers were urgently needed. After about three months' duty with this regiment he was detailed for duty in the Signal Corps, and was sent to Leon Springs, Texas, as an Instructor in the Signal Corps School for Candidates for Commission. While there he received orders to proceed to France, arriving at Brest the latter part of April, 1918. He was assigned to duty as Officer in Charge of Purchasing and Disbursing for the Signal Corps in all foreign Countries (France, England, Switzerland, Spain and Italy), with Control Offices in Paris. (Practically, all signal equipment purchased abroad was obtained through the Control Office, or its branches, and disbursements made therefrom.) The approximate value of the property purchased, and money disbursed, was \$20,000,000.

After the Armistice was signed the machinery of the P. & D. Office was reversed, and it became the Sales and Disbursing Department for the Signal Corps, and he was designated as the Officer in Charge. Signal Corps material to the value of approximately \$15,000,000, was disposed of to foreign buyers.

While in France he was promoted to the rank of Major, and, in October, 1918, he became a Lieutenant Colonel of the Signal Corps, which rank he holds at present.

For his services he was cited in orders by the Commander-in-Chief of the A. E. F., and the French Government (with which he had been in close contact) conferred upon him the Decoration of "Chevalier Legion d'Honneur."

He returned to the United States on October 2, 1919, and since that date has been commanding the 52nd Telegraph Battalion, at Fort Sam Houston, Texas.

A brother of Lt. Colonel Gerow, Major L. S. Gerow, U. S. A., was graduated in the Class of 1913.

Lieutenant Colonel DONALD M. McRAE, Class 1912. From District of Columbia.

(Son of Major General James H. McRae, U. S. A., A. E. F.)

This gallant young officer enlisted early in the Canadian Army and went to France. He was wounded at Vimy Ridge, April 9, 1917. He rose from private to Major in the B. E. F.

Upon the declaration of War by the United States he was transferred to the U. S. Army and Commissioned Captain, and before the Armistice came he had been promoted to the grade of Lieutenant Colonel. He was three times cited for conspicuous gallantry, and King George himself pinned on his breast the British "Military Cross." His record is, therefore, unique.

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN E. TOWNES, JR., Class 1907. From Virginia. Coast Artillery Corps, A. E. F.

Captain C. A. C., Commanding 22nd Recruit Company, General Service, Infantry, Ft. Thomas, Ky., from April 2, 1917 to Oct. 20, 1917 (approx.). Commanding 2nd Co., C. A. C., Coast Defense of Tampa, Oct. 20 to Nov. 25, 1917. (Both dates approximate.) Sailed for France as a Casual Officer, Dec. 4, 1917. Reported to Commanding General, 1st Separate Brigade, Coast Artillery Corps, at Mailly-le-Camp, France, on (or about) Dec. 28, 1917.

Commanded Battery "F," 53rd Artillery, C. A. C.

Promoted Major, C. A. C., Feb. 6, 1918, commanding 53rd Artillery, C. A. C. Adjutant, Railway Artillery Reserve. Chief of Section G. General Staff of the Railway Artillery Reserve, A. E. F. Promoted Lieutenant Colonel, C. A. C., October 11, 1918. Chief of Section G., Railway Artillery Reserve, A. E. F., until return to United States, November 5, 1918, with about 60 other Artillery Officers for assignment to new organizations which were being formed for overseas Service. The Armistice, coming a few days later, prevented his returning to France, as had been contemplated.

Service after November 11, 1918: Fort Commander, Fort Barrancas, Nov. 30, 1918 to February 27, 1919, as Lieutenant Colonel, C. A. C. On Recruiting duty until February 27, 1919.

The successive promotions of this fine officer show his merit.

Lieutenant Colonel GEORGE M. PEEK, Class 1907. From Virginia.

Assistant Operations Officer, 6th Army Corps, A. E. F.

When diplomatic relations were broken off between the United States and Germany he was commanding the U. S. S. Schofield (Mineplanter), in Central American waters. At first, he was ordered to the States, but was caught by radio and ordered back. His ship was used on patrol duty in the Caribbean Sea, in addition to the mine and submarine net work, the patrol duty being under the Naval authorities in those waters. Part of this time he was in command of a Provisional Division, consisting of his ship and two Destroyers.

He remained on this duty until September 9, 1917, when he was promoted

to Major and sent to the States as Ordnance Officer of the 76th Division. In January, 1918, he was made Division Adjutant. He sailed for France in the Spring, and shortly after his arrival overseas, he was promoted and made Chief of Staff of the Division. Soon after, he was sent to the 6th Army Corps as Assistant G-3, Operations, and he remained with the 6th Corps, advancing with it into, and occupying, the Dutchy of Luxemburg, after the Armistice. When the 6th Corps was returned to the States he was sent to the 3rd American Army on the Rhine, as Assistant G-1. Later, he was made Assistant Chief of Staff, G-1, and remained in that capacity with the permanent forces of Occupation overseas, which position he was occupying as late as February, 1920.

Lt. Colonel Peek is a brother of Colonel William H. Peek, A. E. F. (above), Graduate of Class 1896, and a younger brother who graduated in 1908, J. H. Peek, was engaged in civil work for the Government, during the World War.

Lieutenant Colonel R. O. EDWARDS, Class 1908. From Virginia.

C. A. C., U. S. A. (A. E. F.).

After graduating at the V. M. I., he received the "Honour Graduate" Appointment to the Army, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, Sept. 4, 1908. Promoted to 1st Lieut., C. A. C., July 3, 1909. Promoted to Captain, C. A. C., July 1, 1916. Promoted to Major, C. A., National Army, Dec. 29, 1917. Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, Coast Artillery, September 17, 1918.

When War was declared he was serving in the Coast Defense of Oahu, Hawaiian Territory. From there he served, as follows:

1. Trained and instructed enlisted men and officers in the Coast Defense of Oahu; trained and instructed enlisted men for Officers' Commissions; from April to December, 1917, engaged in this duty.

2. In command of Fort Armstrong, H. T., Dec., 1917 to Aug., 1918.

3. In command of Camp for Federalization of Hawaiian National Guard, June, 1918. Placed in command of Camp for Instruction of Selective Draft Troops of Hawaiian Territory, July, 1918; relieved, to take command of Coast Defense of Oahu, July and August, 1918.

4. Ordered to United States, October, 1918. On arrival, was ordered to Fort Howard to organize a regiment for overseas duty. Regiment not organized, due to Armistice. It was a disappointment to this fine officer, but he was satisfied, knowing he had done his duty, though not on the fighting line—to his great sorrow.

5. On duty at Fort Howard, Md., from November, 1918 to June, 1919.

6. Ordered overseas, June, 1919. Served at H. Q., S. O. S., A. E. F., Tours, July to September, 1919. On duty, H. Q., A. E. F., in Paris, September, 1919 to January, 1920, when he returned to U. S. Since then on duty in New York City.

Lieutenant Colonel ALBERT B. DOCKERY, Class 1899. Alumnus of V. M. I. and Graduate, U. S. M. A. From Mississippi.

Cavalry, Infantry and Staff, Assistant Chief of Staff, 14th Division, U. S. A. His fine record from the declaration of War is as follows:

Captain, 10th Cavalry, January 26 to February 5, 1917. Feb. 6 to June 23, 1917, at Fort Huachuca, Arizona. June 24 to Aug. 24, Instructor at Training Camp, Ft. Myer. Promoted to Major of Infantry, August 5, 1917. Dec. 24, 1917 to March 15, 1918, commanding 318th Infantry, at Camp Lee. March 16 to April 15, commanding 1st Battalion, 318th Infantry, at Camp Lee. April 16 to Aug. 12, 1918, Instructor, 155th Depot Brigade and Chief Mustering Officer, at Camp Lee. Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel of Infantry, Aug. 10, 1918. Aug. 13 to Nov. 4, 1918, Assistant Chief of Staff (G-3), 14th Division, Camp Custer. Nov. 5 to Dec. 11, War College, Washington. Dec. 12, 1918 to Feb. 8, 1919, P. S. & T. Division, Washington. Feb. 9 to March, 1919, commanding Camp and 3rd Squadron, 4th Cavalry, at McAllen, Texas. March 24 to August 19, 1919, commanding 4th Cavalry at Ft. Ringgold, Texas. Detailed as Instructor of Cavalry at V. M. I., Aug. 20, 1919.

Promoted, Sept., 1920, to Professor, Military Science and Tactics, and Commandant of Cadets.

Lieutenant Colonel ERNEST O. THOMPSON, Class 1914. From Texas.

Major, 344th Machine-Gun Battalion, 90th Division, A. E. F.

Promoted Lieutenant Colonel.

This young officer had such a remarkably distinguished record that, although few details are at hand, he must be mentioned in this galaxy of heroes specially.

He had but a few weeks before received his B. L. degree, at the University of Virginia when, on August 15, 1917, he received a commission of Captain, Infantry, at Leon Springs, Texas. He was assigned to the 344th Machine-Gun Battalion, 90th Division, at Camp Travis, Texas, in December, 1917. He sailed for France with his Division.

In a short time he went into action and proved his mettle. Soon, he was promoted to Major of his battalion, and before the War ended he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel for gallant and meritorious conduct. His record for one so young was scarcely excelled in the Overseas Armies.

A younger brother, First Lieutenant G. Otho Thompson, of Class 1918, also distinguished himself in France and was awarded the Croix de Guerre.

Lieutenant Colonel ARTHUR E. WILBOURN, Class 1904. Graduate of

V. M. I. and of the U. S. M. A. From Virginia.

Signal Corps (Aviation Section), U. S. A.

When War was declared he was on duty as 1st Lieutenant of Cavalry in Columbus, N. M., where he had been stationed since the Columbus (Mexican) Raid. He served on this duty until August 28, 1917, when he was assigned to the 21st Cavalry which was then being organized as a Field Artillery Regiment at Fort Riley. In a short time he was commissioned Major, Signal Corps (Aviation Section) and ordered to Kelly Field, October 1, 1917, to assume command of, and re-organize, the Flying School. When this work was completed he was ordered, Dec. 30, 1917, to Wilbur Wright Field, Ohio, to organize a school for enlisted mechanics in the Air Service—the school to handle 3,000 men per month, and all to be prepared for overseas service. This school was intended to operate in the Winter

months only, when weather conditions would permit flying instruction. It was discontinued in April and the Flying School was re-organized. In July, 1918, he was ordered to Chanute Field, Illinois, to re-organize the school at that station. When this work had been completed, he requested to be relieved from duty in the Air Service. He was relieved and commissioned Lieutenant Colonel of Infantry, and ordered to join the 810th Pioneer Infantry, at Camp Greene, N. C., for duty overseas. On October 20, 1918, he joined the regiment, and was in charge of training it, from that date until it was demobilized, the signing of the Armistice preventing the regiment from going to France.

On duty with Remount Service of the Army as Lieutenant Colonel, from February 3 to Oct. 13, 1919. Now on duty as Assistant Instructor, Cavalry School, at Fort Riley, Kansas. .

He served with the following regiments, after being commissioned in 1904:

9th Cavalry, 12th Cavalry, 13th Cavalry, 21st Cavalry.

Lieutenant Colonel ARTHUR G. CAMPBELL, Class 1906. From Virginia. Commander, Battery "M," 7th Regiment, C. A. C., A. E. F. Then Regimental Adjutant. Later, transferred to Military Intelligence Division, General Staff, U. S. A. G. S. Executive Assistant.

Here is one of V. M. I.'s Lieutenant Colonels of whose record she is very proud.

He entered the Service as a Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, September 25, 1908.

When War was declared he had been a Captain in the Coast Artillery Corps nine months. He soon went to France as Commander of Battery "M," 7th Regiment, Coast Artillery Corps. The first attack upon the German line by an American battery was made by Captain Campbell's battery, on February 13, 1918, in Champagne, near Rheims, France. He had been made Adjutant of his regiment a short time before, but on this occasion the honour was accorded him of commanding his splendid battery in its first action.

He wrote his father:

"I am enclosing a clipping from the *New York Herald*. It will explain itself. I was there in the capacity I wanted to go into action. I can't give any details other than are here published. I am back now, and went into the office this morning as Adjutant again. My Commanding Officer did me a great favour and honour.

"I have told you a number of times since coming over here just how I wanted to go into action. Well—I did it. It was great! I have not quite rested up yet, but that is a matter of minor importance. I will come back to earth shortly."

The report published in the *Herald* (Paris Edition) said, in part, February 14:

"The American Army's first Offensive took place yesterday when American batteries participated in the artillery preparation for the French attack at Butte du Mesriel. The preparation lasted six hours. The American batteries effectively destroyed the German trenches, wire entanglements and fortifications. When the French Infantry leaped to the attack at 4:15 in the morning, the guns participated in the rolling barrage which preceded the assailants."

In another letter to his father, Captain Campbell wrote:

"I must tell you something that made me feel good, though I stumbled against it by chance. When the new Captain took my battery (after I was made Adjutant), the Commanding Officer told him he was taking a battery that was in the highest state of efficiency, and that he must see that it did not slip back. The Captain told me this himself."

Captain Campbell was promoted to Major in May, 1918, and ordered to the United States as an Instructor. Upon his arrival he was soon transferred to the General Staff. In a few months, he was promoted to the grade of Lieutenant Colonel and made Executive Assistant, G. S., Military Intelligence Division, one of the four branches of the General Staff in Washington. His services proved so valuable, he was retained in this position until the War ended. He is still serving with the General Staff, U. S. A.

Lieutenant Colonel Campbell is the eldest son of Dr. J. H. Campbell, of Lexington, Virginia, a Graduate of the Class of 1875. Two other sons served in the Army during the War, First Lieutenant William S. Campbell (V. M. I.), of the 810th Pioneer Infantry, and Sergeant John H. Campbell, Jr. who served nine months with the 316th Infantry overseas.

[It is a pleasure to the writer to chronicle the brilliant achievements of this Graduate in the World War whose distinguished father was his pupil at the Institute, in the Second Section, Third Class Latin in 1872-3. They may not have become famous Latinists, but it is doubtful if any Section ever contained more members who became as prominent as they in after life.]

Lieutenant Colonel ALFRED P. UPSHUR, Class 1904. From Virginia.
Medical Corps, U. S. A.

Appointed First Lieutenant Medical Reserve Corps, March 25, 1911. He was a Captain in the Medical Corps, U. S. A., when War was declared. In June, 1917, he was ordered to Little Rock, Arkansas, and placed in charge of the sanitary and hygienic development of the Camp near there for the mobilization of thirty-eight thousand troops.

He was promoted soon to Major, Medical Corps, U. S. A. He organized and commanded the Base Hospital at Camp Pike, Arkansas. He organized and commanded General Hospital, No. 3, U. S. A., having been promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, Medical Corps. His record in the War was exceptionally fine, and he was recommended by the Surgeon General, U. S. A., for the Distinguished Service Medal. His brother, Major William P. Upshur, U. S. M. Corps (who won several medals for distinguished bravery in action before the World War), is a Graduate of Class 1902, and his half-brother was a Captain in the Medical Corps, during the War. His father, also a Graduate of the V. M. I., served in the battle of New Market in 1864, where he was severely wounded.

Lieutenant Colonel WALKER H. ADAMS, Class 1911. From Virginia.
Commanded 3rd Battalion, 317th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.
(Promoted Lieutenant Colonel, U. S. A., R. C.)

Entered Service as Sergeant, Co. L., 1st Va. Infantry, March 4, 1916. Promoted to First Sergeant, July 1, 1916, serving as same on Mexican border

until mustered out of Service in January, 1917. Promoted to 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, Officers' Reserve Corps, May 3, 1917, and ordered to report to Fort Myer, Virginia, for active duty, May 8, 1917. Promoted to Captain, Infantry, Officers' Reserve Corps, August 15, 1917, and ordered to report to Camp Lee, Virginia, and assigned to 317th Infantry. Sailed from Newport News, Virginia, May 25, 1918, for service in A. E. F. Acting Battalion Commander of 3rd Battalion, 317th Infantry, from September 5 to October 28, and promoted to Major, October 28, 1918, and assigned to 3rd Battalion, 317th Infantry. Recommended for promotion to Lieutenant Colonel, March 29, April 20 and May 3, 1919, and promoted to Lieutenant Colonel, Infantry, Officers' Reserve Corps, August 9, 1919, and now subject to call. Saw service in Picardy Sector, Somme Offensive, August 2 to 6 and August 16 to 18, 1918; St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12 to 16, 1918; and Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 25 to November 6, 1918.

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN S. WILLIAMS, Class 1904. From Virginia.
General Staff, General Headquarters, A. E. F.

At the outbreak of the War he was a Captain in the Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A. He sailed for France, August 14, 1917, in command of Battery "G," 6th Provisional Regiment, C. A. C., the first Coast Artillery sent overseas. This battery had French 155 m. m. G. P. F. Guns.

He was promoted to Major, C. A. C., February, 1918, and took command of a battalion of the First Provisional Howitzer 8" Regiment, and went to the front, April, 1918, with it. After this time, he was on the General Staff at General Headquarters, A. E. F., until the end of the War.

He was promoted Lieutenant Colonel, October, 1918. Returned to United States, February, 1919.

Lieutenant Colonel Williams was awarded the Cross of Officer, Ordre de la Couronne by Albert I, King of the Belgians, "for valuable services in the Common Cause."

He was also cited for "exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services as a member of the General Headquarters, A. E. F.," by General John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief.

Lieutenant Colonel HAMILTON TEMPLETON, Class 1912. From Arkansas.
18th, 309th, 308th and 15th, F. A., A. E. F.

He was Captain, 5th F. A., and stationed in Texas, when War was declared. In June, 1917, he was transferred to 18th F. A. Attended School of Fire at Fort Sill, Oklahoma, July, 1917. On duty then at El Paso, Texas, for six months, as Battery and Battalion Commander. Left for overseas, Advance Detachment, 3rd Division, March 4, 1918. Started forward, July 18; stopped August 4, when 18th F. A. was relieved and withdrawn Training Area duty until September 4. Arrived at position in St. Mihiel Offensive, September 8. Left September 15 and arrived at position in Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 24. Stopped, November 10, midnight—in position near Murraux. Armistice, November 11, 1918. Transferred to 309th F. A., 78th Division and joined same December 3. Transferred to 308th F. A., same day. Moved to Training Area near Dijon and arrived December 11. Training

duty until April, 1919. Attended Army Artillery School, Valdahon, February, 1919. Left Dijon Area April, 1919; arrived Marseilles, April 20. Duty, Combat Officers' Replacement Depot, Gondrecourt, April 27-30. Arrived, Rommersdorf, Rhineland, Germany, May 7, 1919. Reported to F. A., 2nd Division. Left Germany, July 9, 1919. In charge, Detachment Colors, Army of Occupation, July 9-23, 1919. Left France, July 24, 1919. Arrived, United States, August 4, 1919.

Stationed Camp Travis, San Antonio, Texas. On July 9, 1918, he was promoted Major. On November 9, 1918, he was promoted Lieutenant Colonel (to rank from October 26, 1918).

During the War he was Battery Commander; Regimental Supply Officer; Student Officer; Battalion Commander; Second in command of Regiment; Regimental Commander; Commander, Regimental Echelon; Battalion Liaison Officer; Division Welfare Officer.

He saw Service as Regimental Echelon Commander, 18th F. A. at Chateau Thierry, and as Commander of 2nd Battalion, 18th F. A., at St. Mihiel, and in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive.

Lieutenant Colonel HARRY L. JORDAN, Class 1900. From Virginia.

Inspector General's Department, U. S. A.

He served with honour and distinction during the War, as follows: Major, 42nd Infantry, August 5 to December 23, 1917. Major, Signal Corps, Air Service, December 24, 1917 to May 8, 1918. Major, Inspector General's Department, May 8 to July 30, 1918. Lieutenant Colonel and Division Inspector, 18th Division, July 30, 1918 to February 19, 1919. Afterwards, he was a representative of the War Plans Division of the General Staff in the District comprising the States of Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia and Florida. Under his immediate supervision were placed all the Military Schools in the District and also all civilian educational institutions which had taken up military training, under the Reserve Training Corps.

Southeastern Department, Charleston, S. C., as late as January, 1920.

Lieutenant Colonel SAMUEL G. TALBOTT, Class 1899. From Virginia.

73rd Infantry, A. E. F.

This officer has been long in the Service, and he made a fine reputation. When War came he was a Captain. He rose to become Lieutenant Colonel of the 73rd Infantry, A. E. F.

He went with the Army of Occupation, and was serving, as late as June, 1920, as Captain and Adjutant General, A. E. F., in Germany, with headquarters at Coblenz.

Lieutenant Colonel WILLIAM ROBERT NICHOLS, Class 1906.

"Second Honour" and Cadet Adjutant. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A. (A. E. F.).

This accomplished and distinguished officer was retained in the United States during the entire War, because of the need of his valuable services in the work of placing the Country in a state of defense against Germany.

His record is as follows:

"Second Distinguished" Graduate and "Jackson-Hope" Medalist, V. M. I., Class 1906, and Cadet Adjutant. 1906-1907, Engineer, in association with Sydney B. Williamson, Graduate, V. M. I. (and subsequently Colonel, Engineers, A. E. F. World War). 1907-1908, Assistant-Professor, Mathematics, V. M. I. 1908-April, 1909, Graduate Student, Massachusetts Institute of Technology (Electrical Engineering). Appointed Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, U. S., April 7, 1909. Appointed First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, March 11, 1911. Appointed Captain, Coast Artillery Corps, July 1, 1916. (Above appointments in the Regular Establishment.) Appointed Major, Coast Artillery Corps, March 11, 1918. Appointed Lieutenant Colonel, Coast Artillery Corps, September 17, 1918. (Emergency Appointments.)

"Honour" Graduate of Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Following the custom of the War Department of selecting two of the five "Honour" Graduates of the Artillery School to pursue advanced study in certain famous Technical Institutions, First Lieutenant Nichols was sent, in 1915-1916, to the Massachusetts Institute of Technology where he completed, with distinction, the course that had been interrupted by his appointment to the Army in April, 1909.

During the World War he was stationed at Fort Totten, near New York City, and had charge of the mining operations in New York Harbour and in Long Island Sound.

After the Armistice, he was sent, with other officers, to Europe to study the Campaigns and fields of operations. While there he was ordered to report to the American Embassy in London, where he was placed in charge of the stores belonging to the United States Government remaining in England. He is still on this duty.

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN MAGRUDER, Class 1909, "First Honour" and Second Cadet Captain. From Virginia.

Acting Chief of Staff, 4th Corps Artillery, A. E. F.

Received "Honour" Appointment to Army, immediately after his graduation. Went to France in June, 1918, as Adjutant, 20th Field Artillery. Became Major and Brigade Adjutant, 5th Field Artillery Brigade, 5th Division, latter part of June. Served at the front in this capacity until October 25, when he became Acting Chief of Staff, 4th Corps Artillery. On November 6, 1918, he was ordered to duty in Office of Chief of Artillery, A. E. F., where he continued to serve until his return to the U. S. in July, 1919.

Lieutenant Colonel Magruder's father, Major J. W. Magruder, V. M. I., was a brave soldier in the Southern Confederacy.

Lieutenant Colonel JOHN E. MORT, Class 1904. From Virginia.

Was Chief of Artillery, Information Service and Counter-Battery Officer, Third Corps, A. E. F.

On Staff of Lieutenant General Robert L. Bullard, from the date of the organization of the Corps to the signing of the Armistice. Participated in the Aisne-Meuse, Oise-Aisne and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.

The story of his splendid service in his important position is thus all too modestly told by himself.

Lieutenant Colonel KENNETH S. PERKINS, Class 1905. From Virginia.
F. A., and Inspector General's Department, U. S. A.

He served during the War as Major of the 350th F. A., and as Lieutenant Colonel, Inspector General's Department.

In 1919, he was detailed as Assistant Professor of Military Science at the V. M. I., and he is regarded as one of the most efficient and accomplished Army Officers ever assigned to the Institute.

Many of the best Officers in the Army were not sent overseas, because their services were required at home, or at our foreign Stations. Lieutenant Colonel Perkins is one of that number, and, though he was denied service in France, his record at home was most distinguished.

Lieutenant Colonel BOWYER B. BROWNE, Class 1901. From Virginia.

Commander of 303rd Engineers, 78th Division, A. E. F.

Continuously engaged in Engineering work for almost nineteen years.

Upon completion of the Students' Course with the General Electric Company, he took service with that concern for approximately six years, in the Construction and Engineering Department. Afterwards, he was engaged in Hydro-Electric Engineering in South America, Mexico and on the West coast of the United States, and has to his credit the design, construction and operation of numerous plants, the result of his study of Hydro-Electric problems.

As soon as his Country declared War with Germany, he tendered his services to the Government. He was commissioned at once a Captain in the U. S. Engineers. He was soon promoted to be a Major of Engineers. He organized, commanded and carried overseas, the 39th Engineers, and, later, commanded the 303d Engineers, the Engineer Regiment of the 78th Division, A. E. F.

He is now (May, 1920) commanding the 318th Engineers at Camp Grant, Illinois, at the age of thirty-nine years.

This record of one who entered the Military Service as late as the Spring of 1917, and is retained in the Service with the high rank attained during the War, is an attestation to his unusual efficiency and merit, and is most complimentary, alike to this brilliant officer and to his beloved Alma Mater.

Lieutenant Colonel ALLEN KIMBERLY, Class 1906. From Virginia.

Major, 306th Ammunition Train, 81st Division, A. E. F.

Promoted to Lt. Colonel.

Lieutenant Colonel WILLIAM P. CURRIER, Class 1904. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A.

Lieutenant Colonel RICHARD S. DODSON. Class 1906. From Virginia.

Major, 303d F. A., 76th Division, A. E. F.

Later, Lt. Colonel, Field Artillery and Adjutant General, 9th Corps.

Others of our V. M. I.'s splendid Lieutenant Colonels might justly be specially mentioned here, but space will not allow it.

Of the long list of Majors, it is regretted that only the following can be given here, while all acquitted themselves so well. And, first on the list, it is a pleasure to name—

Major RICE McNUTT YOUELL, Class 1914, "First Captain," Corps of Cadets.
From Virginia.

26th Infantry, First Division, A. E. F. (Went overseas as Captain in this Division.)

For the act cited below, he had the distinction of being recommended for his Majority by WIRELESS, during the Meuse-Argonne battle, and of receiving the promotion immediately.

He was given the further distinction of commanding the Vanguard of his Division in its march into Germany.

He was awarded the "D. S. C.," with this Citation from the Commanding General, A. E. F.:

"Rice McNutt Youell, Major, 26th Infantry.

"For extraordinary heroism in action, near Verdun, France, October 1-12, 1918. Taking command of his battalion, after the battalion commander had been mortally wounded, he led it with remarkable bravery throughout nine days of the hardest fighting, though he was himself painfully wounded on the first day when he led his command in storming the heights beyond the Rau de Gauffre. On October 10, when the Enemy's resistance had been broken, and a rapid thrust into the disorganized defenses was necessary, in order to enable a unit on the right to advance, Major Youell, with one company and no artillery support, pushed forward 2 kilometers, under heavy fire, driving back a force of enemy Infantry superior in number to his own, and capturing an important Artillery position on Hill 263."

He was also decorated by the French Government with the "Croix de Guerre" and made a "Chevalier of the Legion of Honour," and he received one Corps Citation.

He was in all four principal Engagements of the American Army.

[Mr. Edward J. Amory, of Wilmington, Del., wrote the Compiler of these records, January 4, 1920, that his martyred son, Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory (below) was in Major Youell's regiment, as was also Lieutenant Charles Ridgely (a Croix de Guerre man), and that the latter told him of being with Youell where the shells were bursting all about them, and that he crawled into a shell hole, but Youell calmly continued to make observations in the open; and that Ridgely's comment was: "He has nerves of iron." Ridgely also told him that while on a march, Youell would call his old V. M. I. comrade, and make him ride his horse, while he "stretched his legs." Mr. Amory added: "I have, therefore, a warm spot in my heart for this Major Youell."]

Major VICTOR PARKS, JR., Class 1915. From Virginia.
Air Service, A. E. F.

Entered the Service as soon as War was declared. Commissioned Captain, 16th Infantry.

Detailed to Air Service. Commanded 166th Aero Bombing Squadron. American Ace, with eight Enemy Planes brought down, officially to his credit.

His duty was to attack Enemy Planes, only on the defensive. Highly commended for gallantry and efficiency as a Flyer by American and French Governments. Croix de Guerre and a second decoration awarded him by the French Government, with Citation, and three Citations from the U. S. Government.

French Citation as follows:

"Capitaine Parks (Americaine) a 1' E-M; B. 9:

"Officer of the first order, very modest and very brave.

"Marked the measure of his excellent qualities in making all bombardment raids at low altitude, participating in all Combats with the same good humour and willingness."

“(Signed) LE CAPITAINE DE LAVERGNE,
“Commandant le G. B. 9.”

Major Parks had two years and five months' service overseas. He is of a very shrinking and retiring disposition, and not even his family has been able to get him to speak of his heroic acts which are, fortunately, of official record.

It will not be out of place, we are sure, to insert this extract from a letter from Private Harry E. Brown, of Norfolk, to his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. D. Brown, of Graydon Park, telling of his beloved commander's gallantry:

"It is wonderful, the work our captain has done over here, and he has been cited for his work. The people of Norfolk should know of his work, father, for his squadron and pilots were the first to move up into Germany.

"One incident in particular should be mentioned of one of his flights during a heavy bombardment. He was forced to land in a crash, but fortunately not injuring himself. In sixteen minutes after his machine had crashed, he was up and over the German lines in another machine. Believe me, dearest mother and father, that boy is absolutely afraid of nothing. Who wouldn't be proud of being under the leadership of such, even if he wasn't what he is to me. Maybe he hasn't the notoriety that some of our pilots have, but he is known all over France for his excellent work. Father, see that this reaches the attention of the people of old Norfolk, that he may get a little of the great credit that is due him."

Major ESTIL V. SMITH, Class 1912. From Kansas
Infantry, U. S. A. (A. E. F.)

Stationed in Manila, P. I., until April, 1918. Then Instructor, Officers' Training School, Camp Hancock, Georgia, June to October; from that time to January 1, 1919, he was Senior Instructor at same School.

It was a misfortune (as this splendid young officer considered it) that he was not permitted to see service at the battle front. But those who knew best ordered otherwise. However, he was sent abroad later—to the Army of Occupation, and is serving at present (June, 1920) at Honningen, Germany, with the Interallied Railway Commission.

He is one of four brothers who served their Country in the World War in its Military Establishment with the highest credit.

He was a Captain when he returned from the Philippines. Shortly afterwards, he was promoted to Major on his fine record. He is now on the Rhine, not far from Coblenz, where there are eight or ten other gallant "V. M. I. boys." They have organized a Chapter of the V. M. I. Alumni Association, and, during the recent Commencement Exercises, cabled the

Superintendent of the V. M. I. that they had all subscribed to the Endowment Fund. Their loyalty, like their gallantry, is most commendable.

Major RUTHERFORD HOUSTON SPESSARD, Class 1915, Second Cadet Captain. From Virginia.

58th (Regular) Infantry, A. E. F.

Volunteered as soon as War was declared and commissioned Captain, Infantry, at Fort McPherson, Ga., early in the Summer of 1917.

Instructor at Fort Oglethorpe Officers' Training School. After training one class there he asked for active service in the Regular Army. He was at once given a Captaincy and assigned to the 58th Infantry, 4th Division. Sailed with his Division for France in April, 1918, and was immediately sent to the front.

He took part in the Toul Sector (Defensive), Aisne-Marne (Offensive), St. Mihiel (Offensive), and Meuse-Argonne (Offensive).

He was promoted to Major, August 6, 1918, at the crossing of the Vesle River, when his Major was killed. For his conduct here he was given the "D. S. C.," and, later, during the Argonne Offensive, he received the French "Croix de Guerre."

He was with the Army of Occupation.

He returned to the United States, September, 1919, and was honourably discharged.

Citation.

"Rutherford H. Spessard, Major, 58th Infantry.

"For extraordinary heroism in action near Ville-Savoy, France, August 6, and near Bois de Fays, France, October 2, 1918, during the crossing of the Vesle River, Major Rutherford H. Spessard (then Captain), when his Battalion Commander was killed, immediately assumed command of the battalion, without orders, and led them across the Vesle River, against strongly fortified enemy positions, displaying absolute disregard for his personal danger.

"On Oct. 2, in the vicinity of the Bois de Fays, Major Spessard exposed himself to intense enemy artillery and machine-gun fire, while making observations and directing the movement of his men.

"He established his battalion headquarters a short distance to the rear of his lines, in a position continually subjected to severe Enemy artillery fire."

Major WILLIAM HANSON GILL, Class 1907. From Virginia.

12th U. S. Infantry, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, U. S. A., 1912. He was serving in the Philippine Islands as 1st Lieutenant, Machine-Gun Company, 8th U. S. Infantry, when War was declared.

He returned to the U. S., September, 1917, as Captain, commanding Supply Company, and Regimental Supply Officer, 8th U. S. Infantry. Transferred to the 5th Division, as Adjutant, 5th Division Trains, December, 1917. Sailed for Bordeaux, France, April, 1918.

Promoted Major, Infantry, and appointed Division Provost Marshal, 5th Division, June, 1918. In Training Area at Bar-Sur-Aube, May, 1918. Recommended for promotion to Lieutenant Colonel, Infantry, October, 1918. Transferred to 6th U. S. Infantry and assigned to command of 1st Battalion, No-

vember, 1918. Cited for "Distinguished Conduct in action" by Commanding General, 5th Division, November, 1918. Participated in the following Engagements (with 5th Division): Arnould Sector (Vosges), Defensive, June 3-July 15, 1918; St. Die Sector (Vosges), Defensive, July 16-Aug. 23, 1918; Frapelle, Offensive, August 17-20, 1918; St. Mihiel, Offensive, September 12-17, 1918; Argonne-Meuse, Offensive, October 1-November 14, 1918. With Army of Occupation, November 15, 1918-July 4, 1919. Attached to Third Army Headquarters, Luxemburg City, December, 1918. Garrisoned town of Trier, Germany, January and February, 1919. Stationed at Petange, Luxemburg, March and April, 1919, Commanding 1st Battalion, 6th U. S. Infantry. In charge of Border Guard, between Germany and Luxemburg, and guarding German Supplies in Germany, May, June and July, 1919. Began move from Germany to Brest, France, commanding 1st Battalion, 6th U. S. Infantry, July 4, 1919. Sailed for United States, commanding 1st Battalion, 6th U. S. Infantry, July 13, 1919. Arrived in New York, commanding 1st Battalion, 6th U. S. Inf., July 22, 1919. Transferred from 6th U. S. Infantry, Unassigned, and detailed as Inspector-Instructor, Virginia National Guard, July 25, 1919. Appointed Colonel (Temporary), Virginia National Guard, and assigned to command 1st Prov. Regiment, Virginia National Guard, December 31, 1919.

Major Gill is a son of a Graduate of the V. M. I.

Major GEORGE HOWARD BRETT, Class 1909, Cadet Captain.

From Ohio.

Air Service, U. S. A., A. E. F:

Soon after he was graduated, as one of the alternate "Honour" Appointees to the Army from his Class, he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the Philippine Scouts, and served in 1910-11 in Luzon and Jolo, P. I. He was transferred to the U. S. Cavalry, and served on the Mexican Border, 1911-13. He was then transferred to the Aviation Corps, U. S. A., where he has served with distinction ever since. From April to October, 1917, he was on duty in the Aviation Section of the Signal Corps, U. S. A., at Washington. From October, 1917 to October, 1918, he was on duty in Paris, France, as Assistant to the Chief of Material Division, Supply Section, Air Service, A. E. F.

In October and November, 1918, he was Commanding Officer at the Concentration Camp, Codford, England, which terminated his service in the A. E. F. in which he had many responsible duties which he performed with great credit to himself, and with great satisfaction to his superiors.

He rose from Captain of Cavalry to Major, Air Service, during the War, by his meritorious service. He visited his Alma Mater in his plane during the Commencement Exercises of 1920—the largest plane ever seen over Lexington—and received the plaudits of his 400 fellow-Alumni gathered there on the interesting occasion, as well as of the hundreds of other visitors who witnessed his thrilling evolutions in the air.

Major DONALD R. McMILLEN, Class 1909. From Wisconsin.

Commanding Officer of 9th Machine-Gun Battalion, 3rd Div., A. E. F.

At the outbreak of the War, he was on duty as 1st Lieutenant, 31st

Infantry, at Fort William McKinley, Philippine Islands. Promoted to Captain of 20th Infantry, and ordered to Fort Douglas, Arizona, in October, 1917. Transferred to 38th Infantry, 3rd Division, at Camp Greene, N. C., in January, 1918.

Went overseas with the 3rd Division, in March, 1918. Promoted to Major, N. A., in June, 1918, and to Commanding Officer of the 9th Machine-Gun Battalion, 3rd Division. Commanded this Battalion through the Marne Defensive, Marne Offensive, St. Mihiel Offensive, and the Argonne Offensive, until November 1, when he was evacuated to the Hospital at Bordeaux, after having been twice gassed in action. Two days later, he was operated on for acute appendicitis.

He was returned to the United States in the middle of July, 1919, and assigned to the 19th U. S. Infantry doing Border duty at Douglas, Arizona. He is commanding the 3rd Battalion of this regiment at the present time.

Major KENNETH S. PURDIE, Class 1912, Third Cadet Captain.

From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A.

He was a First Lieutenant in the C. A. C. when War was declared. In May, 1917, he was ordered to Ft. Amador, Panama Canal Zone, and attached to 6-inch and 14-inch gun batteries, in defense of the Panama Canal. From August, 1917 to September, 1918, he was Battery Commander, Battery Prince, 12-inch Mortars, Ft. Amador. Battery Prince attained fourth place of all Coast Artillery batteries in the United States and foreign possessions, for the year 1917, on the basis of firing records.

He had many duties while at Ft. Amador, among others, that of Battalion Commander, Provisional Infantry Battalion; President, Special Court Martial; Assistant to Commandant, School for Enlisted Aspirants for Commissions; Assistant Supervisor, Presidential Election, Republic of Panama (while the Election was under the supervision of the United States Government); in command of Escort of Honour at the funeral of the President of the Republic of Panama. And all who know this superb officer are sure he performed all these duties well.

In January, 1918, he was promoted to Captain, C. A. C.

He was relieved from duty at this Station in September, 1918, and ordered to duty with the Coast Artillery Training Centre, at Fort Monroe, Virginia. He was Company and Battalion Commander, Officers' Training Camp, Fort Monroe, from October, 1918 to February, 1919.

In November, 1918, he was commissioned Major, C. A. C. In February, 1919, he was detailed as Professor of Military Science and Tactics at the Virginia Military Institute. From July to August, 1919, he was Assistant to the Executive Officer, Reserve Officers' Training Corps Camp, at Fort Monroe. Upon his own request, he was relieved from duty at the V. M. I., October, 1919, and detailed to organize and instruct a Unit of the Coast Artillery Reserve Officers' Training Corps, at the Mississippi A. & M. College, which duty he is still performing.

Major Purdie is another instance of an officer whose services in the U. S. were too valuable to allow him to be relinquished for overseas duty.

Major LOUIS A. FALLIGANT, Class 1909. From Georgia.

He was a Captain of Cavalry when the War began. On March 26, 1918, he reached France, in command of Troop "M," 15th Cavalry. The regiment was placed in the S. O. S., on Remount duty.

After serving in this capacity until June, 1918, upon his own request he was transferred to the 4th Regular Army, Combat Division, joining that Division at Lizy-sur-Ourcq (40 kilos N. E. of Paris), on July 7, 1918. On July 31, he went to the Army School of the Line, at Langres, France, from which he was graduated on September 26, and recommended for a Corps Instructor.

He returned to his Division when he was assigned to command the 3rd Battalion, 39th U. S. Infantry. On Dec. 15 (after the Armistice) he took the 1st Battalion of this regiment and held it until recalled to Division Headquarters as Assistant Division Inspector, in charge of Decorations, March 3, 1919. He served in this capacity until October 1, 1919, when he was assigned to duty as Camp Transportation Officer.

He returned to the United States and was ordered to Des Moines, Iowa, serving as Chief, Military Police, from October 10 to December 19, 1919. He then returned to his station at Camp Dodge to prepare for the Inspection of the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., January 7, 1920.

He served in the 4th Division in the Aisne-Marne and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, and was a member of both the 1st and 2nd Armies, during what is termed the Defensive Sector Service, and is entitled to wear three stars on his War ribbon.

He was decorated by the Italian Government with the Order of Dio Saint Mauricio et Lazario.

He has resigned from the Service to be with his family from whom he has been separated four years, leaving a record behind him which reflects the highest honour on his name, his State and his Alma Mater.

A brother, also an "Old Cadet" of the V. M. I., Ensign Philip L. Falligant, of Class 1913, served in the United States Navy, during the War.

*Major JOHN W. HYATT, Class 1900, "Honour" Graduate. From Virginia. Staff, 26th Division, A. E. F.

Sailed for France, September 26, 1917, as Aide to Major General C. R. Edwards, Commander of the 26th Division, A. E. F. He served one month on the British and French fronts and was then in Hospital with pneumonia for a month. Returned to his Division and went into the line with it, February 5, 1918, as Intelligence Officer of the Division ("Yankee"). Served continuously with this Division which was in the line from February 5 to the day of the Armistice, and took part with it in all the big Offensives. His assignment was on the Staff of Major General Edwards in various capacities, during the entire period of his ten months in the line.

From October 1 to October 27, 1918, he attended the Staff College in France.

He returned to the United States with his Division on November 15, 1918, and is still on General Edward's Staff, as Morale Officer of the North Eastern Department.

missioned Captain, Infantry, U. S. R., August 15, 1917. Assigned to 40th Division, August 29th, 1917. Served with 5th California Infantry as Adjutant, at Camp Mason, San Francisco, California. This regiment, later, combined with the 2nd California to become the 159th Infantry. Transferred, October 23, 1917, to 36th Division. Assistant Chief of Staff, Training Section, until Division went overseas, July, 1918. Assistant "G3," when Division went into action in the Champagne, in October, 1918, with the 4th French Army. Assigned as Adjutant, 72nd Infantry Brigade, Brigadier General John A. Hulén, Commanding, October 17, 1918; promoted to Major, Infantry, October 29, 1918. Remained with Headquarters, 72nd Brigade, until unit returned to America and was finally demobilized, July 8, 1919.

Major Bryan is a lawyer, but after his return to his home, at Houston, Texas, he was appointed Assistant Cashier of The Lumberman's National Bank, of that City.

Major CHARLES JOSEPH COLLINS, Class 1916. From Florida.
C. A. C., A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the regular Service, Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A., Aug. 24, 1917. Promoted 1st Lieutenant, Oct. 19, 1917. In Heavy Artillery School, France, January-April, 1918. Assigned to 44th Art., C. A. C. (Howitzer Reg.), and ordered to the front, April 14, 1918. With Eighth French Army in campaign of Lorraine Sector, April-July, 1918. Commissioned Captain, June 5, 1918. With Fourth French Army in campaigns about Rheims, July-September, 1918. With First American Army, September-October, 1918 (St. Mihiel, etc.). With Second American Army (Metz Sector), October-November, 1918. Commissioned Major, Coast Artillery, November 2, 1918. November 24, 1918 to February 8, 1919, on duty in U. S. From April to September, 1918, Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 44th C. A. C. September 5 to 20, Battery "A," 44th C. A. C. September 20 to October 28, 1918, Operations Officer, Fourth Army Corps, Second American Army. February 8, 1919, resigned from Army. Fort Stevens, Oregon, until resignation accepted.

Highly commended by all his superiors for exceptional ability and valour.

Major CHARLES WILSON KOLLOCK, M. D., Class 1877, Cadet Captain.
From South Carolina.

Chief Flying Surgeon, Air Service, Kelly Field, U. S. A.

Major Kollock is one of the most distinguished Specialists in Eye, Ear, Throat and Nose Diseases in the South. Ex-President of the Tri-State Medical Association of Virginia and the Carolinas, etc., and Author, and for twenty years commander of the famous Charleston Light Dragoons, and retired as Major, S. C. National Guard.

Though past sixty years of age, he tendered his services to the Secretary of War, upon the declaration of War.

He was commissioned Captain and soon promoted to Major, and assigned to duty as Chief Flying Surgeon at Kelly Field, South San Antonio, Texas, after special training at the Medical Research Laboratory at Mineola, Long Island, and at various Flying Fields.

The Flight Surgeon had entire charge of the Flyers and looked after not only their physical, but mental, condition, as well.

It was shown by the British statistics that only two per cent. of fatalities among Flyers were due to the German bullets, and only eight per cent. were due to defects in the ships, but that ninety per cent. were caused by some defect of condition in the Flyers themselves.

The number of accidents from the last named cause was very materially reduced in the American Air Service, after Flight Surgeons were placed in charge of the larger Flying Fields.

Kelly Field was probably the most important Field. Major Kollock had charge of 800 men in training there, and his record in the Service was very distinguished.

He resumed his pre-war occupation after the Armistice, when he was discharged from the Service.

Major O. C. LLOYD, Class 1910. From North Carolina.

A. G. Department, U. S. A.

Commissioned Captain, Infantry, R. C., November 27, 1917. Ordered to active duty as C. O., 32nd Company, Casual Detachment, Camp Gordon, December 15, 1917. Later, assigned as Assistant Personnel Adjutant, 82nd Division, N. A., Camp Gordon. Assisted in filling and balancing this Division for overseas Service. Transferred, March, 1918, to Camp Upton, N. Y., and served there as Embarkation Personnel Adjutant until July. Organized embarkation work at that Camp and shipped approximately 80,000 men overseas. July 1, 1918, assigned as Camp Personnel Adjutant, Camp Jackson, S. C. Organized the Personnel offices at that Camp, and consolidated the functions pertaining to Personnel work in the 156th Depot Brigade and the Field Artillery Replacement Depot, filling and balancing the Artillery Regiments of the 81st Division, and handled and assigned drafts of some 60,000 men.

Promoted to Major, A. G. D., August 17, 1918. As a member of the Conference of eight, called together by the Adjutant General in early September, he assisted in working out the standard plan of mobilization, and the planning of a standard building for that purpose. September, 1918, ordered to Camp Sevier, S. C., as Personnel Adjutant to organize Personnel work there. October, 1918, ordered to Camp Greenleaf, and Camp Forrest, Ga., to supervise the organization of Personnel Systems in these Camps. November, 1918, worked out a system for demobilization at Camp Sevier. December, 1918, ordered to Washington as Traveling Supervisor of Demobilization for the Camps of the East, South and Middle West; assisted in working out the general scheme of demobilization.

Discharged, March, 1919, to accept position as Chief of Personnel Bureau, War Risk Insurance, Washington.

Commissioned Major, Adjutant General, U. S. Reserve Corps, upon his discharge.

Major O. M. BALDINGER, "Honour Graduate" and "First Captain,"

Class 1910. From Virginia.

Infantry, Regular Army, U. S. A., Detailed to Air Service.

When War came he was a First Lieutenant of Infantry, stationed at

Fort McDowell, California. June 4, 1917, Assistant Post Adjutant, C. O. of the 28th Recruit Co., Casual Officer, Signal Officer, Officer in charge of Record Division. Promoted to Captain, Regular Army, May 15, 1917. Transferred and detailed to Signal Corps, May 1, 1918. Promoted to Temporary Major, and transferred to Post Field, Ft. Sill, Oklahoma, June 4, 1918. School Director, Acting C. O. Transferred as Major, Air Service, July, 1918, and rated as Flying Officer, September, 1918. Transferred to Washington, March 13, 1919, Chief, Observation Section. Officer in charge of all "Liberty Loan" Flights. Detailed as Assistant Chief of Training and Acting Chief of Training, Air Service. Placed in command of All-American Pathfinders Squadron, flying from Coast to Coast, August 13 to Oct. 25, 1919. This Unit was demobilized Oct. 26, 1919.

Ordered to command of Taylor Field, Montgomery, Ala., October 28, 1919, where he was still stationed, April 1, 1920.

Major RICHARD B. DUNBAR, Class 1908. From Kentucky.
111th Engineers, A. E. F.

Mexican Border Service as 1st Lieutenant, Engineers, Texas National Guard, July 27, 1916-March 21, 1917. Called into State Service, May 2, 1917. Staff duty, assisting and raising the National Guard of Texas to war strength. Promoted Captain of Engineers, June 4, 1917. Appeared before regular Army Examination Board for promotion, July 15, 1917. Promoted Major, Engineers. Commission dated June 4, 1917. Mustered into Federal Service, August 5, 1917. Commanding 1st Battalion, 111th Engineers. Trained at Camp Bowie, Texas. Sailed for France, July 7, 1918. The 111th Engineers, upon arriving in France, was assigned as 1st Corps Engineers, and participated in the St. Mihiel and Meuse Offensives, from beginning to end. He was not injured, except by being slightly gassed in action. Returned to U. S., June 1, 1919. Mustered out of Federal Service at Camp Bowie, Texas, and received his honourable discharge, June 18, 1919.

Major JOHN NASH, Class 1906. From Virginia.
2nd Battalion, 313th Field Artillery, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Graduated from the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer, Virginia, August 14, 1917, as Captain of Field Artillery. Assigned to 313th Field Artillery, 80th Division, and joined it at Camp Lee the day it was organized, August 27, 1917. He served with this regiment throughout the War, and until it was mustered out at Camp Lee, the first part of June, 1919. He took the War course at the School of Fire for Field Artillery, at Fort Sill, graduating, May 17, 1918. He sailed with his regiment for France, May 26, 1918. On August 16, 1918, he was promoted to Major, and he commanded the 2nd Battalion during the remainder of its existence. His regiment went to the front on August 14, 1918, as reserve for the St. Mihiel Offensive, and it was in action throughout the entire Meuse-Argonne Offensive, from September 26 to November 11. Previously to his promotion to Major he had served most of the time as Adjutant of the 2nd Battalion. The regiment returned from France, May 27, 1919. After it was mustered out, Major Nash was ordered to temporary duty in the War Department,

Washington, and when his work there was completed, he was discharged from the Service, August 25, 1919.

Captain John Paul, Class 1903, was the Adjutant of this regiment. A history of the 313th Regiment, Field Artillery, A. E. F., has been published, the work mainly of Lieutenant Thomas I. Crowell, of New Jersey; though others, including the two superb V. M. I. officers named herein, contributed to the interesting and valuable publication. Since his return home, Major Nash has resumed his profession of Journalism, with residence at No. 5 Manteo Apartments, Norfolk, Virginia.

Major DANIEL GORDON MORRISSETT, Class 1912. From Virginia.

Cavalry, U. S. A., and Ammunition Train, 1st Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Cavalry, U. S. A., Oct. 4, 1913, and assigned to the 12th Cavalry. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, July 11, 1916. Promoted to Captain, May 15, 1917. Was serving at Columbus, N. M., and vicinity, in the Mexican Punitive Expedition, when War was declared.

July, 1917, ordered to France with the First Division Ammunition Train (Horsed Battalion). Served in A. E. F., Ammunition Train, until June, 1918. With Headquarters Trains and Military Police, First Division, and with First Division Headquarters, from June until October 2, 1918. On the latter date he was severely wounded in the Meuse-Argonne Drive. Promoted to Major of Cavalry, June 26, 1918.

In the following actions in France: Picardy, Montdidier, Cantigny (Spring, 1918), Soissons (July, 1918), Toul Sector (August, 1918), St. Mihiel (September, 1918), Meuse-Argonne (September-October, 1918).

Returned to U. S., December 31, 1918, wounded; on Sick Report until latter part of February, 1919, when, having become fit for duty, was ordered to Fort Sam Houston, Texas, as Instructor in Cavalry School. School discontinued in May, 1919, and he was ordered as Instructor and Professor, Military Science and Tactics, to Southwestern Presbyterian University, Clarksville, Tenn., May, 1919. Remained on College duty until November 30, 1919, when he was assigned to the 16th Cavalry, at Brownsville, Texas. Reverted to his pre-war rank, June 15, 1919.

Major EDWARD HAMMOND JOHNSON, Class 1904, Cadet Captain.

From Virginia.

Major, 328th Infantry, 82nd Division, A. E. F.

Died in the Service at Cochem, Germany.

Trained at Camp Gordon, Georgia, with 328th Infantry and sailed for France in April, 1918. Promoted to Major. He participated in several engagements and acquitted himself well. He was wounded at _____, in the closing days of the War, but soon recovered and returned to his command. He was transferred, after the Armistice, to the 112th Infantry, 28th Division, and was stationed at a place called Cochem, District Hinter Kenyseln, Germany, and was Major and Recreation Officer, Headquarters, Fourth Army Corps, Office of G-1.

He died, May 17, 1919, under the following circumstances, as related by First Lieutenant Geiger (his old V. M. I. comrade), Chaplain, 51st U. S. Infantry, who happened to be in Cochem on the day of his death:

"He had been feeling bad for several days—complaining of frequent dizziness," wrote Lieutenant Geiger, "though his condition was in no sense considered serious. In fact, he seemed to be suffering merely with an upset stomach, and was still going about and attending to his duties. He came in, on the evening of the 17th of May, stood around and talked, and then went to his room. The next heard from him was as follows: Someone noticed water running through the floor of the bathroom and went up to see what the trouble was, and, after getting into the bathroom, discovered Major Johnson in the tub dead, and the water still running. An autopsy was performed at Field Hospital No. 301, and it was discovered that death had been caused by cerebral hemorrhage. Evidently, he had started to take a bath, had turned the water on, and had gotten into the tub, when he dropped dead. There was no evidence whatever of either foul play or self-destruction, as the autopsy showed very plainly the cause of death, which was apoplexy, or cerebral hemorrhage.

Hammond seemed very popular at Fourth Army Corps Headquarters, and with all who knew him. Please excuse this hurried note, but I know you wish the enclosed copy of 'Memorandum,' so will hurry it on."

It was most providential that this beloved old comrade was in Cochem that day. He had been ordered to return home soon, and had been given leave to visit a number of German towns before departing, as he had laboured hard for nearly two years—always at the front in all engagements of his regiment and he was entitled to a rest; and so his Commanding Officer gladly gave him leave. He performed the Episcopal burial service over his departed friend; and all who know this earnest servant of God and his loyalty to his Alma Mater and his V. M. I. comrades will realize that the service was feelingly performed. He sent the following "Memorandum," and prefaced it with this certification: "The following is a true copy by Chaplain Henry J. Geiger, 51st Infantry, Camp Grant, Illinois." (He brought the original from Germany for Johnson's brother, Captain Branch Johnson (V. M. I.), a copy having been sent from Germany by him to his widow and children):

"Headquarters, 4th Army Corps,
American Expeditionary Forces,
May 18, 1919.

"Memorandum:

To Chiefs of Staff Sections and Services,

Commanding Officers, Hqs. Troop, and M. P. Co.:

1. The funeral of Major E. Hammond Johnson, Infantry, will take place at 10 A. M., Monday, May 19, 1919, from Field Hospital No. 301.
2. All Officers, duty permitting, are directed to attend.
3. Headquarters Troop and Detachment and the 4th Corps Military Police Company will be reported to Major Raymond, at Hospital, at 9:45 A. M.
4. Headquarters Troop, 4th Corps, will furnish firing squad of 16 men.
5. The following named Officers are requested to attend as Pallbearers: Major Herbert S. Struble, Major Harrison C. Browne, Major Richard P. Kuhn, Major William E. Thurston, Major Jack Smith, Major Burt English.

By command of

MAJOR GENERAL SUMMERALL,
E. A. ROBBINS, JR.,
Adjutant General."

"Headquarters, 4th Army Corps.
(Official.)

"Note.—The above 'Memorandum' was issued from Headquarters, 4th Army Corps, then located in Cochem, on the Moselle River, Germany.
HENRY J. GEIGER."

Major John Barnes, of Cedar Falls, Iowa, a teacher in the State College, was at that time Welfare Secretary of the Y. M. C. A. at Cochem, and knew Major Johnson well. He had left the morning of May 17, to be gone a week on business, and did not know of Johnson's death until he returned on the 23, when he heard from Major Raymond of G. I., the particulars of his death, as Lieutenant Geiger related them, except he said he was discovered in the bathroom of the Hotel about 4:30 P. M. He wrote at once to Mrs. Johnson, at Athens, Ga.

Major Johnson was a Graduate of both the V. M. I. and the University of Virginia. While at College he was one of the most renowned Foot-Ball men in the United States, and was known far and wide as an athlete, and was very popular.

Major HARRY INNES THORNTON CRESWELL, Class 1913.
From California.

Infantry, A. E. F.

Passed examinations in August, 1916, for a commission in the Regular Army. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, U. S. A. Soon promoted 1st Lieutenant, and went to the Mexican Border, and served there until the first troops went to France, when he went with them.

His record in the A. E. F. is very fine. In May, 1918, he was promoted Major, Infantry.

A high (V. M. I.) Officer on the General Staff, A. E. F., wrote:

"At the capture of Cantigny, May 28, 1918, one battalion of Infantry had to reinforce the line with some companies in broad daylight, under a terrific bombardment of very heavy artillery and a deadly machine-gun fire. It also had to send companies, formed under similar conditions, and during a counter-attack, to carry ammunition. Its Commander, fearing some difficulty about direction, or delay, due to the violent hostile fire, personally led these companies, formed them, and saw them properly placed. This was Creswell, of Class 1913. He had been recently promoted Major for previous good work, and was also commended for personally directing the work of digging Jumping-off trenches, during the two nights before the attack, when the hostile artillery was very active. The Machine-Gun Company in Creswell's battalion was commanded by Cammer of 1915, who is making a fine record, and the First Engineers in this fight was commanded by Horace Smith, of 1915."

[The Cantigny Campaign might, like the Chancellorsville Victory, not inaptly, be called the work of the V. M. I., seeing that the Campaign was planned by Colonel George C. Marshall, Jr., V. M. I., and largely executed by V. M. I. officers. The three named (and there were others there) had no superiors in the Army for gallantry and efficiency.]

Creswell was wounded, July 30, 1918. He continues in the Service.

Major EDGAR M. WHITING, Class 1904. From Virginia.

Commanding 2d Battalion, 77th F. A., A. E. F.

Transferred as Captain from 4th Cavalry to 19th Cavalry, May 29, 1917. Assigned to command Troops "G" and "H" (Battery "D"). Regiment converted from 19th Cavalry to 77th Field Artillery, November 1, 1917. Promoted Major, November 19, 1917, to rank from August 5, and assigned to command 2nd Battalion, 77th Field Artillery. Sailed from New York, May

19, 1918, landing at Liverpool, May 30, and at Havre, June 6, 1918. Arrived Chateau Thierry, August 2, 1918, the regiment being a part of the 4th Field Artillery Brigade, 4th Division. Severely wounded, August 7, 1918, between Fere-en-Tardenois and Marenll-en-Dale, while commanding the 2nd Battalion, 77th Field Artillery, in the action against the Germans on the Vesle River. [He was moving up to his position when he was hit by five fragments of a 22-shell, and it was the first shell fired by the Enemy in the action. All the outside of his right thigh was torn away and the upper third of the femur was broken, and the sciatic nerve damaged. He spent six months on his back, unable to move, and another like period learning to walk again. But it is most gratifying to know he is able to do full duty again.]

On his return to duty, November 18, 1919, he was assigned to command the 1st Squadron, 1st Cavalry, and is now stationed at Camp Harry J. Jones, Douglas, Arizona (June, 1920).

In the scarcity of Surgeons, while he was convalescing, a brother "Old Cadet" of the V. M. I., himself a convalescent, 1st Lieutenant George Tayloe Blackford, of Virginia, dressed his wounds, and Major Whiting said he did it very skillfully, too.

Major Whiting is a son of an Alumnus of the V. M. I. and a brother of Colonel G. W. C. Whiting, U. S. A., A. E. F., Graduate of Class 1906 (above).

Major WALTER C. SMITH, Class 1909. From West Virginia.
319th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, 319th Infantry, 80th Division, at Camp Lee, Virginia, August 27, 1917. Promoted to rank of Major, October 22, 1918. With British in Artois Sector, from May to July, 1918. In reserve at St. Mihiel drive. In Argonne drive, September 26 to November 8, 1918. Knocked unconscious by exploding shell, but not evacuated from the field. Mustered out of Service at Camp Dix, June 11, 1919, as Major, O. R. C.

His brother, Sidney C. Smith, of Class 1914, is likewise a Graduate of the V. M. I. and rose to be Major of Infantry in the Service, but was kept on duty at Camp Lee, throughout the War. They both made fine records.

Major WILLIAM H. BECKNER, Class 1907, Second Cadet Captain.
From Kentucky.

Brigade Adjutant, 55th F. A. Brigade, 30th Division, A. E. F.

He went into Service with the Second Tennessee Infantry, July 25, 1917, as a First Lieutenant. Was immediately promoted to Captain and transferred to 115th Field Artillery. Served with this organization until it sailed for France in April, 1918. Was made a Major in July, 1918, and served with the 115th Field Artillery until September, 1918, when he was transferred to the Headquarters of the 55th Field Artillery Brigade and made Brigade Adjutant. The 115th Field Artillery and 55th Field Artillery were part of the 30th Division. In January, 1919, he was transferred to the 10th Field Artillery, 3rd Division, with which he served until his return to the States in July, 1919.

This modest report fails to tell of the actions this accomplished officer gallantly participated in, with the 30th Division. His successive promotions prove his claim to distinction, however.

Major Beckner has returned to his pre-war occupation—Lumber Business, Galax, Virginia.

Major RANDOLPH TUCKER PENDLETON, Class 1908. From Virginia.

1st Battalion, Trench Artillery, 1st Army Corps, A. E. F.

This accomplished Officer was a Captain of Coast Artillery, when the War began. He was promoted Major for gallantry. July 30, 1918. From June, 1917 to February, 1918, he was an Instructor in the C. A. C., at Fort Monroe, Virginia. From February to August, 1918, he commanded Battery "A," 2nd Battalion, Trench Artillery. From September, 1918 to March 1918, he commanded the 1st Battalion, Trench Artillery, 1st Corps, A. E. F., and participated in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.

His father, the late E. Morgan Pendleton, was a Graduate of the V. M. I., Class 1877, and his distinguished grandfather, Colonel Edmund Pendleton, C. S. A., was a Graduate of the first Class to leave the V. M. I., in 1842.

Major LEE S. GEROW, Class 1913. From Virginia.

36th Infantry, 12th Division, U. S. A. (A. E. F.)

Later, he assisted in training the 95th Division. Still later, he was attached to the Finance Department, Washington, and placed in charge of Soldiers' "Bonus" Payments.

This fine officer served with great distinction during the War, although he was denied the gratification of going overseas, until very recently. His Service Record is as follows: Commissioned in Regular Army, November 30, 1916, after competitive examinations. Was assigned to the 36th U. S. Infantry, at Del Rio, Texas, and was on Border duty for a period of about three months. Promoted to First Lieutenant, dating from entry into Service, November 30, 1916. Went with 36th Infantry as First Lieutenant, Company "G" to Fort Snelling, Minnesota. Promoted to Captain, July 26, 1917. Moved with his regiment to Camp Devens, Mass., in August, 1918, the 36th Infantry then becoming a part of the 12th Division. Was promoted to Major, September 26, 1918, and transferred to Camp Sherman, Ohio, to assist in the training of a new Division being formed there—the 95th. After the Armistice, this organization was demobilized, and he was called to Washington to the Finance Department, in January, 1919. He was placed in charge of the payment of the "Bonus" granted by Congress to all honourably discharged soldiers who had served between April 6, 1917 and November 11, 1918, in the World War. There were approximately one and one-half million claims to be paid by his office; these claims were paid at the rate of forty thousand a day, the entire million and a half being cleared up in approximately two months. He continued on duty in the Finance Department, until the Spring of 1920, when he was sent overseas, and is now (June, 1920) Commanding Officer, Visitors' Bureau, with the A. E. F. in Germany.

His elder brother, Lieutenant Colonel Leonard T. Gerow, Graduate of Class 1910, served with distinction in the A. E. F. (See above.)

Major FREDERICK STUART GREENE, Class 1890. From Kentucky.

First Battalion, 302nd Engineers, 77th Division, A. E. F.

This rank is given this gallant officer because it belongs to him as of

right, though by some curious mishap, his commission, carrying promotion from Captain to Major, was by error given to another of the same, or similar, name, and, due to excessive "red tape," the error was not corrected before the end came.

This Graduate comes of fighting stock. His father was Major of the 17th Alabama Infantry, C. S. A. (Later, becoming First Assistant Secretary of the Confederate States Treasury). And his maternal grandfather was the gallant Colonel of the First Virginia Infantry, C. S. A., Frederick G. Skinner, of Virginia, formerly a Cadet at the U. S. Military Academy; later, an Attaché at the Court of Louis Philippe; and, after the War, until his lamented death, a distinguished citizen of New York and Virginia. As the chronicle states, this grandfather of the subject of this special notice was in mid-ocean when he was born. (He intended to be born in Virginia, at the old family homestead; but, by some mischance, he first saw the light in the little State of New Jersey). Colonel Skinner was returning from Egypt where he had just refused a General's commission in the Khedive's New Army. When he saw his grandson, he is said to have turned to his mother with the remark: "By Jove, my dear, that boy will be a fighter, if you'll bring him up properly." And the prediction was literally fulfilled—Greene did become a fighter in the great War through which the World has just passed. He was an Engineer of prominence in New York when the War came, and was one of the first to volunteer, though he was a man of family, and past the military age. He went to the first Plattsburg Officers' Training Camp, in April, 1917, and was commissioned Captain, and assigned to the command of Company "B," 302nd Engineers, at Camp Upton.

Later, he went overseas with the 77th Division, his being the only combat Engineer Regiment in the Division.

In a letter, dated May 15, 1918, from "Somewhere in France," he hurriedly wrote as follows:

"I thought it proper to write you on 'New Market Day,' I am at the front, on a tour of observation, living in a dugout, and going through all that an Engineer Officer must. Outside, shells are tearing by overhead at thirty-second intervals, aero planes are whirling high in the sky, machine-guns are popping merrily away, and every other sound of modern warfare is about me. Last night, I visited our extreme outposts, being within thirty yards of the Boche line. I have been caught in one small straffe, and had to run for it; two whiz-bangs have exploded within twenty yards of me, and machine-gun bullets have zipped by my head; so, you see, I have enjoyed about all the luxuries of War.

"I just write to say that you and Mrs. ——— are in my thoughts, and that when I come back, I'll run down to dear old V. M. I. and, if you will let me, I'll tell the boys some first-hand War stuff, and I promise not to lie too hugely."

The record of this officer was fine, as was that of his whole Division. He led the attack on the Aire, in command of the Second Battalion of the 302nd Engineers. And as part of the reward for his accomplishment (as outlined by the Correspondent of the *New York Evening Sun*) his promotion to a Major followed, on the recommendation of General Pershing. According to this Correspondent, Major Greene led his men to the Aire, as to the

Vesle at Cherieres. There, again, in face of a heavy machine-gun fire, they built bridges quickly and perfectly. The Americans stormed Grand Pre over bridges built by Greene's men. Major Greene's own graphic account is thrilling: "For four nights," he said, "we have had no clothes off, not even shoes or puttees, and all the sleep we got could be tucked away in a thimble. When we go forward, everything depends on the Engineers, especially if there is a river nearby. First, footbridges for the Infantry must be there from the start, then there are the light artillery bridges, and they must go up quickly, in order to let the 75s pass on a gallop. Finally, there must be the heavy bridges for the big guns and the trucks. The responsibility is tremendous. Everything depends on speed—speed and strength, but we got away with the job in fine style. One light artillery bridge was opened for the first gun just one half hour after the work begun, and, ye gods, the stream of traffic that stormed across! The heavy bridges, of course, took longer, but they were ready on schedule time."

In its edition of February 6, 1919, *The New York Evening Sun* said:

"The story of the valour of the 77th Division in France has been told, time and time again, but the work of the Engineers of the Division has received only brief notice. Capt. Fred S. Greene, acting Major in command of the First Battalion of the 302nd Engineers, recently returned to this country, told to-day the story of how the New York road builders performed their work, often in the face of the most terrific fire that the Germans could turn on them.

"Captain Greene, a well-known clubman in this City, went overseas with the Seventy-seventh Division, and put in nearly a year of constant fighting along the Vesle and in the Argonne. At one stretch, his regiment was fighting, or hiking, for 153 days, without rest or relief. There was not a phase of the Hun's hell he and his gallant command did not endure. They were in the fighting when the Armistice was signed.

"The 302nd Engineers built the bridges over the Vesle and repaired the roads for the French camions. They strung the wire and made many a foray into 'No Man's Land' to cut down the mazes of wire the Huns had strung to retard the progress of the French and American armies. Out of the baptism of fire and gas the Seventy-seventh Division emerged with a deep-rooted love and regard for the glorious French fighters, who proved that a people known as volatile, temperamental and emotional were capable of prodigies. * * *

"The Seventy-seventh Division was the first to fight. After we landed in France the British forces and their Portuguese allies failed to hold their sector in Flanders. Nothing could save the Channel ports but a miracle. That miracle took definite form in the Seventy-seventh Division and a part of the Twenty-seventh Division. We sailed into Fritzie, stopped his advance, and saved the Channel. * * *

"The French hurled Division after Division of Reserves into the lines, and all the efforts of the Germans to oust them failed. French artillery blocked the road as the guns came up in streams. The Hun horde concentrated for a final attack, and our positions were subjected to a thirty-six-hour strafing that smashed them to smithereens.

"From that time on to the end of the fighting we were in it constantly. When not engaged in the first line, we were hiking about to land in new positions. No one who has not been in the fight with the Huns in the Argonne can begin to imagine the horrors of fighting there. * * *

"During the last phase of our advance in the Argonne we went fifty kilos in nine days. We outran artillery and rations, but we captured a German provision station and for three days lived on German grub. It was good, too. It was in this advance that the boys showed the stuff of

which they were made. They endured everything with a smile, and returned for more. I've seen chaps fall asleep on their feet during a halt in a march, but rouse up and carry on when ordered to proceed. The dirt and other conditions made life unbearable, and I've seen boys discard their underwear to rid themselves of pests. In November ice was forming on the ponds, and you may form some idea of what they suffered. But through it all, you had only to say, 'Let's go,' and the boys were off again.

"Our Engineers were in the thickest of the fighting," said Capt. Greene. "We built the roads along the Vesle, we built the bridges, we dug trenches. In odd moments we fought in the trenches. I remember once we were building a bridge over the Vesle. A French Captain came up. He said nothing to us, but when we put the second section of the bridge in position he rode away. Just as we had the bridge finished, he came up at the head of a motor lorry company, and the transports rushed over the bridge. Not a minute was lost; not a word was spoken.

"We built that bridge with captured Boche material, and it aided us greatly in driving them back. We captured many smaller guns, and in the advance through the Argonne we took forty-nine big guns.

"One of the feats we accomplished was when we were taken out of the Vesle sector. After an all-night march we were rushed into motor lorries and driven 101 miles overnight. We were put in fighting positions early in the morning and went right to the work of fighting.

"Major Gen. Alexander cited the Division for its work. He was justly proud of the work of the men in his command. The following Order issued by him tells his opinion of us better than I could begin to tell it:

"1. The completion of the march of the Division from the Argonne to the new area where we are to be stationed marks the conclusion of one phase of our service in France. Since the undersigned assumed command of this Division the services of the Division appear to have met the wishes of responsible higher authority to an eminently satisfactory degree. The Division has at all times demonstrated that aggressive spirit from which alone success in war can be expected. It has at all times succeeded in reaching the objectives set for it, and the advance made by the Division, the enemy material captured, and the rate of advance in time and distance are comparable with the records set by the best of our American Divisions.

"2. While the front line is, of course, occupied by the Infantry, and while consequently upon the Infantry has fallen, as always, the bulk of the losses which have paid for this record, the Division Commander feels that it should be recognized that any success we have obtained has been due to the united efforts of all. The Artillery and Machine-Gun units, the Engineers and the Signal Corps and the administrative services are all entitled, and are asked, to receive herewith the thanks of the Division Commander for the work done and the harmonious effort which, without exception, all have made.

"3. The memories of our services together here in France—memories which will be re-awakened by the names Bazoches, Fismes, Chateau aux Diable, Villters en Prayares, Vesle and the Aisne, the Forest d'Argonne, Grand Pre, Ayre, Raucourt, Autrecourt and the Meuse—will always awaken recollections which I am sure every one of my command of this Division will cherish as the brightest of his life. We have met the Enemy on all these fields; we have on each of them displayed the aggressive spirit, and the spirit of self-sacrifice, which bring success in war. Many of our original number have made the supreme sacrifice of all, and now rest unforgotten in the soil of France.

"4. The Division Commander has already transmitted to the Division the thanks of our superior commanders of the Corps, the Army and the American Expeditionary Forces. He further feels that this expression on his own part is, under the circumstances, entirely justified. No one knows

better, or perhaps as well, as the Division Commander the magnitude of the obstacles encountered and overcome.

"5. Furthermore, the Division Commander has confidence that the memory of our past service and the realization of the record made thereby will be the greatest inspiration and incentive to the troops of this Division to show that they are indeed good Americans and good soldiers.

"6. The Division Commander thanks the Division for its hearty support and feels the fullest confidence that this support will be as freely given in the future as it has been in the past.

ROBERT ALEXANDER,
Major-General Commanding."

This Order is given here in its entirety because it eloquently tells of the work accomplished by this heroic Division of which Major Greene's Engineers formed an important unit.

While Major Greene was overseas, his patriotic little wife gave all her time in work for the Red Cross, as Organization Manager, and to the families of the men of her husband's old Company. "The mothers and fathers of the boys of Company B, which my husband commanded before his promotion, meet every two or three weeks," she said. "We read over the letters and cables which have been printed in the papers, telling of the work of the men from New York."

Upon his return home and discharge from the Service, Major Greene was honoured by the Governor of New York with the appointment of State Commissioner of Highways.

Major HARDING POLK, Class 1907. From Texas.

Alumnus of V. M. I. and Graduate, U. S. M. A., Class 1910.

Major, Cavalry, General Staff Officer, 5th and 92nd Divisions, A. E. F.

Before the European War he saw service in the United States, Philippines, Sulu Campaign, on the Mexican Border and with the Mexican Punitive Expedition.

Service in U. S. Army in World War: With line troops, as Instructor at two Officers' Training Camps. Staff Officer with 5th Division, 92nd Division and 17th Division. Served as General Staff Officer in battles of American Army in France, with the 5th Division and 92nd Division, in 1918.

Grandnephew of Lieutenant General (Bishop) Leonidas Polk, C. S. A., who was killed in action.

Major H. H. PARSONS, Class 1906. From Montana.

Medical Corps, A. E. F.

Entered Service as First Lieutenant, Medical Corps, September 22, 1917. Trained at Camp Grant and Fort Riley. With Evacuation Hospital No. 7. In France, May 23 to December 8, 1918. Then to Prum, Germany, with Army of Occupation, until April, 1919. In all Engagements from June 10 till Armistice.

Promoted Major, M. R. C.

Discharged at Camp Devens, Mass., May 3, 1919.

Major ROBERT ISHAM RANDOLPH, Class 1903. From Illinois.

U. S. Engineers—attached to Second Army, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, Engineers, R. C., June 5, 1917. Ordered to active

duty as Student at Engineers R. O. Training Camp at Fort Leavenworth, September 2, 1917. December 1, 1917, commanding Recruit Detachment, 23rd Engineers, Camp Meade, Md. December 17, 1917, commissioned Major, Engineers, U. S. A. January 10, 1918, assigned to duty as Assistant Instructor, E. R. O. T. C., Camp Lee, Va. May 10, 1918, in command of 535th Engineers, Camp Lee, Virginia. August 5, 1918, embarked, Overseas Service. Attached to Second Army, on Standard Gauge Railroad Construction, in the St. Mihiel Sector.

April 29, 1919, honourably discharged.

This "Old Cadet," son of one of the most famous Engineers in the World, and an Engineer himself of prominence, gave up his profession at the Call to Arms, and served gallantly overseas.

Major JOHN STUART HARRISON, Class 1913. From West Virginia.

Commanding 350th Machine-Gun Battalion, 92nd Division, A. E. F.

He was living in Louisiana, at time War was declared. April 1, 1917, First Lieutenant, Louisiana National Guard. April 8, 1917, Captain, Louisiana National Guard. April 12 to July 31, guard duty, New Orleans Docks. August to November, 1917, commanded Company "H," 156th Infantry. In November, Company "H" became Companies "A" and "B," 142nd Machine-Gun Battalion. July 3, 1918, commissioned Major of Infantry, and assigned as Battalion Commander, 142nd Machine-Gun Battalion.

Landed at Brest, France, September 3, 1918; 142nd Machine-Gun Battalion, used as Replacements. November, 1918, was assigned to 92nd Division, 350th Machine-Gun Battalion. December 8, transferred to 7th Division, 21st Machine-Gun Battalion. Was one of five Majors sent to Army School of Artillery, Trier, Germany, Colonel M. E. Locke (V. M. I.), Commandant.

Sailed for home, June 9, 1919, on S. S. Prinz Frederick Wilhelm, with one hundred and ninety-two officers, seven thousand men and three hundred and two horses. Was Troop Commander on board.

Mustered out, July 14, 1919.

Both the 142nd and 21st Machine-Gun Battalions received highest rating in A. E. F.

Resumed pre-war position as Construction Engineer of Standard Oil Company of Louisiana, July 17, 1919.

Major Harrison is a nephew of Colonel H. C. Bonnycastle, U. S. A., of Class 1895. A younger brother, now deceased, was also an Alumnus of the V. M. I.

Major GEORGE MURRELL ALEXANDER, Class 1909. From Virginia.

Commander of 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry, 29th Division, A. E. F.

He was elected Captain of the Lynchburg Musketeers, Co. "L," 1st Va. Infantry, on June 6, 1917. Called into State service, June 13, 1917, and on June 19 left for Camp Stuart, Richmond. Served with the 1st Va. Infantry at Brownsville, Texas, from July 10, 1917 until January 5, 1918.

While at Brownsville Co. "L" won the competitive drill as the best drilled Infantry Company. During the World War this Company furnished

62 Officers to the Service. On July 25, 1918, was called into Service; left for Camp McClellan, Anniston, Alabama, on September 26. On October 3 the 1st, 2nd, and 4th Va. Regiments were merged into the 116th Infantry, and he was given command of Co. "L," 116th Infantry, which was made up of Companies "E" and "L" (both from Lynchburg), and about 40 men from Co. "G," of Alexandria, Va.

Left for France, June 15, 1918, arriving there, June 27. Took charge of the 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry, August 16, and was promoted to Major on September 4 and given permanent command of that Battalion. Spent two weeks in the trenches in the Vosges District, in the Gildwiller Sector. Took part in the Offensive North of Verdun, on the right bank of the Meuse, in October. Was wounded October 10 by a piece of high explosive in the Consoyoe Woods, and was, as a consequence, absent from his Regiment until January 3, 1919, being at Hospitals at Chaumont and Limoges. On his return he was again given command of the 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry. This Regiment was picked by the Division Commander as being the best in the Division.

On March 6, he left England, being one of three officers sent from the Division to attend Universities there, and he was at Magdalen College, Oxford, for the Spring term. He returned to New York July 12 and was honourably discharged from service at Camp Dix, New Jersey, on July 31, 1919.

All too modestly the writer of the above tells of his splendid service. No Officer of his grade in the A. E. F. served more faithfully or with greater gallantry.

Major WILLIAM A. TABER, Class 1916. From Alabama.
61st Infantry, U. S. A.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, 1917. Promoted 1st Lieutenant, Infantry, 1917. Promoted Captain, 61st Infantry (to rank from August 5, 1917). Promoted Major, Infantry. Commission as Captain, U. S. A. made permanent, March, 1919. After War, detailed as Instructor, Emory College, Oxford, Ga. Continues in the Service.

Major JOSEPH T. CLEMENT, Class 1906. From South Carolina.
V. M. I. Alumnus and Graduate, U. S. M. A.
39th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.

Promoted Captain of Infantry when War began, and assigned as Examining Officer, Officers' Training Camps. Range Officer, 4th Division. Acting Brigade Adjutant, 7th Infantry Brigade. Promoted to Major of Infantry. Severely wounded in action while serving as Liaison Officer, 39th Infantry, near Ourcq River, France, July 18, 1918.

Major Clement had been sent to Hospital, ill with influenza, on July 13. He obtained his discharge on the 17 and joined his command, not willing to be absent from the impending engagement.

For this act he was awarded the French "Croix de Guerre." And he received from General Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., a Citation for "distinguished and exceptional gallantry," for his conduct on this occasion.

Major ROBERT M. DASHIELL, Class 1908. From Virginia.

Company "M," 106th Infantry, and 302nd Tank Corps, A. E. F.

Enlisted, first Officers' Training Camp, Fort Myer, Virginia, May 14, 1917. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, August 15, 1917. Placed on duty at Camp Lee, Virginia, commanding Company "K," 318th Infantry. Went overseas with his organization. Detailed on special duty, Second Army Corps, July 2, 1918. Assigned to 106th Infantry, Company "M," 27th Division, September 25, 1918; three days later, placed in command of 3rd Battalion. Saw service at the front with this outfit. Transferred to 302nd Tank Corps, November 16, 1918. In Hospital for long time following Armistice.

Promoted to Major, December 6, 1918.

Entered Hospital, December 11, 1918.

Returned to United States, and discharged, May 1, 1919.

Major KENNA G. EASTHAM, Class 1910. From Virginia

815th Pioneer Infantry, 1st Section, General Staff, etc., A. E. F.

When the United States entered the War he was in the Philippine Islands, commanding the 9th Cavalry. Later, he was promoted to Major and went to France. He served there with the following organizations:

815th Pioneer Infantry; the 1st Section, General Staff; Advance Section, S. O. S., and the 2nd Cavalry.

He is an accomplished officer, and served with great distinction, throughout the War.

Major JACK HASTIE, Jr., Class 1912, Senior Cadet Officer in his Class.

From Washington State.

Infantry, 91st Division. Later, 2d Cavalry, A. E. F.

Commanded Troop "H," 1st Washington Cavalry on Mexican Border, 1916-1917. Commissioned, November 26, 1917, Captain, Infantry, at Presidio, California. With 91st Division in France. Commanded Co. "E," Ammunition Train, which was changed to a Provisional Cavalry Squadron and attached to the 2d Cavalry. He was severely gassed in action. His gallant conduct, witnessed by French Officers, caused the French Commanding General to award him the Croix de Guerre. After the Armistice he commanded the H. Q. Troop of the 9th Corps, at St. Mihiel. Promoted Major.

Was seriously injured in the victorious Interallied Polo Contest at Paris, and invalided home.

Major WILLIAM D. SCOTT, JR., Class 1899. From Virginia.

Medical Corps. In command, Field Hospital 320, A. E. F.

In May, 1918, he received a commission as Captain in the Medical Corps, U. S. A., with orders to report for duty immediately. He was assigned to the 80th Division and sailed for France with it on May 24, 1918. In January, 1919, he was promoted to Major, Medical Corps, and made Commanding Officer of Field Hospital 320, of the 350th Sanitary Train, 80th Division. In June, 1919, he returned to the United States and was mustered out of the Service at Camp Dix.

Resumed the practice of his profession in Baltimore, Md.

Major HENRY W. T. EGLIN, Class 1905. From Virginia.

Assistant Chief Ordnance Officer, 2nd Army, A. E. F.

War Service: May-July, 1917, Instructor, Officers' Training Camp; August, 1917-October, 1918, on Staff, Commanding General, 39th Division; October-December, 1918, Assistant Chief Ordnance Officer, Second Army, A. E. F.; 1919 to date, on duty with War Department, Washington, D. C.

Major STERLING M. HEFLIN, Class 1916, Second Cadet Captain.

From Virginia.

Infantry, Instructor, U. S. A.

Commissioned Captain, Infantry, at first Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Myer, Virginia. Instructor at second Camp at same place. Instructor at Camp Lee, Virginia. Commissioned Major, Infantry, and sent to Camp MacArthur as Adjutant, C. I. O. T. S., where he served most efficiently until the Armistice.

Served as Assistant Professor, Physics and Engineering, V. M. I., 1918-1919. Recalled to the V. M. I. as Adjunct Professor of Physics, June, 1920.

Major EDWARD M. ALMOND, Class 1915. From Virginia.

Infantry, 12th Machine-Gun Battalion, 4th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, U. S. A., 1916. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, 1917. Promoted to Captain and assigned to command Company "A," 12th Machine-Gun Battalion, 4th Division. Sailed for France with his Division. In all of its engagements at the front. Slightly wounded at battle of Vesle River. Promoted to Major of Infantry.

He continues in the Service, with reduced rank of Captain, Infantry, Regular Army.

Stationed at Marion Institute, Marion, Alabama, at last report.

C/o The Adjutant General, U. S. A., Washington, D. C.

Major TURNER H. WILTSHIRE, Class 1909. From Maryland.

Infantry, Headquarters Staff, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, Infantry, August 15, 1917. Assigned to Headquarters Troop, 80th Division. Went overseas with this Division. Promoted Major, Infantry, Staff, Major General Cronkhite, commanding 80th Division, and saw service in all the engagements of that Division.

His brother, George D. Wiltshire, of Class 1916, was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lieutenant (to rank from October 22, 1917). Promoted Captain, Cavalry, August, 1918. As late as January, 1920, he was serving with the 2nd Cavalry, at Fort Riley, Kansas.

The permanent address of both is now Culpeper, Virginia.

Major JOHN W. CARROLL, Class 1900. From Virginia.

Medical Corps, Base Hospital. No. 4, A. E. F.

Volunteered for Service, October, 1917. Received commission as Captain, Medical Corps, December 29, 1917. Called to active duty. Camp Sevier, May 1, 1918, with Base Hospital No. 41, Surgical Staff. Sailed for overseas with this Unit, July 5, 1918. On duty at St. Denis, France, with Base Hospital No. 41, as Captain, Medical Corps, until December 30, 1918, when

ordered home. Sailed on Leviathan, February 3, 1919. Arrived, United States, February 12. Ordered to Camp Lee, Virginia, Surgical Section. Discharged, March 12, 1919.

Promoted to Major, Medical Reserve Corps, November 11, 1919.

Resumed his profession in Lynchburg, Virginia.

Major HERMANN C. SCHMIDT, Class 1908. From Virginia.

Engineering Division, Office of Chief Ordnance Officer, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, Ordnance Department, July 17, 1917. Assigned to active duty, December 1, 1917, as Executive Secretary, Gage Branch, Engineering Division, Ordnance Department, H. Q., Washington, D. C. Arrived, France, June 2, 1918. Assigned to Engineer Division, Office of Chief Ordnance Officer, A. E. F. Promoted to rank of Major, January 1, 1919. After Armistice, in charge of captured German Ordnance material. Returned to United States, July 3, 1919. Discharged from Service, November 1, 1919.

Resumed his profession of Engineering. Residence, 1724 Hanover Avenue, Richmond, Virginia.

Major STANFORD CHAILLE JAMISON, Class 1907. From Louisiana.

Medical Corps, A. E. F.

Enlisted, Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia. Commissioned, 1st Lieutenant. Promoted to Captain, Medical Corps, November 2, 1917, Fort Oglethorpe. Sailed for overseas, May 18, 1919. In command of Infirmary No. 2, Depot Medical Reserve Corps, May 19, 1917. Called to active duty, August 31, 1917. Division, 1st Army Corps. Promoted to Major, Medical Corps.

This distinguished physician might have found exemption from military service, because of his many public duties in New Orleans, but he threw aside all personal and public considerations as soon as War came, and enlisted in the cause of his Country, rising to high command in the overseas Army.

Home, 145 S. Rampart Street, New Orleans, La.

Major EVAN C. SEAMAN, Class 1915. From Pennsylvania.

Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A., March 24, 1917. Ordered to duty at Fort Monroe, April 15, 1917, and remained there until August 6, 1917. Transferred to Fort Rodman, Mass., for duty, August 17, 1917. Was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, C. A. C., May 30, 1917. Served at Fort Rodman until May 3, 1918 (when he was returned to Fort Monroe). Promoted to Captain, November 5, 1917. Promoted to Major, October 16, 1918.

At last report (November 28, 1919), he was Coast Defense Adjutant at Fort Monroe.

The rapid promotion of this officer attests to his merit and distinguished efficiency.

Major CHARLES H. CARSON, Class 1915. From Virginia. Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, and in charge, Advertising and Publicity Work for the Army, U. S. A.

He was graduated at the Second Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Myer, with the rank of Captain. Assigned as Commanding Officer, 16th Company, 4th Training Battalion, 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Virginia. He organized and commanded the 13th, 14th and 15th Recruit Battalions of 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee. He took the course in Machine-Gunnery at Camp Hancock, Georgia. Returned to Camp Lee as student in the Infantry Officers' School. Ordered to Richmond and placed in charge of Advertising and Publicity Work for the Army for the State of Virginia, and continued in the performance of this duty until his discharge from the Service on September 27, 1919. His service throughout the War was with great efficiency.

Since his discharge from Service he has been President of The Charson System of Advertising at Roanoke and Newport News, Virginia, with home office at 12½ Campbell Street, Roanoke, Virginia.

The grandfather of Captain Carson is the gallant Colonel Robert P. Carson, C. S. A., Graduate of Class 1854, of Abingdon, Virginia, now the oldest living Graduate of the V. M. I. He proved his loyalty by sending a son and a grandson to the V. M. I., both graduating.

Major TURNER M. CHAMBLISS, Class 1914. From Virginia.
30th U. S. Infantry, A. E. F.

He served two years in the Virginia National Guard after graduating, becoming Captain of Company "M," 4th Infantry. When his Company was not called to the front in the Mexican trouble, in 1916, he made immediate application for appointment as Second Lieutenant, United States Army. Secretary Baker was so impressed with the young man's record he at once ordered him to Washington to take the examination. He inherits the spirit of War, for his grandfather, Major General John R. Chambliss, was a gallant officer of the Confederacy, and was killed in battle. On November 28, 1916, he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Infantry, U. S. A. He served at Leavenworth, Kansas, and on the Mexican Border in 1917. He was promoted Captain, 30th U. S. Infantry, July 25, 1917. He went to France with his Company among the first regulars to go; and served with great gallantry throughout the War. He was severely wounded in the Argonne. He was promoted to Major, 30th Infantry.

After the Armistice, he went with his regiment to Germany.

[From *Army and Navy Register*, June 21, 1919:]

"Mr. and Mrs. Thomas James Wilson, of Clifton Forge, Va., and Washington, announce the engagement of their daughter, Bernice, to Major Turner Mason Chambliss, U. S. A. Major Chambliss is at present in the Army of Occupation. Miss Wilson has been engaged in war work in Washington for the past year. The marriage will take place shortly after Major Chambliss returns."

Major HENRY B. HOLMES, JR., Class 1916, "Second Honour" and "First Captain." From Virginia.

Instructor, Coast Artillery Training Corps, Fort Monroe, Va.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A.,

in the fall of 1916, receiving one of the V. M. I. "Honour" Appointments. He was soon promoted to First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, and on August 5, 1917, he was promoted to Captain, Coast Artillery Corps. In 1918, he was promoted to Major, Coast Artillery Corps.

From May, 1917 to May, 1918, he served at Fort Wadsworth, N. Y. From May to November 11, 1918, he was Instructor, Coast Artillery Training Camp, at Fort Monroe, Virginia. Since November 12, 1918, he has served at Camp Eustis, Fort DuPont, and Fort Kamehameha, H. T.

He wrote: "I am not very proud of the above, but it is what they put me to, and I couldn't do any better." But the V. M. I. is proud of this remarkable record of one of her favourite and best-beloved sons—Major in the Coast Artillery Corps, two years after graduation.

Doubtless, he would have been sent overseas had he not been so valuable as an Instructor at the great Coast Artillery Training School, at Fort Monroe. Like so many others of the regular establishment, he could not be spared from his important work of training officers for our huge Army overseas, which it was believed would be doubled very soon.

But the Armistice occurred on that blessed Eleventh of November, the V. M. I.'s natal day!

Major FREDERICK J. WILLIAMS, Class 1915. From New York.

342nd Field Artillery, 89th Division. A. E. F.

Died in the Service.

This exceptionally fine officer was both an Alumnus of the V. M. I. and a Graduate of the United States Military Academy.

Graduated, United States Military Academy, June, 1916, as Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery. July 1, 1916, promoted First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery, and stationed at Fort Totten, N. Y. While at this fort he was detached to instruct the Rifle Squaa of the New York Police Department on the ranges at Fort Wadsworth. Although barely twenty-two years of age, he so commanded the admiration and respect of the Squad (some 400) that, at a dinner given him by the men, he was presented with a very valuable gold watch and an elaborate and specially designed medal, and received from Commissioner Arthur Woods a most grateful letter. His next station was Rockaway Point where the Government was beginning to build a fort. (This was in January, 1917.) In July, 1917, he was transferred to the Field Artillery and went to Syracuse, New York, where the Field Artillery was being organized as part of the now famous 2nd Division. In August, 1917, he received his commission of Captain, and was given command of Battery "A," Field Artillery.

His Colonel said he was "absolutely dependable." This organization went to France (he with it) early in December, 1917. In June, 1918, he was detailed to the Artillery Information Service, much against his wishes, as he liked the life in the "line." On the evening of his departure for his new work, his non-commissioned officers, for themselves and the men, presented him with a beautiful gold watch bearing the inscription, "A token of affection from his loyal Battery." Needless to say, this was his most prized possession. On July 3, 1918, he received his commission as Major (not yet twenty-three years old), and was made Chief of Artillery Information, 1st

Army Corps, and served in this capacity through the Chateau Thierry battles. When the St. Mihiel and Argonne Campaign was being planned, he was transferred to be Chief of Artillery Information of the 4th Corps, and served in that drive until late in October, 1918, when his urgent and oft-repeated request for transfer to the line was granted, and he joined the 342nd Field Artillery, 89th Division, and went with that organization into Germany. In January, 1919, he was stricken with pneumonia and sent to the Hospital at Trier. Having been gassed on three different occasions, his lungs were in bad shape to stand off the disease, and he was given up for lost twice. His clean life pulled him through, however, and he returned to America, May 30, 1919, but was under Hospital supervision, until July, 1919. Upon his discharge from medical supervision, he at once applied for service in the Philippine Islands. There were some seventy applications ahead of his, but his record in France gave him the preference, and he sailed on his twenty-fifth birthday, August 15, 1919. His station was Stotsenberg. He was injured there in a collision in a Polo game, March 14, 1920, and died of concussion of the brain, March 15, 1920. His body was brought to the States and was buried with full military honours from the Catholic Chapel at West Point, April 27, 1920, members of his West Point Class being pallbearers.

He was in four of the major engagements in France and had one or two marvelous escapes—once, when, with three others, a shell killed all but him, his helmet receiving only a slight dent.

Letters were received by his family from all grades in the Service. An enlisted man wrote: "He was the finest young officer I was ever under in all my twenty-six years of service. All the men would go through Hell for him."

A Major wrote: "It is my belief he knew more of the operation of the Artillery Information Service than anyone in the A. E. F."

A Lieutenant Colonel wrote: "He had none of the follies of most young men and was the cleanest-living man I ever knew."

A General wrote: "His personal charm and efficient qualities made him sought for by every commanding officer in the A. E. F."

These quotations from a few of the hundreds of letters received by his bereaved family give an idea of what his superior officers, and the enlisted men who served under him, thought of him.

He was by far the youngest Chief of any branch of the Service in any of the Armies, and it is thought he was the youngest Major in the Service at the time of his death. His rank, of course, was a temporary one, but he had not been demoted, and probably would not have been as long as he was in the Philippine Islands.

Major Williams was born in Charleston, South Carolina, August 15, 1894. He was a son of Edward C. Williams, of Connecticut, and his wife, Marie Louise Chazal, of Charleston, S. C. His paternal ancestry in America dated back to 1657. His maternal blood was French and Corsican. His maternal grandfather was a Surgeon in the Confederate Army and his great grandfather (maternal) was an officer in 1812. He removed to New York City with his parents in 1898. He attended the Elementary and Grammar Public Schools and was one year at Stuyvesant High School. His uncle was a General in the Field Artillery, and a cousin was a Major in the Field Artillery.

lery—both West Pointers; and he always had an Army career in view for his life work. He went to the V. M. I., in September, 1911, in the hope that he could graduate high enough to gain a commission, but fully intending, should he fail, to go through the ranks. A few months later he learned there was to be a competitive examination for a West Point appointment in the Spring of 1912. With the permission of General Nichols he went home and worked under a tutor. Although the youngest of the nineteen competitors, he won the appointment given him by Henry George, and entered the National Academy in June, 1912, and was graduated thirty-ninth in a class of one hundred and twenty-six, in June, 1916.

It is truly pathetic that a young officer of his noble qualities and brilliant achievements, and with such a future as appeared to be promised him, should have met such a death as befell him.

Major MARSHALL M. MILTON, Class 1903. From Virginia.

Commander, 1st Battalion, 60th C. A., 1st Army Corps, A. E. F.

Major Milton entered the Service as captain of the Fifth Virginia Coast Artillery Company, from Roanoke, in June, 1917, and was in training at Fort Monroe until December, 1917, when his Company was assigned to the Sixtieth Artillery Regiment for duty with the A. E. F. Early in the Spring of 1918, the regiment sailed for France, landing at Bordeaux. Subsequently, Captain Milton was made major of the First Battalion of the Sixtieth Artillery and attached to the Fifth Army Corps of the First Army. With other officers of the regiment, he served with the British in the Summer of 1918 and, returning to the regiment in August, was sent to the Toul front. There the Sixtieth Artillery was in continuous action during the St. Mihiel drive, then it was attached to the French Army on the Meuse River and finally ordered into the Argonne Forest to support the culminating American attack. At different times the regiment supported eight Infantry Divisions—the Twenty-ninth, Thirtieth, Thirty-second, Seventy-seventh, Eightieth, Eighty-second and Eighty-fifth, and the Rainbow. When the Armistice was signed, the guns of the regiment were within four miles of Sedan.

Since his return from the Army, Major Milton has settled in Richmond. He is a brother of the Rev. William H. Milton, D. D., one of the most prominent Episcopal clergymen of North Carolina, a Graduate of the V. M. I., of the Class of 1888, and of Captain Taliaferro Milton, a distinguished Electrical Engineer, Graduate of the Class of 1897.

Others of this rank who must be specially, though very briefly, mentioned here are:

Major JAMES W. PEYTON, Class 1906. From Virginia. (Brother of Colonel Philip B. Peyton, above.) Seriously wounded in action, and was conspicuous for bravery.

Major RICHARD F. BEIRNE, Class 1902. From Virginia. Distinguished in the C. A., in the A. E. F.

Major ALEXANDER W. DILLARD, Class 1913. From Maryland. Captain, 102nd Infantry, 26th Division, and won his wound stripe and the "D. S. C." only to meet death in an accident, afterwards.

Major THOMAS S. ARMS, Class 1915. From Ohio. 31st Infantry, A. E. F., who has but recently returned from his three years' bitter experience in Siberia, where he distinguished himself, and won promotion.

Major PHILIP G. BLACKMORE, Class 1911. From Virginia. During the whole War, he was kept in Hawaii, because his Post was so important, and he was such a meritorious officer.

Major WILLIAM W. BRANDER, Class 1887. From Virginia. The beloved Chaplain for over a score of years of the 8th Cavalry, who has but recently retired with honour.

Major JAMES P. YANCEY, Class 1910. From Virginia. His fine service in the Cavalry brought merited promotion.

Major WILLIAM H. COCKE, Class 1894. From Virginia (later, St. Louis, Mo.). Adjutant, 70th Infantry Brigade, 35th Division, A. E. F. Another Volunteer from that remarkable Class of "Old Men," whose record in France was so fine. (Hero of two Wars.)

He served with the General Staff in France—a signal honour bestowed on a National Guard Officer.

Major PHILIP COLDWELL, Class 1910. From Texas. (One of four brothers in the Service, two being V. M. I. "boys.") He returned from a long tour of service in the Philippines, in June, 1918, and was placed in high command at Camp Grant, and there met with an accident in the line of duty, which disabled him for eight months.

Major BLANDY B. CLARKSON, Class 1914. From Virginia. Of the 328th Infantry, 82nd Division, A. E. F., the famous athlete who performed such fine service, and won merited promotion. Now that he has returned home, the Institute is to have the benefit of his valuable services.

Major OCTAVIUS C. DREW, Class 1895. From Texas. (Hero of two Wars.) Assistant Adjutant of the 96th Division, A. E. F.

Major JAMES T. GWATHMEY, Class 1883, the brilliant Surgeon who has twice given his service to his Country in time of War—one of three brothers who are loyal sons of Virginia and the V. M. I.

Major GUY C. FENNER, Class 1898. From Louisiana. 86th Infantry, 18th Division, whose tragic death, so soon after his honourable discharge from the Service, was deeply mourned.

Major DANIEL E. MURPHY, Class 1910. From Virginia. A fine Cavalry Officer; his services were needed at home and in Hawaii.

Major MAX G. PATTERSON, Class 1913. From Virginia. His fine record for efficiency in the Infantry caused him to be retained in the Service for a long time after the Armistice.

THE PITTS (twin) brothers, Class 1916. From Virginia: Major John L. Pitts, Jr., and Major Lindsay Pitts—who performed splendid service at Camp Lee during the entire War.

Major LLEWELLYN POWELL, Class 1899. From Virginia. Of the Medical Corps and one of the first Virginians to volunteer for the War. (Son of a gallant old Confederate "V. M. I. boy.")

Major W. WALLACE SHEPPARD, Class 1901. From South Carolina. His record in the Judge Advocate's Department was exceptionally distinguished.

Major ROBERT S. SPILMAN, Class 1893. From Virginia. Member of the Medical Corps—in the Spanish-American War and in the World War, whose service was conspicuously honourable.

Major WALTER R. WEAVER, son of the Chief of the Coast Artillery Corps during the war, of Class 1904. From Virginia. He served with great distinction in the Signal Corps, throughout the War.

Major CARY R. WILSON, Class 1906. From Virginia. He served with distinction in the Coast Artillery Corps in the A. E. F.

Major T. FOSTER WITT, Class 1912. From Virginia. His services at the Fort Monroe Artillery School throughout the War were so valuable he could not be spared for overseas service. His rapid promotion attests his merit and efficiency.

Major HENRY G. POAGUE, Class 1910. From Virginia. (Son of the Confederate hero—Jackson's famous Artillerist—Colonel William T. Poague, for so many years the V. M. I.'s beloved Treasurer.) 816th F. A., 81st Division, A. E. F. [An elder brother was a Captain in the Service overseas.]

Some of the accomplished Engineers who served as Majors and who received high commendation, along with promotion, are:

Major JOSEPH SEAY, Class 1892. From Virginia. A. E. F.

Major HOWARD McC. YOST, Class 1906. From Ohio.

Major C. P. NOLAND, Class 1904. From Virginia. A. E. F.

Major EUGENE BRADBURY, Class 1896. From Virginia. Of the 5th Engineering Construction Division, U. S. A.

Major GEORGE A. BLOW, Class 1906. From Virginia. (Whose father and brother are also Graduates, and both likewise distinguished Engineers.)

Major RICHARD BROOKE, Class 1908. From Virginia. A. E. F. Promoted for distinguished efficiency and courage. (Son of a gallant Confederate Soldier who is also a Graduate, as is also an older brother, a high official in the B. and O. R. R. Co.)

Major JAMES D. FAUNTLEROY, Class 1888. From Virginia. (Who won such a high reputation in the Philippine War.)

Major CHARLES A. LYERLY, JR., Class 1907. From Tennessee.

Major WILLIAM B. HARRISON, Class 1892. From Virginia. 153rd Engineers, U. S. A. Retained in Office of Chief of Engineer Corps. because of his valuable services. [Son of a distinguished Confederate Engineer—also a Graduate of V. M. I.]

Major HUGH McLEOD, Class 1893. From Virginia. Distinguished Mining Engineer in Montana, who was among the first to offer his services to his Country.

Major JOSIAH N. PERRY, Class 1906. From District of Columbia.
(Since deceased.)

Major WALTER McI. WOLFE, Class 1906. From New Jersey. A. E. F.

Major WILLIAM E. SPRAGINS, Class 1906. From Alabama. A. E. F. One year overseas.

Major EDWARD H. TAJIAFERRO, JR., Class 1908. From Louisiana. A. E. F. (Who returned with a lovely French wife.)

The list of Majors distinguished in the World War, given above, already long, could be added to, if space permitted. But, certainly, one more must be specially mentioned—one whose War record is brilliant, though he was not permitted to reach the "firing line." This is the distinguished Superintendent of the Virginia Military Institute:

EDWARD WEST NICHOLS, Class 1878. From Virginia.

Major, Engineers, U. S. Army, World War.

The services of this Graduate in the War were so valuable, and so distinguished, it is eminently proper that they be recorded here by the Historiographer of the V. M. I.

Long before this Country entered into the War, he saw with prophetic vision the necessity of preparing Virginia's great School of Arms over which he had so long, and so successfully, presided for the impending struggle. Schooled, as he is, in the traditions of his Alma Mater by his service at the V. M. I. for over forty years—as Cadet, Assistant Professor, Professor and Superintendent, and knowing her record in all the Wars this Country has waged since 1839, he realized that the time had again come when she would triumphantly prove her *raison d'être*, and fulfill her duty as she had ever done in her Country's crises.

To this end, with the approval of the Board of Visitors, he tendered to the War Department all the resources of the Virginia Military Institute, and his own personal services in the field, or wherever they might be useful. The War Department appreciated the value of this offer, and quickly signified its intention to use the Institute, and its Superintendent, in every way possible.

His own services were at once availed of by his appointment on various Commissions composed of the heads of many of the leading Literary Institutions of the United States, who were charged with important duties, in connection with preparing these institutions for greater usefulness, in case of War. Of two of the most important of these Commissions he was chosen Chairman. This was a compliment that all Institute men appreciated; but greater honours were yet to come to him, and to the V. M. I., through him.

In the meantime, Virginia was busy preparing for the conflict, one of the first acts of her Executive being to appoint a *Council of Defense composed of distinguished citizens, and General Nichols was one of the appointees. At the first meeting of this body, his colleagues, realizing his pre-eminent fitness, elected him Chairman of the Council. The State was soon placed in a condition of better preparedness for the War by the action of the Council which held frequent meetings, at every one of which the indefatigable Chairman was present, and took a leading part. But this work entailed exceeding labour and hardship upon him, already burdened with his exacting duties as Superintendent of the V. M. I., and weighed down with cares and responsibilities that few men would be willing to assume. Yet, while neglecting none of these legitimate duties, he performed, with tireless energy and the most conscientious scruples, all the new duties that devolved upon him.

The State felt safer when he had been placed at the head of the Council of Defense.

He brought to the discharge of his new task ripe experience, scholarly attainments, remarkable business acumen, a restless energy and a "*savoir faire*" that few possess.

For over a year he continued thus to serve his State and the cause of the Country, and during that period this chronicler can testify that there never was a completer sacrifice of self for the public weal than that he made.

In April, 1917, General Nichols established at the Institute a local Training Camp and School which had the hearty indorsement of the War Department. Several hundred young men from many parts of the United States attended the three months' course at this School where valuable training was afforded them. The first Camp terminated July 3, and a second Camp was conducted during the Summer, though not as largely attended. The next Summer a third Camp was held at the Institute.

The Institute gave every possible facility in making these Camps fulfill the object for which they were established, furnishing all the Instructors who cheerfully and untiringly bore the brunt of the extra labour entailed

*This was repeating history, for, in the beginning of the Confederate War, Governor John Letcher appointed a similar Council, with General Francis H. Smith, Superintendent of the V. M. I., as one of the members.

on the Institute. Many young men who went from these Camps to the Government's Officers' Training Schools testified gladly to the value of the preliminary instruction they had been given at these V. M. I. Camps.

In the early fall of the second year of the War the War Department instituted the S. A. T. C. Unit in all the greater Colleges in the Country, and appointed experienced officers of the Army as Commanders of these Units—in every institution save one, and that one—the V. M. I. To it belongs the unique distinction of being the only College in the United States whose Civilian Head was formally commissioned in the United States Army, and then placed in command of its S. A. T. C. Unit. To General E. W. Nichols came this great honour.

Here is his record of Service in the United States Army in the World War:

September 28, 1918, appointed Major, U. S. A. (S. O., W. D. No. 228), and stationed at the Virginia Military Institute for duty, in command of the S. A. T. C.

October 17, 1918, appointed Major, Engineers, U. S. A. (S. O., W. D. No. 273.)

Served as Commanding Officer, S. A. T. C. Unit, Virginia Military Institute, embracing 13 officers and 367 enlisted men, September 28, 1918 to April 22, 1919.

Honourably discharged, April 22, 1919 (S. O., No. 96, H. Q. Eng'rs Dept.).

For exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services, during the War, the Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia promoted Brigadier General E. W. Nichols to be a Major General in the Armed Forces of the State, June, 1919.

There were over 300 Captains who belonged to the V. M. I. All could fittingly be mentioned specially for their deeds, but only the following (of the Army) can be referred to here, and every one was a hero:

Captain CHARLES ELLET MOORE, Class 1913, "First Captain," Corps of Cadets. From Virginia.

23d Infantry (Regular), 2d Division, A. E. F.

Returning from the University of Wisconsin, in the Summer of 1916, and believing that the United States would be drawn into the War, he offered his services to the War Department, and in the fall of that year was commissioned Second Lieutenant in the regular Army, and ordered to Fort Leavenworth, Kansas. Here he spent several months in training, and was then assigned to the 23rd Infantry (Regular). He was soon promoted to a First Lieutenancy.

The latter part of July, 1917, his regiment was ordered to Syracuse, N. Y., preparatory to embarking for France. Here he was promoted to the rank of Captain. The latter part of August, 1917, his regiment sailed for France. On arrival there, one-half of the officers, including himself, were ordered to a point near Nancy, where they were drilled in Trench Warfare. He remained in this camp about two months, and then returned to his regiment, and was engaged in drilling his Company until June, 1918, when the

regiment was ordered to a point in Northern France. When it reached Paris, the Enemy's threatened advance on that City from Chateau Thierry caused it to be diverted to meet this advance. Captain Moore's regiment, the 9th Regulars, and the 5th and 6th Regiments of Marines were formed into a brigade, and took part in the fighting that preceded the attack at Belleau Wood. His Company participated in this attack, one of the results of which was to uncover the town of Bazoches, and Moore was ordered to occupy this town and to hold it. This he did for two weeks, under a very heavy and continuous cannonade which knocked down all the homes in the town. Two night attacks of the Enemy's Infantry were also made on the town, with the purpose of capturing it, but they were repulsed, the Enemy leaving some dead and wounded on the ground.

Moore with his Company left Bazoches to take part in the fight at Vaux, which began the attack on Chateau Thierry. In this fight he received a bullet from a machine-gun that passed through his left arm above the elbow and severed the nerve that extends from the shoulder to the hand, contracting the movements of the wrist and fingers, and causing paralysis of the arm. He remained on the field after he was wounded, directing the movements of his Company, until its final objective was reached.

For his conduct in this engagement he was recommended for promotion, and for a medal, by the Colonel of his regiment and Major of his battalion, neither of which has been received, due probably to his continued absence from the Army.

He received this wound on July 1, 1918, was sent to a Hospital about 40 miles from Bazoches, where he remained for months, and was then ordered to the Hospital at Cape May, N. J. Here, his arm was operated on, and it was found that the severed ends of the nerve were imbedded in the cicatrice of his healed wound. He remained at Cape May Hospital until it was closed in the Summer of 1919, when he was ordered to a Hospital on Staten Island, New York. From there he was transferred to Walter Reed Hospital, Washington, where he now is. (Dec., 1920.)

His arm above the elbow is greatly improved, but the improvement below the elbow is so slow as to be scarcely perceptible. His Surgeon hopes for his ultimate recovery.

Soon after Captain Moore reached the Hospital near Bordeaux, the Commander-in-Chief sent him the following telegram:

"July 5, 1918.

"Captain Charles E. Moore,
Second Division.

"I congratulate you on your fine conduct in the operations of July 1 and 2, when, though wounded, you refused to leave your command."

(Signed) "PERSHING."

Captain SAMUEL MARSHALL, Class 1914. From Virginia.
Machine-Gun Company, 30th (Regular) Infantry, A. E. F.

He went overseas as First Lieutenant, Machine-Gun Company, 4th Infantry (Regular).

Transferred as Captain to Machine-Gun Company, 30th Infantry, August, 1918. Performed valiant service with his command.

After the Armistice he was with the Army of Occupation in the 7th

Machine-Gun Battalion, with commission of First Lieutenant in the Regular Army. He was still serving in Germany as late as June, 1920, with this organization.

A younger brother was also a Cadet at the V. M. I.; he was preparing to enter the Service when the Armistice was declared.

Captain SUMTER DEL. LOWRY, Class 1914, 4th Cadet Captain. From Florida.
124th Infantry, 31st Division, A. E. F.

Captain, Florida National Guard, on Mexican Border, 1916-1917.

Returned to service as soon as he was relieved from duty on the Border and was commissioned Captain, 124th Infantry, 31st Division.

Went to France with his Division and participated in all its engagements with great credit. Two brothers are also V. M. I. Alumni and were training for the War when the end came.

Captain HORACE LILBURN SMITH, JR., Class 1915. From Virginia.
First U. S. Engineers, A. E. F.

[From his Commanding Officer.]

"Headquarters, First U. S. Engineers,
Camp Meade, Md.,
20 Sept., 1919.

"Captain Horace L. Smith, Jr., joined the First Engineers as a First Lieutenant at Washington Barracks, D. C., in June, 1917, and was assigned to Company 'F,' remaining with this Company until the winter of 1917-18 when he was promoted to Captain, and assigned to the command of Company 'D.' He remained with this Company throughout the War, commanding it in all engagements in which the First Division served.

"A great deal of Engineer work was necessary, in preparation for the attack of the First Division upon Cantigny, in May, 1918, and this work was carried to a successful conclusion, under the supervision of Captain Smith. This work was executed under the most trying conditions, the routes to the work, as well as its site, being subjected to severe artillery and machine-gun fire.

"'D' Company, First Engineers, under the command of Captain Smith, participated in the attack, 28 May, 1918, and had the honour of being the first American Engineer Company to go 'over the top,' in this War. The Company accomplished the Engineer work assigned to it, and then remained in the line as Infantry for three days, under incessant fire, before being relieved. For its share in this engagement the Company was cited in orders by the Division Commander.

"Captain Smith's work was beyond praise, showing utter disregard for personal danger, and proving an inspiration to his men.

"In the St. Mihiel attack, Captain Smith's Company was assigned to escort the Tanks. This was a very dangerous assignment, as it took the men and officers beyond the Infantry, and brought them directly into the fire to which Tanks were subjected. Again, the Company proved its worth and Captain Smith was cited in Division Orders for his gallantry.

"In the Argonne, in October, Captain Smith's Company was engaged in road work, when an Ammunition dump, alongside the road, containing small arms ammunition, hand and rifle grenades, etc., was struck by a shell, and commenced to burn. In spite of the extreme danger, Captain Smith secured a detail of men and personally supervised the removal of the burning boxes, so that traffic along the road would not be halted. For this act he was awarded the 'Distinguished Service Cross.'

"Again, in November, in the town of Youck, South of Sedan, Captain Smith and his Company distinguished themselves by reconstructing a demol-

ished bridge, under severe artillery fire, thus insuring the flow of supplies to the front. In every major operation in which the Division has been engaged, Captain Smith has proven his worth and his disregard of danger.

"Captain Smith has shown himself the possessor of perhaps the keenest Engineer mind of any officer in the First Engineers, and was often called upon to undertake exceptionally difficult technical work. His last important work was on the erection of Monuments on the battlefields of the First Division. He was sent to Paris to let contracts for bronze work, on certain approved designs of Monuments; but, on his own initiative, he secured the services of a famous Sculptor, and new designs, which have proven much more satisfactory to every one concerned.

"It is a pleasure to me to be able to furnish this outline of Captain Smith's services.

Yours truly,

E. F. MILLER,
Lieut. Col., 1st Engrs."

Captain Smith's Company broke the record in putting a pontoon bridge across the Rhine—1,400 feet—in 41 minutes and 7 seconds.

The Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., awarded Captain Smith the "Distinguished Service Cross," by direction of the President, December 17, 1918, with this Citation:

"Horace L. Smith, Jr., Captain, 1st Engineers. For extraordinary heroism in action near Charpentry, France, October 4, 1918.

"While repairing roads, a large ammunition dump was set on fire by an enemy shell. Captain Smith, with a party of his men, extinguished the flames and rescued a large quantity of ammunition and supplies, despite the threatened explosion, which would have destroyed the entire dump and blocked traffic at an important crossroads for hours.

[From the *Evening Progress*, of Petersburg, Va., May 30, 1919.]

"This Distinguished Service Cross Citation is the culmination of many Citations received by Captain Smith for his valorous deeds rendered in the line of duty.

"Captain Smith is a Graduate Civil Engineer of the Virginia Military Institute, Class of 1915. Prior to the War, he held the office of Secretary and General Manager of Horace L. Smith & Co., and was making a name for himself and firm in the business world. When Germany started her ruthless submarine warfare, knowing his Country would join the Allies, he laid aside these business interests, and, in February, 1917, volunteered his services to his Country. He was accepted and commissioned First Lieutenant in the Officers' Reserve Corps, April 18, 1917, and attended the first Officers' Training School at Fort Myer, as Instructor. He was, later, transferred to Washington Barracks. Needing three officers to complete a regiment going to France, by competitive examination from a class of 150, Lieutenant Smith was selected as one of these officers, and sailed for France, August 4, 1917, with the first expeditionary forces.

"At this time the submarines were scouring the high seas, and Lieutenant Smith's transport had an hour's thrilling fight with five of these monsters; but, as always, the Americans conquered, and the port was safely reached.

"Lieutenant Smith, with the First Division, was sent to the Gondrecourt Sector for training, and then held the Toul Sector from January until Spring, and it was during this time he was promoted to Captain in the Regular Army. When the big German push started, Captain Smith and his Company were transferred to the Montdidier Sector, and, from the time they entered the lines, there was almost a continual barrage from both sides, the artillery fire being fearful. When it was decided to capture the town of Cantigny, Company 'D,' First Engineers, with Captain Smith in com-

mand, was ordered to go over the top with the 28th Infantry, and take the town. While waiting for the zero hour, a trench mortar shell burst in their midst, killing and wounding three officers and 45 men. Notwithstanding this handicap, as each officer had been assigned a certain task, Captain Smith with his men went forth and built two strong points, and returned as regimental reserve for the 28th Infantry. However, at 6 P. M., Captain Smith received orders to take his men out, and hold a part of the front line, which they did for 32 hours, without relief. This was a most gruelling experience, as the fire of a whole Army Corps was concentrated on the little town; but, with true American spirit and valour, Captain Smith and Company 'D' never lost an inch of ground. The whole Company received a Citation for the splendid work, and Captain Smith is proud that he had the honour of leading the first Engineer Company 'over the top.'

"After taking Cantigny, the sector was quiet until the Soissons drive started in July, when Company 'D,' with the whole First Division, went over the top, and won undying fame.

"In the big push that shoved in the St. Mihiel Salient, in September, Captain Smith, with Company 'D,' was assigned the task of getting the Tanks over bad places, streams, trenches, etc., and so satisfactorily was it done that Captain Smith received a personal Citation from the Commanding Officer, as follows:

"The Division Commander cites the following officer for distinguished conduct, during the operations against the St. Mihiel Salient, on Sept. 12-13, 1918: Capt. Horace L. Smith, Jr., First Engineers, for faithful and intelligent work in assisting the movement of the Tanks.

'By command of Major General Summerall.'

"On October 11, Captain Smith received another Citation, as follows:

"The Division Commander cites the following officer for conspicuous gallantry and heroism in the recent operations between the Argonne and the Meuse, Oct. 1-11, 1918. Captain Horace L. Smith, with splendid judgment and utter disregard of personal danger, led a party of his men into a blazing dump, extinguished the flames, and rescued much ammunition and other valuable supplies, just in time to avoid an explosion which would have destroyed the whole dump, and resulted in considerable loss of life.'

'By command of Major General McGlachlin.'

"Then came the Argonne, with its heart-breaking, body-breaking endurance test. Captain Smith's Company was attached to the 26th Infantry, and orders were received one night to attack the next morning. Immediately, the Company started out from the position where they had dug in. The hike lasted about half the night, being across country—no roads, only the compass to follow, and rain coming down in chunks. The line had hardly been reached by zero hour, so there was no rest to be had there. The Company followed the Infantry over on a nine kilometer advance that day, and reached the town of Youcq, built a 19-foot artillery bridge under heavy fire—two men killed and a number wounded. Just at dusk, orders were received to go on a forward march to the vicinity of Sedan. The hike lasted all night, and the Division was in a position to capture Sedan, if they had not been stopped by the Armistice.

"From Sedan to Coblenz, Germany, Captain Smith, with the whole First Division, hiked all the way, and is now with the Army of Occupation, keeping 'The Watch on the Rhine.'

"The valourous deeds, performed with such undaunted courage by Captain Smith, should make the City of Petersburg proud that such a son went forth from her gates to champion the cause of right, and help bring lasting peace to the world."

Captain B. V. M. LARUE, Class 1896. From New York City.

355th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, 355th Infantry, August 15, 1917.

Sailed for France with his Division and participated with it in all its actions, being wounded in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. He was, later, stricken with influenza followed by pneumonia, and died in the Service in France (date not known).

[It is regretted that the full details of his service have not been furnished by his family. They have been several times asked for.]

Captain ALFRED DICKINSON BARKSDALE, Class 1911. From Virginia. Company "M," 116th Infantry, 29th Division, A. E. F.

As 1st Lieutenant of the "Lynchburg Musketeers" (later known as Company "L," 1st Virginia Infantry), he spent about six months on the Mexican Border. Recalled into Federal Service, his Company (commanded by G. M. Alexander, Graduate, V. M. I., Class 1909, who, later, became Major of the First Battalion) was stationed at Camp McClellan, and from there it went overseas. He landed at Brest, early in June, 1918, and reached the front, the last of September, and received his baptism of fire, near the village of Samogneux, October 8. "Of the following twenty-one days," he wrote, "it would be a waste of time to try to write anything; it is beyond me to try to describe it in writing, but it taught me just what a man can do, if he wants to. I would never have believed it possible for men to go through what our men did. But they did it, and we took every objective assigned to us, and held all we took."

At the beginning of the engagement, on October 8, he was fourth in command of his battalion: but in a few minutes Major Ople (son of an "Old Cadet" of the V. M. I.) lost two fingers, and had to retire; Captain Robert Y. Conrad (V. M. I. Graduate) was killed, and the other Captain was shell-shocked; thus putting Captain Barksdale in command of the battalion, which position he retained until the close of the active fighting.

His Company was devoted to him. One of them wrote:

"As one of these Virginia lads would fall, you would see that Captain on his knees, binding up his wounds, and ever his words would be—'Courage, boys!' There never was an hour but that he had a kind word for his men. He was a father and a commander, too, and he trusted in his Lord, and was carried through what men call hell. He went out, in danger of his own life, to help a dying or wounded man, and God brought him safely through it all."

Captain Barksdale was next in action near Molleville, October 12, and again October 15, in the Bois de Grand Montagne. He was awarded the "D. S. C.," and the Citation was in these words:

"Alfred D. Barksdale, Captain, 116th Infantry.

"For repeated acts of extraordinary heroism, in action near Samogneux, France, October 8, 1918; near Molleville, France, October 12; and in the Bois de Grand Montagne, France, October 15, 1918. Commanding a support Company, during the attack of October 8, Captain Barksdale discovered that his battalion had advanced ahead of the unit on the right flank, and was suffering heavy losses from machine-gun fire. Without orders, he attacked and captured the guns, taking many prisoners. On October 12, he worked for over an hour, exposed to a terrific bombardment, binding the wounds of his men. On October 15, he advanced alone into a thick wood, and, with the aid of his pistol, put out of action a destructive machine-gun which was pouring such a deadly fire that his men could not raise their heads."

The French Government, later, awarded him the "Croix de Guerre," and, still later, made him a Chevalier of the "Legion of Honour."

All will unhesitatingly say that such valour as he displayed deserves the awarding of the "Medal of Honour"—the highest decoration within the gift of the United States, and it is hoped he will receive it yet.

Captain GREENLEE D. LETCHER, Class 1886, "First Honour."

From Virginia.

Battery "F," 111th F. A., A. E. F. ("Rockbridge Battery.")

As soon as War was declared, Greenlee Letcher determined to volunteer for service in the field. Knowing his wish to enter the Service, the citizens of his County (Rockbridge, Virginia) requested him to organize a battery of artillery, to be known as the successor of the famous Confederate "Rockbridge Battery," and to take command of it. He at once consented, and, in August, 1917, the battery was mobilized in Richmond. After some months spent at Camp McClellan, Alabama, the battery went to France, being known as Battery "F," 111th Field Artillery. It was thoroughly drilled in France, and was said to be the best trained battery in the brigade of which it formed a part. The officers and men were eager to get to the front line. In the early fall of 1918, it was moved nearer and nearer to the front; but it never reached its objective, the Armistice preventing. It was a sore disappointment to the splendid battery, but all the members bore the disappointment like the good soldiers they were. In the Summer of 1919, the battery was demobilized. Its Captain, a distinguished lawyer, at the age of fifty (youngest son of Virginia's War Governor) had left his home and family, willing and ready to give his life for his Country, if there were need of the sacrifice. He is believed to have been the oldest Volunteer Line Officer in the American Army, and he was idolized by his men.

Captain Letcher is the Commander of the Rockbridge Post, American Legion.

Captain JAMES NEVILLE COCKE RICHARDS, Class 1914. From Virginia.

26th (Regular) Infantry, Company "F," 1st Division, A. E. F.

Killed in action near Soissons, France. Buried, July 21, 1918, where he fell.

His remains were later interred in Plaisy Cemetery.

[Letter from his Chaplain to his Wife.]

"Headquarters, 26th Infantry,
Oct. 28, 1918.

"My dear Mrs. Richards:

"At the request of *Major Youell, an old friend of your husband, and now commanding the battalion with which your husband served, I am sending him the map location of the grave of Captain Richards.

"I was serving with the same (Second) Battalion before and during that battle. The last I saw of your husband alive was when we talked together in the woods in which we camped, the day before going forward to the attack.

"Captain Richards was killed by a machine-gun bullet which struck him in the abdomen. His wound was dressed, but apparently he died before he could be carried to our Aid Station, a few hundred yards away.

*Rice M. Youell, his V. M. I. Classmate, so distinguished in the War.

"His battalion had gone over the top that morning, across a great National Highway, the Paris-Soissons Road. The German machine-gun fire was extremely severe, and we suffered heavily.

"A detail of four soldiers was given me by Major Legge to bury Captain Richards and Lieutenant Boone. We buried your husband where he fell and marked the grave with a cross upon which his identification tag was placed. His personal effects, as I found them, were removed, and later placed in his bedding-roll. We endeavored to remove his ring, but found it impossible to do so, so we buried it with him. Records of the location of the grave were sent to the Adjutant General, American Expeditionary Forces, and to the Graves Registration Service; so his grave can be readily found after the War is over.

"It was remarkable what a peaceful and spiritual expression was upon the face of Captain Richards. It did not seem as if he had suffered greatly, and we could fancy that he seemed well pleased to pay the supreme sacrifice upon the field of battle.

"I have heard among the enlisted men and officers who knew your husband many, many remarks as to Captain Richard's quiet thoughtfulness, his constant care for those under his command, his unflinching cheer, and his courage, and efficiency as a soldier and leader of men. His memory lives with us, and inspires us to emulate his devoted service to his Country.

"We ask that you will accept our sincere sympathy for the burden of grief you bear; but we trust that your pride and joy in your husband's noble life and glorious death will enable you to bear his loss with courage.

"May God strengthen and help you, and may the promise of our Saviour comfort you with the thought of meeting your husband in a better world.

Sincerely yours,

ROBERT WILLIAMS,
Chaplain (Protestant), 26th Infantry."

The copy of the General Order which contains his Citation reads as follows:

"Second Brigade Headquarters,
France, 2 August, 1918.

"General Order No. 2.

"1. The Brigade Commander cites the following officers and men for conspicuous gallantry, during the operations, 18-23 July, near Soissons.

(Extract.)

"Captain J. N. C. Richards, 26th Infantry, during the attacks of July 18 and 19, displayed marked courage, leadership and coolness in directing his men against machine-gun nests, and was killed, while leading his men in the third attack across the Paris-Soissons Road against machine-guns that were causing heavy losses."

"War Department,
The Adjutant General's Office,
Washington, Dec. 2, 1918.

"Mrs. J. N. C. Richards,
Sewanee, Tenn.

"Dear Madam:

"This office has been advised by cable by the Commanding General, American Expeditionary Forces, that he has awarded the 'Distinguished Service Cross,' posthumously, to your husband, Captain J. N. C. Richards, 26th Infantry, for displaying valorous leadership, throughout the attack on July 18, 1919, near Soissons, France, when he was killed, while charging Enemy machine-guns, at the head of his command.

"The Quarter-Master General of the Army has been directed to cause the

'Distinguished Service Cross' to be forwarded to you, and it is believed that you will receive the same in a short time.

Very respectfully,

RALPH HARRISON,
Adjutant General."

"R. H.: R. S."

Captain Richards was of an English family of this name that came originally from France. On his mother's side he was a grandson of Captain H. H. Cocks, U. S. Navy, and Captain in the Confederate Navy; on his father's side he was a grandson of Major James Russell Richards, of Virginia. He was descended (on both sides) from twenty-two heroes who at different times bore arms in the defense of their Country.

Captain Richards married Ada Nicoll Knight, only daughter of Right Rev. Albion W. Knight, Vice-Chancellor of the University of the South. He left one daughter, Elise Knight Richards.

Captain EDWARD TAYLOR DAVANT, Class 1911. From Virginia.

315th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Captain of Infantry at Fort Myer, August 15, 1917, and was assigned to the 318th Infantry, at Camp Lee, August 27, 1917, and on February 20, 1918, he was transferred to the 315th Machine-Gun Battalion. On May 19, 1918, he sailed for France with his Battalion. He served as second in command of the battalion, until April 28, 1919, when he was transferred to the office of Post Commandant, American Embarkation Centre, Le Mans, France, as Port Inspector. On June 18, 1919, he was transferred to the Army Service Corps, and commanded the 9th Provisional Guard Company, until returned to the United States, September 19, 1919. He served in action with the British Expeditionary Force from July 26 to August 19, 1918. He was in the St. Mihiel Offensive, Sept. 12-15, 1918, and in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-November 1, 1918. On November 1, 1918, he was seriously wounded.

The following Order attests to the manner in which this gallant officer served his Country:

"Headquarters, 160th Infantry Brigade,
American Expeditionary Forces,
France, 15 May, 1919.

"General Orders
No. 3.

(Extract Copy.)

"3. Because of their special devotion to duty, and their heroic conduct in action, it is the desire of the Brigade Commander to cite officially the 315th Machine-Gun Battalion:

"Captain Edward T. Davant, North of Sommerance, France, the 1st November, 1918. Captain Davant's Company and the Infantry it was supporting, were held up by an Enemy resistance so fierce that the troops were on the point of falling back. Captain Davant, at this point, fearlessly exposed himself to a galling machine-gun fire, and, though wounded himself, re-organized the attack, and directed it successfully, heedless of his own wound, until the Enemy position was taken.

By order of Brigadier General Brett,

WM. C. VANDEWATER,
Captain, Infantry, Adjutant."

"A true copy."

While suffering from his wound, Captain Davant learned of the death of his wife from influenza followed by pneumonia, on October 16, 1918. Their marriage had occurred only a little over a year before he went overseas.

Captain Davant is the youngest of four brothers—all ex-Cadets of the V. M. I., and three of them Graduates. One had died before the War; the others, Captain Henry W. Davant and Lieutenant Charles R. Davant, were also in the Service, throughout the War.

Captain Davant was honourably discharged from the Service, October 8, 1919.

Captain ATWELL THERON LINCOLN, Class 1897. From Mississippi, but later, a resident of St. Louis, Mo.

354th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

Captain Lincoln first saw military service in the Spanish-American War, being a sergeant in the "Columbus (Miss.) Riflemen" which his father, Colonel C. L. Lincoln, commanded.

He enlisted in the Officers' Training School at Fort Riley, in May, 1917, and was commissioned Captain in the following August, and was at once assigned to Camp Funston where he served as Regimental Adjutant, 354th Infantry, 89th Division, until in June, 1918, upon his request, he was transferred to the line, as Captain of Company "B." He left for France, the latter part of June, 1918. Arrived in France, he was placed in command of a Machine-Gun Company. He was one month at the Machine-Gun School, and then entered the front line trenches in command of a Machine-Gun Company. At about 2 P. M., September 18, 1918, he was killed in the fighting that followed the wiping out of the St. Mihiel Salient. He was buried at Xames, twelve and one-half miles Southwest of Metz. He left a widow who was Miss Annie Lou Porter, of St. Louis, and one son, Lee, aged three years. A brother, Lieutenant L. W. Lincoln, served in the U. S. Tank Corps in the World War.

The details of Captain Atwell T. Lincoln's death in action were furnished by 1st Lieutenant Fred. W. Fickett, Jr., of his Company, as follows:

"France, September 30, 1918.

"Whatever information is given in this brief paper is not the evidence of eye-witnesses, but is the result of information obtained from several parties who were in position to know of the Captain's death and burial. On Monday afternoon, September 16, while I was in Bouillonville, attending to some matters relative to our Company Train (this, upon orders of Captain Lincoln), he received an order from Colonel Babcock, the Regimental C. O., requiring that our Company put four machine-guns in the front line trenches, which did not then exist, but which were to be established and dug, that night, by the 3rd Battalion. The order also stated that the position for these 4 guns should be chosen by the C. O., M. G. Co. Captain Lincoln designated me to take command of the platoon; and so we went out across 'No Man's Land' for 1,500 yards, that night, together. He chose the positions, helped me to get the men started digging, issued final instructions, and then left, about midnight, for Beney.

"The next day, Lieutenant Clancy, our second in command, returned from the Corps Machine-Gun School which he had been attending for a month; and, so, on the following night, September 17, Captain Lincoln and Lieutenant Clancy came out to visit me, and to acquaint Lieutenant Clancy

with the tactical situation. In the course of my conversation with the Captain, I jokingly asked about relief of my platoon, for I thought we had been 'hitting the ball' rather hard; and I was told by him that our only relief would be *going forward*. He then explained further by saying that another platoon of 4 guns was coming up the following night to take up positions in the front line, on my right. I did not talk with him much further. The next afternoon, shortly after dinner, Captain Lincoln, Lieutenant Clancy, Lieutenant Roderick (who was to command the platoon coming up that night), Sergeant Reagan (Platoon Sergeant), Sergeant Sindelar, and Private 1st Class Harbin (who was the Captain's orderly) left Beney, to reconnoiter the front line, looking for positions for the additional four guns. The Huns were shelling some, but not heavily. The party had little difficulty, and, having completed its reconnaissance, was making its way down the reverse slope, back of the front lines, along the little grove of pine trees there located, towards 3rd Battalion Headquarters. Captain Lincoln was leading the party. As he approached the corner of the woods (indicated on the map), he was accosted by some Lieutenant, inquiring for information concerning the location of certain units. The other members of the party, who had been separated by a considerable distance, closed up on the two. All were standing in this group, when a high explosive shell burst near them. Captain Lincoln and his orderly, Pvt. 1st Class Audley W. Harbin, were killed immediately. Lieutenant Roderick's leg was shot off, Lieutenant Clancy's knee cap was blown away, and Sgt. Reagan was seriously injured about the body. It appears that Captain Lincoln received the full force of the explosion, for he was badly cut in several places on his back, and he is not known to have spoken a word after the accident.

(Signed) FRED. W. FICKETT, JR.,
1st Lieut., 354th Inf."

Captain FREDERICK WILLIAM ADAMS, Class 1909. From Missouri.
16th Infantry (Regular), First Division, A. E. F.

At the completion of three months' training at the first O. T. School, at Fort Riley, Kansas, he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Infantry. Sailed from Hoboken for France, Sept. 7, 1917. Attended Infantry Army School, B. E. F., at Harellet, France, from Sept. 28 to Nov. 3, 1917. Reported to the C. O., 16th Infantry, Nov. 11, 1917, and was assigned to "B" Company. Placed on S. D., on Operations Section, 16th Inf., Nov. 15. Returned to duty with Company, Jan'y 15, 1918. Assigned to 1st Platoon. Brigade took over trench section on Toul Front, Jan'y 15 (Post at Xivray). Relieved March 3, by Second Brigade. On April 14, 1918, took over sector in front of Montdidier, from French. May 25, Cantigny taken by 28th Inf. 1st Division relieved July 7, by French. July 18, started attack near Soissons. July 19, automatically took command of Co. "B," after all other officers were casualties. Continued attack on July 19, 20, 21 and 22. Relieved on night of July 22-23, by a Scotch Division. Slightly wounded by shrapnel, July 20, but not evacuated. Casualties in Company evacuated—5 out of 6 officers and 141 out of 203 enlisted men (16 of the 203 had been left back in the kitchen, and were not engaged).

Division took over Toul Sector, August 5, in front of Regnieville. August 15, ordered to return to the United States, to be assigned to a new Division, as Instructor. Landed, Hoboken, N. J., Sept. 9, 1918. Accepted commission as Captain, Infantry, U. S. A., Sept. 17, 1918 (commission dated July 30, 1918.) Assigned to 18th Division, 85th Infantry, at Camp Travis, Texas, Sept. 17, 1918. Assigned to Infantry Officers' School, Camp Lee, Va., March 1, 1918.

Citation, and Award of D. S. C.:

"G. O. No. 125, W. D., Dec. 12, 1918.

"1. By direction of the President, under the provisions of the Act of Congress approved July 9, 1918 (Bul. 43, W. D., 1918), the 'Distinguished Service Cross' was awarded by the Commanding General, A. E. F., for extraordinary heroism in action in France, to the following-named officers and enlisted men of the American Expeditionary Forces and of the Allied Armies: * * *

"Fred. W. Adams, First Lieutenant, 85th Infantry, 18th Division. For extraordinary heroism in action, near Soissons, France, July 22, 1918.

"During the violent fighting of July 22, 1918, he distinguished himself by his courage, judgment and efficient leadership. After the strength of the regiment had been seriously reduced by losses, he took command of a large number of the remaining troops, disposed them, in effective positions,—walking up and down the lines, under constant fire from the Enemy, and, by his example of coolness and bravery, inspired his men to hold the positions they had gained.

"By order of the Secretary of War:

PEYTON C. MARCH,
General, Chief of Staff."

"Official:"

"J. T. KERR, Adjutant General."

This order was read, and the Distinguished Service Cross presented, in the presence of a large number of officers (Captain Adams being escorted by the 19th and 35th Infantry Regiments), by Brig. Gen. George H. Estes, Commander of the 18th Division, in front of Camp Headquarters, Camp Travis, at 9:30 o'clock, Saturday morning, Feb'y 8, 1919, the cross having been won by Captain Adams, while he was a Lieutenant with the 16th Infantry.

Before pinning this coveted token of honour on Captain Adams, General Estes said:

"Captain Adams, I esteem it a distinct honour that I am permitted to transmit to you this distinctive mark of appreciation and of gratitude of a great Nation for an act of heroism and unselfish devotion in her behalf.

"As long as men are willing to forget self and all selfish interests, and are gladly willing to make the Supreme Sacrifice for their beloved Country, so long may we feel sure that their Country will not be interrupted on her march for the supreme and glorious heights of development to which her destiny points."

Citation from Commander-in-Chief, French Armies, with the Croix de Guerre.

"General Headquarters of the
Armies of the North and North East, Staff,
Personnel Bureau (Decorations).

"Order No. 11,220-D."

(Extract.)

"With the approbation of the Commander-in-Chief of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, the General Commander-in-Chief of the French Armies of the North and North East cites in the Order of the Army: * * * *

"Lieutenant F. W. Adams, of the 16th Regiment, American Infantry. Has shown great presence of mind and courage in command of his company, and has thus aided in the advance of his regiment, and in the establishment of a new line.

"At General Headquarters, November 6, 1918.

The General Commander-in-Chief,
(Signed) PETAIN.

"Original Extract:

"The Lieutenant Colonel,
Chief of Personnel Bureau."

Captain Adams had two brothers also in the Service, and in the A. E. F.: Sergeant Calvert B. Adams and Private Walcott G. Adams. Captain Adams continues in the Service he has so greatly honoured.

Captain ROBERT YOUNG CONRAD, Class 1905. From Virginia.
Company "I," 116th Infantry, 29th Division, A. E. F.
Mortally wounded in action in France.

On June 19, 1916, the National Guard was called out, and Captain Conrad went to the Border with the Second Virginia Regiment, and was stationed at Brownsville, Tex., for eight months. The Second Virginia was mustered out of Service in February, 1917, but was called into Federal Service again in a few weeks. Captain Conrad, as commanding officer of Company "L," then did guard duty on the Southern and Norfolk and Western Railroads for five months, after which the Second Virginia was ordered to Camp McClellan, Anniston, Ala., and there became a part of the Twenty-ninth, or "Blue and Gray" Division. After nine months' training, the regiment sailed for France, June 15, 1918.

[Letters from two of his Lieutenants:]

"Captain Greenlee D. Letcher,
Battery 'F,' 111th F. A., A. E. F.

"At your request, it gives me pleasure to write of my C. O., Captain Robert Y. Conrad, Co. 'I,' 116th Inf., A. E. F. I was one of his Second Lieutenants, and was from Newark, N. J., of the 'Blue and Gray' Division. I either served immediately under him, or with him, in the 116th Infantry, from May 1, 1918, and I knew him well, and admired him greatly. A fine big fellow, and every inch a man and a soldier. Loved by all his men who expressed their confidence in him by saying they would follow him through Hell, and they would, *and they did*.

"In the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Captain Conrad's Company was in the thick of it, being assaulting Company, the first day.

"Captain Conrad was shot through the head, leading his men, on the morning of October 8, 1918, between nine and ten o'clock, at the Enemy's third line trenches.

"In the violence of their assault, they (his Company) had swept beyond the objective set for them, and, at the third line trench, met a murderous machine-gun fire, and Captain Conrad fell mortally wounded.

"His men gave him first aid, and German prisoners (captured by his Company) carried him to the rear.

"Private I. Allemande of his Company told me that the Captain urged his men to go forward, saying: 'Don't bother with me. Go ahead!' He died the same day at Gloneux, in sight of Verdun, to the South-west.

"He was shot in the Bois Brabant-Sur-Meuse. I write these details as they were given to me. I was at the time on Detached Service at Grondue Courts. With this letter I give you a photograph of Captain Conrad's grave, made by me on the 24th of March. And I also give you the negative, as you desire to have an enlargement made, to present to the V. M. I. where Captain Conrad received his military education. The School should be proud of him, and it is a pleasure to me to write this remembrance of my Captain Conrad.

Yours, &c.,

HARRY A. DOUGLASS,
2nd Lt., 116th Inf., 29th Div."

"Our Captain, Robert Young Conrad, commanding Company I, 116th Infantry, a man's man, beloved by all who knew him! Time after time, his men spoke of him, saying they would follow him through Hell. With his face to the foe, he fell upon the Field of Honour, mortally wounded, while leading his men forward toward the Enemy's third line trenches, the morning of the 8th of October, 1918. His Company was the assaulting Company, on the right. As the hour approached, he was among his men speaking words of cheer.

"At the first gun, the shrill blast of his whistle started the men forward across 'No Man's Land' toward the German lines. He was like a boy at a picnic, going hither and thither, encouraging here and driving there. On and on he led them, until the objective was almost reached—when a murderous stream of machine-gun fire from the Bois-Brabant-Sur-Meuse temporarily halted his men. Undaunted, fearless, he passed among them; gathering them together, he led them forward, until he fell mortally wounded. Hurdled, he was evacuated to the rear by German prisoners captured by his men, and a noble effort was made to save his life.

'The Supreme Sacrifice was made, and an American Hero sleeps on the sunny fields of France.

HAROLD C. DINGISS,
1st Lt., Co. 'I,' 116th Infantry."

His young wife wrote:

"It makes me so happy to hear of his beautiful deeds; he was always helping some one and mostly by the example of his happy, trustful nature. His mother sent me the last three letters he wrote her, and in one of them he says: 'All old people will have me for a friend forever. I never saw one that I remember who couldn't teach me something, and very, very few who were not very kind and very generous.' Isn't it strange that he should write that, just as you tell me about his stand for General Shipp?

"He only taught me 'the glory of the trenches,' and, so, that is all I have ever been able to see, and I know he is content."

The "Distinguished Service Cross" was awarded to him, posthumously, by direction of the President, through the Commanding General, A. E. F., with the Citation as follows:

"Robert Y. Conrad, Captain, 116th Infantry.

"For extraordinary heroism in action near Samogneux, France, October 8, 1918.

"Captain Conrad led his Company in assault, capturing many prisoners and machine-guns. He continually inspired his men by utter disregard of danger, and was mortally wounded, while leading a charge on a machine-gun nest."

A daughter was born to Captain and Mrs. Conrad, after his death, and has been named for her father, and will be called "Robbie."

"IN MEMORIAM."

"Robert Young Conrad, Captain, Co. 'I,' 116th Infantry, killed in action October 8, 1918.

"They tell me with solemn pride that you have fallen on the field of battle, that you are counted among those countless thousands who have died to make men free. When you took your place in that Valhalla where the heroes are, the bells were tolled, and a gold star shines to you in perpetual remembrance. I know that you are dead; and, yet, across that twilight land, between the land of the real and the shadowy realm of souls, your Spirit comes, and seems to hover near me, and I who loved you as a brother can hear your voice across the chasm of Eternity. You were fashioned by your Creator to be a Soldier. He gave to you a strong and virile body; He made you quick of mind and eye; He set the seal of valour

in your heart, and dowered your soul with the nobility of high courage; He breathed into your being a spirit that the fiery test of War was powerless to break; and He held before your eyes the shining vision that Crusaders see.

"Your hour of glory came upon a battlefield in France; and when you fell, you stood face to face with the Enemy of Mankind, with your devoted men behind you.

"You made the Supreme Sacrifice within a few short weeks of that wonderful day when Peace burst upon the World like a dazzling light from Heaven; when the thunder of the guns was heard no more; when men no longer killed on land and sea and in the air; when the world was purged at last of that unspeakable monster that sought to destroy mankind. Your ears could not hear the mighty acclaim that rose from earth to Heaven; your heart could not feel the wild joy that filled men's souls. But your blood was shed, so that the blessed boon of peace might come to restore and purify a distracted world, and you did not die in vain. With your life—all you had to give—you helped put out the fires of Hell, and mothers of men and little children, will bless your name forever!

"Wearing the uniform upon which you brought such signal honour, you sleep somewhere in the soil of France; and the spot where you lie is enshrined in imperishable glory. High up in Heaven, your heroic soul takes its place among those who fought and died for faith and Country; the flag you defended with your life gains added lustre because of your deed; and your name is written in luminous letters upon the scrolls of the Nation's Immortal Dead.

D. B. C."

"Life brought him joy his brief years through,
 And love and hope beside him kept;
 Then, like a cry the bugles blew,
 And straight his answer leapt.

"At the first throbbing drum he turned,
 His face set for the long, long quest;
 The spirit of his fathers burned,
 A white star, in his breast.

"Sweet are the dreams of Peace and Youth,
 But when the skies grew black with strife
 He counted comfort less than truth,
 And honour more than life.

"Death waited in the smoking ways,
 But he—he would not be denied.
 What can we speak but perfect praise?
 What can we know but pride?

"So young, so strong, so gladly giving!
 Life loved him from his earliest breath;
 Yet, there are gladder things than living,
 And sadder things than death.

"The Golden Years will write his story,
 And men shall mark the way he trod—
 Who gave his manhood in its glory,
 For Freedom, and for God.

N. B. T."

Captain WILLIAM LOHMEYER, JR., Class 1916, "First Honour."
 From West Virginia.

Corps of Engineers, U. S. A., A. E. F.

This is one of the most pathetic cases, among all V. M. I. men wounded

in the War. Full details are still lacking, but enough is known to give the salient facts.

Early in the War he volunteered at one of the Officers' Training Schools where, in due time, he was graduated with honour, and commissioned a First Lieutenant of Engineers. Soon, he was promoted to a Captaincy, and, later, transferred to the Regular Army, Corps of Engineers, and went to France. On July 19, 1918, near Chateau Thierry, he received a wound which proved very serious. For months, the reports from the Hospital gave little, if any, encouragement. In France, those V. M. I. Comrades, who could do so, visited him. One wrote that he was in a "desperate condition," and he feared would never recover. Operation after operation was performed, and, month after month, he remained in the Hospital—till, finally, he was brought back to this Country. At last, came reports that he had undergone four operations, and there was some hope that he would get well. His father wrote, as late as September 16, 1919:

"My son, Captain William Lohmeyer, Jr., Corps of Engineers, was wounded, July 19, 1918, near Chateau Thierry, in the drive which was started on July 18. He was struck in the leg by a fragment of shell which passed through both bones and lodged in the calf of the leg. He was brought back to this Country, arriving in December, 1919 (five months after receiving his wound), after having been operated on three times in France. He was taken to Base Hospital, at Camp Sherman, Ohio, where a fourth operation was performed in May, 1919, and, later, was brought to his home City Hospital. In August, he was returned to Camp Sherman. He is still in the Service, being in the Engineer Corps, Regular Army; and, unless he is discharged, or retired for permanent disability, he expects to remain in the Service. We have great hopes now that his leg will eventually be as well as ever, but, at the present time, he is quite lame, although he manages to get along with a cane. The Surgeon who performed the last operation is a local man who has a personal, as well as professional, interest in him, and he assures me that my boy will get well. I sincerely trust so, as he is all we have."

Like the gallant Engineers generally, Lohmeyer distinguished himself in action—where the danger was greatest, always in the front line where his duties required him to be, or, more strictly speaking, in *advance* of the front line. No obstacle, or difficulty, or danger held him back.

There is no record of his having been decorated, but he should have been.

Captain WILLIAM HENRY HUMPHREYS, Class 1915. From Virginia.

Company "L," 58th Infantry, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

On November 30, 1916, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. A. He was stationed at Fort Leavenworth, until the following April, graduating there at the Training School. He was transferred to Brownsville, Texas, and was on Border Service until some time in June, 1917, when his regiment was ordered to the Camp at Gettysburg, Pa., where it remained until early in the following winter, and then moved to winter quarters at Camp Greene, near Charlotte, N. C. In the early Spring of 1918, his regiment was ordered to Camp Mills, N. Y., preparatory to embarkation for France.

On May 10, the transport carrying his regiment, and other troops for overseas service, sailed and had an uneventful voyage.

Captain Humphreys went into action first in the Chateau Thierry Sector and was wounded in the leg on July 18, 1918. But in two weeks he was back with his regiment as Regimental Adjutant in which position he served until September 30 when he was assigned as Second in Command of the 3rd Battalion of the 58th Infantry, forming the front and assaulting line. On October 3 he was placed in Command of the Assaulting Company (Co. "L"). In the early morning of October 4, he led a detachment from Company "L," in search of hidden machine-guns in the Argonne Forest. One of these machine nests fired upon his detachment, while it was passing a small clearing (which could not be avoided), and he and every one of his sixteen men were killed. (This was October 4, and not the 5, as stated in the official Army report from the A. E. F.)

Lieutenant Morrow, of Captain Humphreys's Company, wrote of his conduct at Chezy, France, in the battle of Chateau Thierry, as follows: "He continued to lead his company, though wounded, meriting the praise of his Regimental Commander, Colonel Armistead." He further wrote: "Captain Humphreys represented a type of officer all-American. His leadership, backed by his valour, was an inspiration to his men, and an example to his brother officers."

Lieutenant Robert A. Bringham, of the Machine-Gun Company of the 58th Infantry, wrote: "The fearlessness and aggressiveness of Captain Humphreys in leading his men had much to do with the success of the first day's fighting at Chateau Thierry. He, with Captain Johns (in command of Co. 'F') fought their way forward with pistols, advancing in front of their Companies, and pulling their men with them by word and example. It was magnificent leadership."

Lieutenant Colonel Max B. Garber, after detailing the manner of his death, said of him: "Captain Humphreys was an able and efficient officer, and had endeared himself to all the regiment. Every one joins me in expressions of sympathy."

General John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., made the following announcement:

"In memory of William H. Humphreys, Captain, 58th Infantry, who was killed in battle, October 4, 1918.

"He bravely laid down his life for the cause of his Country. His name will ever remain fresh in the hearts of his friends and comrades. The record of his honourable service will be preserved in the archives of the American Expeditionary Forces.

JOHN J. PERSHING,
Commander-in-Chief."

And President Wilson graciously noticed in the Certificate below the death of our hero:

"Army of the United States of America.

"To all who see these presents, Greeting:

"This is to certify that William H. Humphreys, Captain of Infantry, died with honour in the service of his Country, on the fifth (fourth) day of October, 1918.

"Given at Washington, D. C., Office of the Adjutant General of the Army, this 18th day of July, 1919.

The Adjutant General."

There is apparently an error in the date of Captain Humphreys's death given by the Commander-in-Chief. It seems quite well established that it was the 4th, and not the 5th, of October. The sister of one of the detachment killed (George F. Jones, Company "L" 's Clerk) wrote the mother of Captain Humphreys that her brother was the last one seen with him; that Captain Kingwell was ordered to Company "L," on Oct. 7, and found only a handful of men fighting hand to hand with bayonets and pistols; *there were no officers left in the Company*. So, he united the remnants of Co. "L" with Co. "M," and fought on. He reported that Humphreys and Jones were missing on the 7th; they were thought then to have been captured; but he learned, later, that they were killed on the 4th. Mrs. Humphreys's correspondent wrote that her sister had written her as follows:

"Captain Kingwell is now at home. I have not as yet seen him, but F. and E. have. He thinks he remembers our brother. He said Captain Humphreys was a fine young fellow, always finely groomed; never dirty, although no one could see how he kept so clean; when the other men were covered with mud, he was as clean as could be. He had plenty of nerve, grit. He was a fine soldier, and never sent a corporal or sergeant out with orders that he should have given himself. He said that the expedition he went on was most dangerous. He took sixteen men. All were killed. George (their brother) was one of them. They were all very young and brave, and saved a good many others by doing as they did, for they killed many Huns. Captain Kingwell says they certainly were heroes."

Captain JAMES EDWARD COLE, JR., Class 1917. From Virginia.

61st (Regular) Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

Graduated, Fort Myer first O. T. School, August 15, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieut. U. S. A. (Provisional) as "Honour Graduate Appointee." V. M. I., October 25, 1917. 1st Lieut. (Provisional), Oct. 25, 1917. Captain (Temporary), Oct. 12, 1918.

He participated in the defense of the following sectors: Arnould Sector, June 27 to July 4, 1918; St. Die Sector, July 10 to Aug. 14, 1918.

He participated in the following Offensives: St. Mihiel Offensive, Sept. 12 to 17, 1918; Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Oct. 12 to 25, 1918.

He received two Citations for exceptional gallantry from General Officers: one during the St. Mihiel and the other during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive.

He continues in the Service.

A brother, Alumnus of the V. M. I., gallantly served with the Marines in France.

Captain HAROLD B. TYREE, Class 1915. From West Virginia.

Commanding Company "H," 59th (Regular) Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.

He entered the Service, May 15, 1917, at Fort Sheridan first Officers' Training Camp. Commissioned Captain, August 15, 1917, and assigned to the 338th Infantry, 85th Division, Commanding Company "F," September, 1917. Sailed for France with his Division. Advance detachment to Tactical School at Chatillon, Cote d'Or, July, 1918, five weeks. Returned to his

Division in September. Transferred to Company "H," 59th Infantry, 4th (Regular) Division, October, 1918. In the severe fighting in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive throughout October. Transferred after Armistice to 3rd Army Headquarters, Coblenz, Germany, December, 1918. Assistant to Provost Marshal. Left Germany, February, 1919. Arrived in United States, April 15, 1919, and discharged two days later.

Now in Research Department, The Detroit Edison Company, Detroit, Michigan.

Home, 1417 6th Avenue, Huntington, W. Va.

Captain EUGENE HENDERSON, JR., Class 1912. From Arkansas.

Commanding Company "C," 312th Ammunition Train, 87th Division, A. E. F.

He entered the Officers' Training Camp, Fort Logan H. Roots, May 11, 1917. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, August 15, 1917, and assigned to Company "C," 312th Ammunition Train, 87th Division, which he commanded until February 12, 1919.

He sailed for overseas service, August 23, 1918, and was in all the actions of his Division.

From February 12 to July 19, 1919, he served as Camp Provost Marshal at Bordeaux Embarkation Camp. Sailed for United States, July 19, 1919, and was discharged, August 26, 1919.

Captain WITHERS ALEXANDER BURRESS, Class 1914. From Virginia.
23rd Infantry, 2nd Division, A. E. F.

After taking a competitive examination in August, 1916, he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, to date from November 28, 1916.

January 1, 1917, he reported for duty at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, for the three months' course for Provisional Officers at that Army School. April 1, 1917, he completed the course at Leavenworth, and was assigned to duty with the 23rd U. S. Infantry, at El Paso, Texas. April 1-June 1, 1917, on duty with 23rd Infantry as 2nd Lieutenant, "L" Co.

June 1, 1917, the Regiment moved to Syracuse, N. Y., and he was assigned to the 49th Infantry, having received his promotion to 1st Lieutenant (49th was a new Regiment, formed from the 23rd Infantry).

June 1-Aug. 25, 1917, commanding Co. "L," 49th Infantry, and Battalion Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 49th Infantry.

August 25, 1917, transferred back to 23rd Infantry, as Captain (Temporary), in command of Hdqrs. Company.

September 7, 1917, sailed for France with 23rd Infantry. Sept. 21, 1917, arrived at St. Nazaire, France. After a week there, his regiment was moved to the Training Area in the Department of the Vosges, and it remained there in billets and training until the end of February at which time his regiment went into line with the French, between Verdun and St. Mihiel, in a sector known as the Troyon Sector. Here he was made Operations Officer of his regiment, in addition to his duties as C. O., Hdqrs. Co., 23rd Inf., 2nd Division.

He remained in this sector until the middle of May. May 15-30, 1918, in training with regiment at Robert Espargne and Claumont-en-Vexin (near Paris).

June 1 to July 10, in line, N. W. of Chateau Thierry—Regimental Sector from Bomasche (inclusive) to Le Thiolet. Took part in engagement here of the 23rd Infantry, 2nd Division, A. E. F., as Operations Officer, and C. O. Hdqrs. Co., as well as taking part in the "Vaux attack" which was in a sector of the 9th Infantry. July 10-July 16, in reserve with 2nd Division, near La Frierte-Sous-Janavre. July 18-20, Operations Officer, C. O., Hdqrs. Co., and C. O., Company "I," 23rd Infantry, 2nd Division, in what was known as Counter-Offensives of July 18, South of Soissons. His regiment went over the top at Chauvigny, Vierzy and Tigny, July 20 to Aug. 1, 1918, with 2nd Division in Reserve. Two weeks in August in the "Marpache Sector," near Pont-a-Mousson, North of Nancy. Sept. 12-15, St. Mihiel Offensive, as Operations Officer and C. O., Hdqrs. Co., 23rd Inf., 2nd Division. Oct. 7 to Jan'y 1, 1919, Army School of the line, Longres, France. Jan'y 1-Nov. 2, 1919, on duty with Visitors Bureau, G. Z. E., G. H. Q., A. E. F. at Paris, conducting distinguished visitors over Battlefields. Returned to U. S. Nov. 9, 1919, and assigned to 16th U. S. Infantry, Camp Taylor, Ky.

Decorations: La Solidaridad (Panama Gov't); Chevaliera di Corona D' Italia; Mexican Border Campaign; "Victory" Medal with 4 bronze stars. Recommended in August, 1918, for promotion by Col. Paul B. Malone, C. O., 23rd Infantry. (This promotion was prevented by the Armistice coming so soon.)

Captain Burress is the eldest of four brothers in the World War, one of them, Lieutenant Jack W. Burress (V. M. I.), having been very seriously wounded.

Captain RICHARD J. MARSHALL, Class 1915. From Virginia.

5th and 6th F. A., A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lt., Field Artillery, Nov. 28, 1916. Commissioned 1st Lt., Field Artillery, as of same date. Assigned to 8th Field Artillery, and placed on detached service at Provisional Officers' School, Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, Jan'y 1, 1917. Joined 8th Field Artillery at El Paso, Texas, on April 2, 1917. Transferred to 14th Field Artillery, Ft. Sill, Okla., May 5, 1917. Transferred to 8th Field Artillery, Douglas, Ariz., June 14, 1917. Left Douglas, Ariz., en route, duty overseas, with 6th Field Artillery, July 20, 1917. Sailed from Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N. J., July 28, 1917. Landed in France, Aug. 13, 1917, and went into training with 6th Field Artillery at Valdahon, France. Commissioned Temporary Captain, Field Artillery, Aug. 5, 1917. Assigned to duty as Instructor of Field Artillery at Coetquidan, France, Oct. 8, 1917. Commissioned Provisional Captain, Field Artillery, Oct. 12, 1917. Relieved, and assigned to duty, 6th Field Artillery, Feb. 8, 1918. First tour at the front was spent in the Defensive Sector, Northwest of Toul. Relieved from 6th Field Artillery, and assigned to instruction duty, about March 1, 1918. Re-assigned to 6th Field Artillery, Aug. 14, 1918. Re-joined the 6th Field Artillery, about Aug. 14, 1918, in the Saizerais Sector. (6th Field Artillery was a part of the 1st Field Artillery Brigade which was a part of the 1st Division.) Commanded Battery "B," 6th Field Artillery, in the Saizerais Sector, St. Mihiel Offensive, and in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Wounded, Nov. 1, 1918, by fragments of a high explosive shell. In Hospital until about March 1, 1919, when he re-

joined the 6th Field Artillery, at Ransbach, Germany. Sick in Hospital at Coblenz, from about April 1 to May 6. Ordered home as Casual Officer, about May 10, 1919. Sailed from Brest, May 31, 1919, arriving in New York on June 15, 1919. Since that time he has been assigned to duty in the Construction Division, Washington, D. C. Commission as Provisional Officer made permanent, about July 1, 1919.

Previous to his service in the Regular Army, he was 1st Lieutenant and Battalion Adjutant in the National Guard, serving on the Border, during the Summer of 1916.

Captain Marshall is a nephew of Brigadier General Richard C. Marshall, Jr., U. S. A., of the Class of 1898. He continues in the Service.

Captain JAMES ANDERSON NICHOLS, JR., Class 1910. From Virginia.
179th Infantry Brigade, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, F. A., Camp Benjamin Harrison, November 27, 1917. Captain and Adjutant, 344th F. A., 165th Brigade, 90th Division, Dec. 15, 1917-March 1, 1918. Captain and Adjutant, 345th F. A. (6", or M. M., Howitzer Regiment), 165th Brigade, 90th Division, March 1-April 15, 1918. Student Liaison Officer. Sailed from New York to Liverpool, May 6, 1918. Attached to 20th Division in Marne Offensive, S. W. Rheims, in July, 1918. Captain and Adjutant, on special duty with 179th Infantry Brigade, St. Mihiel, Sept. 10-October 2. Captain, on special duty with 179th Infantry Brigade, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Oct. 10-Nov. 11, 1918. Captain and Adjutant, 345th F. A., 165th Brigade, 90th Division, Third American Army of Occupation in Germany, Nov. 12, 1918-Feb'y 1, 1919. Acting Battalion Commander, 2nd Battalion, 345th F. A., 90th Division, Third Army in Germany, Feb'y 1-May 27, 1919. Sailed from St. Nazaire, May 27, 1919. Arrived, New York, June 8, U. S. S. Kentuckian. Discharged, July 2, 1919, at Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky. Wounded slightly, near Rheims, July, 1918; wounded slightly, St. Mihiel, Sept., 1918; wounded slightly, near Stenay, Oct., 1918. Recommended for "D. S. C."

Captain GEORGE FISHER DASHIELL, Class 1919. From Virginia.
Commanding M. G. Company, 11th (Regulars) Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.
Killed in action in France.

Captain Harry G. Dashiell, elder brother of the subject of this notice, wrote the Historiographer of the V. M. I., thus briefly giving the sad story of his death:

"Smithfield, Va., July 28, 1919.

"My father has handed me your letter requesting the details of my brother George's death in France.

"He enlisted in the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer, Va., in the spring of 1917. At the end of three months he was commissioned a Provisional Second Lieutenant of Infantry and assigned to the 11th Regiment, stationed at Chickamauga Park, Ga. He had elected the Regular Army, rather than a First Lieutenancy in the Reserve Corps.

"For a few months, he was attached to 'B' Company, and was then re-assigned to the Regimental Machine-Gun Company. He was promoted to First Lieutenant about April, 1918, continuing in the Machine-Gun Company.

The 11th Infantry was assigned to the 5th Division, and sailed in April or May. It entered a quiet sector in the Vosges, upon its arrival

overseas. Later, it was in the St. Mihiel drive and saw strenuous service around Thiencourt.

"George was promoted to a Captaincy on October 4, 1918, and given command of the Machine-Gun Company. I was with him for about three days, at that time, just before his Division went into the Argonne. He went in about October 5th and stayed in during ten days of severe fighting. He then came out and rested two days, when I saw him again. His Regiment then went back into the line and stayed until November 11th. My Artillery Brigade was supporting his Infantry, at that time. (My Division (3d) had gone out to recuperate and replace losses, while the Artillery stayed on the front.)

"George was killed about 2 P. M., November 10th. His Regiment had reached its daily objective, and he had stationed his machine-guns, and was inspecting them, (some of them were in the attic of the church in the town of Remaiville, near Souppy), and just as he had reached the ground an enemy shell of large calibre fell just in front of him. Two or three others were also killed by the same shell.

"I visited the Regimental Headquarters the next day and obtained the details from one of his junior officers, and the Chaplain who buried him."

This superb young Officer was most highly esteemed. He had shown such efficiency and gallantry, while commanding his Company in the terrific fighting in the St. Mihiel Sector, that he was advanced to its Captaincy, receiving his merited promotion just as his regiment entered the Argonne.

Throughout all those strenuous days he had been conspicuous for valour and utter disregard of danger and his escape from death seemed all but miraculous. But, alas! within a few hours of the time set for the cessation of hostilities a stray shell did its fell work, and his heroic spirit took its flight to its celestial home and was re-united to the many other like spirits, who on earth had been his beloved comrades in the bonds of V. M. I.

Captain HARRY GARLAND DASHIELL, Class 1911. From Virginia.

3d Ammunition Train, 3d Division, A. E. F.

This Graduate was an Electrical Engineer, in the employment of the Western Electric Company, in Chicago, when war came.

He immediately volunteered for the duration of the War and was commissioned a Captain. He was assigned to the command of the 3d Ammunition Train of the 3d Division. He sailed for France with his Division and served with great gallantry and distinction in all its actions, returning home unscathed after the Armistice.

He was an elder brother of Captain George F. Dashiell above.

Captain F. TRAVERS WOOD, Class 1904. From Virginia.

Engineers, U. S. A.

Who can estimate the debt the World owes the United States Engineers?

The V. M. I. furnished a goodly number of Officers to this important branch of the Service, all of whom covered themselves with glory and honour. They served abroad and at home, and those who missed the glory of the battlefield deserve equal praise with their more fortunate brothers who were ordered to the front.

One of these accomplished officers is the subject of this special notice.

Captain Wood volunteered, and was commissioned in the Engineers, U. S. A., in June, 1917, and was assigned to temporary duty in the construction of Camp Lee, Virginia, as Engineer Officer in charge of Construction Work. He was engaged in this duty until February, 1918, when he was ordered to Washington, and given charge of construction work on four projects, near that City, for about four months. After this he was ordered to Denver, Colorado, and put in charge of the Construction of U. S. Hospital No. 21. This Hospital cost approximately \$5,000,000; the buildings are of permanent construction, being of concrete and tile, and the plant comprises one hundred and twenty buildings in all. It was intended for the housing and treatment of soldiers having tuberculosis. On the completion of this work, Captain Wood was ordered to return to Washington, and was then transferred to San Antonio, Texas, in March, 1919, with the rank of Major, Quartermaster Corps. He did not accept this commission, and applied for immediate discharge, to take up his present work as Southern Manager of The West Construction Company, with headquarters in Atlanta, Georgia.

Captain DOUGLASS N. McMILLIN, Class 1910. From Tennessee.

Commanding Company "B," 114th M. G. Battalion, 30th Division, A. E. F.

This is the elder of two gallant V. M. I. brothers who served in the same Machine-Gun Battalion in France, each as Captain.

This superb officer commanded Troop "B," of the 1st Tennessee Cavalry, on the Mexican Border, in 1916-1917, and his brother (below) was Second Lieutenant in the same Troop. This command was, later, changed to a Machine-Gun Battalion, and as such served through the War, taking part in all the actions and operations in which the 30th Division was engaged—at Ypres and Kemmel Hill, Belgium (the Ypres-Lys Offensive and Defensive), July to September, 1918; and on the Somme in France (the Hindenburg Line, Bellicourt, Montrebain, Brancourt, Busigny, Molain, etc., in the Somme Offensive), September 24-October 24, 1918.

In all these battles Captain McMillin led his Company with conspicuous bravery.

On April 22, 1919, he was mustered out of the Service. He is now following his pre-war profession of General Engineering. Home. St. Elmo, Tennessee.

Captain EDWYN W. McMILLIN, Class 1913. From Tennessee.

Company "D," 114th M. G. Battalion, 30th Division, A. E. F.

Entered U. S. Service, June 18, 1916, as 2nd Lt., Tennessee Cavalry. Mexican Border Service, June 18, 1916 to April 20, 1917. 1st Lieut. and Adjutant, 1st Separate Squadron, Tennessee Cavalry, June 26 to Sept. 4, 1917. 1st Lt. and Adjt., 114th M. G. Battalion, 30th Div., Sept. 4, 1917. American Expeditionary Forces, May 10, 1918 to March 20, 1919. Capt., Company "D," 114th Machine-Gun Battalion, Oct. 4, 1918. Discharged, April 15, 1919.

Battles and Engagements: Ypres Sector, July 12-Sept. 5, 1919; Ypres Sector, Mt. Kemmel Offensive, Aug. 30 to 31, 1918; Ypres-Lys Offensive, Aug. 30 to Sept. 3, 1918; Somme Offensive, Sept. 24 to Oct. 20, 1918; Somme Offensive, Bellicourt, Hindenburg Line, Sept. 24 to 30, 1918; Somme Offensive.

Prement, Brancourt, Vaux Andigny, St. Souplet, Busigny, Mazinghiem, Oct. 5 to 20, 1918.

This brief and modest personal report does not tell half the story. The writer was a splendid soldier and officer. On his discharge from the Service, he became Superintendent of the Chattanooga Knitting Mills whose President is himself an "Old V. M. I. boy," and he knows well the sterling worth of his subordinate.

Captain STANTON L. BERTSCHEY, Class 1918, and 6th Captain,
Corps of Cadets. From Virginia.

6th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry at first Fort Myer Officers' Training Camp, August 15, 1917. Assigned to 6th Infantry (Regular). Sailed for France with his organization. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, October, 1918. Slightly wounded in action. Promoted to Captain.

He continues in the Service with reduced rank of First Lieutenant, U. S. A.

Captain JOSEPH N. DALTON, Class 1912, "First Captain,"
Corps of Cadets. From North Carolina.

Infantry, A. E. F.

He was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the Army in 1916. (Honour Appointment from V. M. I.) Promoted Captain, Infantry, commission to date from August 5, 1917. He was Instructor at Officers' Training Camps until ordered overseas. He served with great distinction in France, though it is regretted that his splendid service can not be given in full, for want of data, never received, although repeatedly asked for.

After the Armistice, he went with the Army of Occupation, and was serving as late as June, 1920, as Assistant to A. C. of S. G.-4, at Coblenz.

On June 19, 1920, he wrote to the Superintendent, V. M. I., telling of the organization of a Chapter of the V. M. I. Alumni Association in Germany, composed of the V. M. I. Men who are still serving as officers in the Army of Occupation, and of the enthusiastic meeting, when all generously subscribed to the V. M. I. Endowment Fund.

[This Chapter is unique, in that it is the only one that has ever existed on foreign soil and whose members are all serving in an Army occupying Enemy territory.]

Captain RUFUS A. MORISON, Class 1905. From Virginia.
Medical Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Medical Corps, U. S. A., May, 1917. Ordered to England on Cardiac Commission. On duty there from August, 1917 to April, 1918. On duty in France from April, 1918 to July, 1919. Promoted Captain. Commanding Officer, Convalescent Camp, Hospital Centre, Sanmay, of two thousand beds capacity.

Captain ALANSON D. BROWN, Class 1912. From Missouri.
167th Infantry, 42nd Division, A. E. F.

Later, Senior Instructor of Tactics of 3rd Corps School.

Enlisted, June, 1917, Second Training Camp, Fort Sheridan. Commissioned, August 27, 1917, Captain of Infantry, and ordered overseas. Landed

in Liverpool early in January, 1918. Two days later, reached France. Was sent to Langres and attended The Army School of the Line. He was graduated with such a high rating that he was selected as Instructor of Military Science and Tactics, and was assigned to G. 5, G. H. Q., A. E. F. In May, 1918, received orders to join the 42nd Division. Was attached to 167th Infantry. In middle of June, was recalled and made Instructor of Tactics at 1st Corps School. In August, 1918, was sent to Clamecy as Senior Instructor of Tactics, at the 3rd Corps School, and remained there till the School closed. Then assigned to Le Mans on the Rifle Competition. Returned to U. S., landing August 17, 1919. A brother, Major Charles C. Brown, Graduate of Class 1910, also served gallantly in the A. E. F., but, unfortunately, the Historiographer has secured no details of his service.

Captain Brown was honourably discharged, Sept. 9, 1919.

Captain JAMES D. LANGSTAFF, Class 1907. From Kentucky. .
Commander of Company "C" of "Lost Battalion," 308th Infantry,
77th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, R. C., August 15, 1917. Assigned to 159th Depot Brigade, Camp Zachary Taylor, Kentucky. Promoted to First Lieutenant, Infantry, January 15, 1918. Volunteered for foreign service with 801st Pioneer Infantry (Colored), July 26, 1918. Sailed, September 8, 1918. Promoted Captain, Infantry, U. S. A., October 18, 1918. Sent to forwarding camp at St. Aignan, and re-assigned to 77th Division, commanding Company "C" of the "Lost Battalion," 308th Infantry.

Captain CLARENCE A. MARTIN, Class 1917. From Virginia.

Company "G," 56th Regular Infantry, 7th Division, A. E. F.

Designated as "Honour" Graduate Appointment to the Regular Army from the V. M. I., in May, 1917.

Went to Fort Myer Training Camp, May 14. Camp ended August 14, 1917, but being too young then to hold a commission in the Regular Army, he was commissioned Captain in the National Army and ordered to Camp Lee, Virginia, reporting August 27, 1917. Here he was assigned to Company "K," 320th Infantry, which he organized, and commanded until November 22, 1917. He then resigned his commission as Captain, National Army, to accept a commission as Second Lieutenant in the Regular Army. He was assigned to the 56th Infantry, and reported to that regiment on November 27, 1917, at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia.

The Seventh Division was concentrated at Camp MacArthur, Waco, Texas, and as the 56th was a regiment of that Division, it moved to Waco, on February 2, 1918. He was promoted to First Lieutenant, and assigned to Company "G," 56th Infantry, which he commanded, organizing the recruits which he received at Waco. He was transferred from Camp MacArthur to Camp Merritt, New Jersey, from which place he sailed for France, August 3, 1918, landing at Brest, on the 11. He moved to a training area in France, and went through another training period. Arrived at the front the first part of October, in the Puvénelle Sector, just West of the Moselle River. Was at the front continuously from that time until the Armistice on November 11. On November 1, his Company made its first organized

attack, and lost very heavily. It went over with a strength of one hundred and fifty men, and ninety-two were killed and wounded.

There were never more gallant and loyal men.

On the mornings of November 2 and 3, the Germans turned all the guns they had defending Metz loose on the remnants of Captain Martin's Company, and made very strong counter-attacks. He had less than sixty men on a kilometer of front, while the Germans counter-attacked with between six hundred and eight hundred men. The gallant Captain said:

"The men fought like demons, many dying, until only a handful were left, but they broke the attack, and the day was saved. That night we received reinforcements."

In recognition of Captain Martin's magnificent conduct in this action, he was recommended to be promoted, and on Armistice Day he took the oath of office. He remained in France until June 16, 1919, when he was ordered home, arriving at Newport News on June 27. Here most of his men were discharged, they having been replacements.

On July 4, 1919, Captain Martin arrived at Camp Funston, which is his present station.

In less than sixteen months from his graduation this youthful Captain had written his name high on the scroll of fame.

Captain LEWIS H. ELLISON, Class 1909. From Virginia.

Regimental Supply Officer, 37th Engineers, A. E. F.

May, 1917 to November, 1918, First Training Camp, commissioned Captain, Engineers. Assigned to duty in office, Chief of Engineers for purchasing of all supplies and special equipment of 37th Engineers, Electrical and Mechanical Regiment, supplies and equipment amounting to about four million dollars. Recruited regiment, and assigned as Regimental Supply Officer. Served with the outfit both in U. S. and in France. November, 1918 to July, 1919, assigned to Army Transport Service in France, in charge of repair shops and electrical installations at Base Sections 6 and 1, Marseilles and Saint Nazaire Shops; at both of these places employing about 200 men. Shop Superintendent in both of these assignments; was responsible for the procurement of all such supplies as needed for operation in machine, blacksmith, wood-working, foundry, sheet metal and electrical repair shops. July, 1919 to November, 1919, Personnel Department, Office of Chief of Engineers, Washington, D. C., dealing with the discharge of commissioned personnel.

Service in France with First Army. Three major Engagements: Chateau Thierry, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne.

His brother, Captain Alexander H. Ellison, Graduate of Class 1910, was also with the Engineers in the A. E. F.

Honourably discharged upon return to U. S. Now with U. S. Shipping Board, Passenger Ship Section, Construction and Repair Department, 45 Broadway, New York City.

Captain ALEXANDER H. ELLISON, Class 1910. From Virginia.

34th Engineers, A. E. F.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, early in War, and assigned to 20th Engineers with which unit he went overseas. He was detailed for duty with

the Chief of Engineers, A. E. F., and was assigned to the 34th Engineers. Promoted Captain.

It is regretted that the full details of his Service abroad have not been furnished, as promised, but it is well known that his record was very fine.

He is a brother of Captain Lewis H. Ellison, Graduate of Class 1909 (above).

Captain CHARLES H. DRAYTON, Class 1909. From South Carolina.

Commanding Company "H," 323rd Infantry, 81st Division, A. E. F.

He was commissioned First Lieutenant, Infantry, R. C., April 5, 1917, and ordered into active service at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, as Assistant Instructor at the first Officers' Training Camp, May 8, 1917. At the end of the training period, August 15, he was promoted to the rank of Captain, and ordered to Camp Jackson, South Carolina, for duty. On September 5, he was assigned to the command of Company "H," 323rd Infantry, 81st ("Wild Cat") Division, which command he held until discharged. For a period of about four months, he commanded his battalion, because of the death of the Major commanding; and he commanded it again the last three weeks of its existence. His first service at the front was in the St. Die Sector, Vosges, where he remained about six weeks, until withdrawn and given a short rest before going into the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Here he remained until November 11, 1918.

He returned to the United States, June 14, 1919, and was discharged six days later.

On October 10, 1917, Captain Drayton married Miss Emily Appleton Beatty, daughter of Rear Admiral Frank G. Beatty, U. S. Navy, and Mrs. Beatty, and soon left his bride for overseas service in his Country's defense.

Captain BENJAMIN BOWERING, Class 1915, "First Honour." From Virginia.

Commanding Battery "D," 74th C. A. C., A. E. F.

While Assistant Professor at the V. M. I., early in the year 1917, he received a V. M. I. "Honour" Appointment as Second Lieutenant in the Regular Army, Coast Artillery Corps. He was promoted to First Lieutenant, C. A., and Captain, C. A., October, 1917, to rank from August 5, 1917. His regiment, 74th C. A. C., left Hoboken, September 13, 1918, for overseas, and arrived at St. Nazaire, October 7. He was in command of Battery "D," an exceptionally fine body of men, of varied talents and experiences. It was learned afterwards that it had a sad experience in crossing—the influenza was at its worst and the submarines were seeking their prey in the various zones. Captain Bowering was fortunate to escape the former, and the ship, President Grant, escaped with her cargo of human freight; but, alas, one hundred or more of the gallant boys who had left the shores of their beloved Country to fight in her defense in a foreign land were laid to rest in the deep sea—victims of the terrible scourge which swept over this and all other lands. From St. Nazaire the regiment moved forward to the front, experimenting, as all did, with French Railroad or Mortar guns. Captain Bowering's battery was equipped with railroad, long range guns; so it moved forward and was not far from the line of action when the Armistice was called, and the awful strife ceased. The regiment was then ordered to Brest,

Camp Pantangan, well known for its unsatisfactory condition at first, but afterwards pronounced the best prepared of all camps for the embarking of the many thousands of troops ordered home. The 74th Regiment was soon ordered to return to the United States, but Captain Bowering was placed on detached service and destined to be separated from his battery. He was assigned to duty at the Inspector General's Office to inspect the men and ammunition ordered home. In this connection an amusing incident is told. Among the troops ordered to be inspected by Captain Bowering was the 60th Artillery Regiment which had been on the firing line with its big guns. When its turn to be inspected came, its gallant Colonel, Abe Lincoln, said:

"Why, this is a remarkable thing—that my own nephew should inspect my regiment." [Captain Bowering had, a short time before, married Colonel Lincoln's niece.]

Captain Bowering gave the greatest satisfaction to his superior in discharging this trying duty.

After six months' service at this post, he was ordered home, assigned to Fort Dupont, Delaware, and placed in charge of Ordnance, Engineers and Signal Service and all Recreations.

Unsolicited testimonials to Captain Bowering's splendid qualities as an officer and a gentleman have repeatedly come. Two, in particular, from a lieutenant and a private, in his battery, speak in the strongest terms of his extraordinary success as a Battery Commander and of the devotion of his men. He possessed that rare "*Savoir faire*" which enabled him to hold the love and admiration of every man under his command, while getting from them always the best possible service.

Captain Bowering wrote the beautiful V. M. I. Hymn (both words and music)—"The Spirit of V. M. I." which is sung whenever V. M. I. men come together.

Captain LAWRENCE H. EARLE, Class 1908. From New Jersey.

Ordnance Department, Traveling Supervisor, A. E. F.

He was commissioned a First Lieutenant in the Ordnance Department on July 27, 1917, and was called into active Service on August 16, 1917, and sent to the Holt Manufacturing Company, Peoria, Illinois, to assist in the design and manufacture of artillery tractors. He was, later, officially appointed as Army Inspector of Ordnance at the above-named plant, under which appointment he was responsible for the development and organization of Government inspection of all material produced by the Holt Manufacturing Company for war use.

On July 8, 1918, he was commissioned Captain in the National Army, and in July of the same year he was transferred to Washington, D. C., and appointed Traveling Supervisor for the Ordnance Department, under which appointment he was required to install and supervise Government inspection in all plants producing artillery tractors and tanks. On (approximately) September 1, 1918, he received orders to proceed overseas with a group of Liaison Officers with instructions to investigate and report on the manufacturing and inspection methods of the British and French Ministries of Munitions in the production of Tanks and Tractors. He sailed on September 16, arrived in Liverpool on September 29, and spent the month of October in

England, during which he visited all the plants producing tanks and tractors, or parts for the same. He arrived in France on November 1, and there received orders to visit all plants in France producing material of this type, and to observe tanks and tractors in action at the front. The Armistice was signed, while he was on his way to the British front to observe the action of the British tanks. Following the Armistice, and up to the latter part of December, he completed his work among the manufacturers of tanks and tractors, and covered the entire front, from Switzerland to the North Sea, in search of material which had been in action, prior to the Armistice.

On returning to the United States in January, 1919, he was appointed to the Technical Staff of the Ordnance Department in Washington, where he remained until he received his discharge, on March 15, 1919.

He is now (May, 1920) associated with The Buda Company, of Harvey, Illinois, manufacturers of internal combustion motor truck and tractor engines, as their Eastern Sales Manager, with offices at 33 West 42nd Street, New York City.

Captain DAVID L. RUFFNER. Class 1917. From Virginia.

Battery Commander and Instructor at Artillery Schools, A. E. F.

At the request of the War Department, his Class was graduated one month ahead of the regular time, in May, 1917. He at once entered the first Officers' Training School, at Fort Myer, and was graduated therefrom, August 15, 1917, and commissioned a Captain in the F. A. R. C., and assigned as Instructor at the Second Officers' Training School, at Fort Myer. On October 25, 1917, he was commissioned a Provisional Second Lieutenant of Field Artillery, in the regular Army, and his First Lieutenant's commission was dated the same day. [He resigned his Captaincy in the National Army and accepted a Second Lieutenancy in the regular Establishment, hoping, thereby, to get to the front sooner.]

He was assigned to the Third Field Artillery, U. S. A., but remained on duty at the Training Camp as Instructor. On December 1, 1917, he was assigned to the Sixth Field Artillery, U. S. A., and reported for duty with the Sixth Field Artillery Training Battalion

On December 12, 1917, he sailed with his command from Hoboken, landing in Liverpool on the 25. He was a student at the First Corps School at Gondrecourt, France, February and March, 1918. He served with the 103rd Field Artillery as Battalion Adjutant and Battery Commander in the Toul Defensive Sector, April to June, 1918.

He was promoted Captain, ———, 1918, and commanded his battery in the fighting at Chateau Thicrry, in July, 1918. He was detailed as Instructor at the Artillery School at La Costine, France, August to October, 1918. He was Instructor at the Artillery School at Valdahon, France, November, 1918 to May, 1919.

He sailed for the United States, June 10, 1919, landing on the 19. He was then assigned to duty as Instructor at the Army Artillery School at Camp Knox, Kentucky, Colonel Clarence Deems, Jr., commanding.

Captain Ruffner's two brothers also served in the War, the elder in the Ambulance Corps in France, and the younger in the Navy, making a number of voyages in the transport of troops to France.

Someone observed their mother's service pin, and pityingly said: "You poor woman!" when she instantly retorted: "No—not poor, but the richest, proudest woman in the United States—with my three sons and only brother serving their Country in this righteous War."

It is no wonder that the son of such a mother should have won the distinction that fell to the gallant Captain Ruffner.

Captain WILLIAM V. SMILEY, Class 1902. From Virginia.
Commanding 46th Engineers, A. E. F.

From June, 1912 to January, 1917, he was Captain of Company "K," 1st Virginia Infantry, National Guard, and saw service on the Texas Border until mustered out of the Federal Service, in January, 1917. On July 7, that year, he was again called to Service and served as Captain of Infantry until the middle of October. He was then transferred to the 104th Trench Mortar Battery, 54th Brigade, 29th Division. In March, 1918, he was again transferred to the National Army as Captain of Company "A," 46th Engineers. He sailed for France and was at once put in charge of construction of the Gievres Yards, the largest project of its kind ever attempted. He was, later, made Engineer of Maintenance, Paris-Orleans R. R. In addition to this position, he was in command of the 46th Engineers from November 1, 1918 to the middle of October, 1920. His record speaks for itself.

Captain HOWARD F. GILL, Class 1914. From Virginia.
Coast Artillery Corps, U. S. A.

Died in the Service.

"Agricultural College, Mississippi, April 1, 1920.

"Colonel Joseph R. Anderson, Historiographer, V. M. I.,
Lee, Goochland County, Virginia.

"My dear Colonel Anderson:

"Your mention in your last letter, of recent date, of the difficulty of obtaining data concerning Institute Men who were in the Service during the War has prompted me to send a few lines of personal knowledge of the record of Howard F. Gill, Class of 1914, who died at Fort Monroe, Virginia, October 14, 1918. You, of course, have data on his record as a Cadet, and I don't believe I can add anything to that, except the general recollection that his academic record was brilliant, for he undoubtedly possessed an exceptional mind, and also, that he filled ably and well the confidential position of Military Secretary to the Commandant of Cadets. During the year after graduation he was connected with the Allis-Chalmers Company of Cincinnati, Ohio, but returned to the Institute, in the Fall of 1915, as an Instructor in the Department of Physics. There, he demonstrated a thorough knowledge of the subject. But, led by a desire to devote his military and technical training to a wider connection, he passed with high honours the examinations for a commission in the Coast Artillery Corps of the United States Army, in August, 1916, and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant in that branch, in November of that year. I served with him at Fort Monroe, Virginia, from January to June, 1917, and was thoroughly familiar with the excellent record that he made in all subjects of instruction in the Officers' School, during that time.

"In June, 1917, we were ordered together to the Panama Canal Zone and served there until September, 1918, when we returned to the States for duty in the Officers' Training Camp at Fort Monroe. He had hardly reported for duty when he was attacked by the influenza which was at that time sweeping the Country in the first epidemic. His fighting spirit kept him going against the first attack of the disease, and he refused to go to the Hospital

until too late. There, he made a brave fight which aroused the admiration of the attending Surgeons, but finally succumbed, in spite of their efforts, aided by those of his brother who was Flight Surgeon at Langley Field. Six V. M. I. officers on duty at Fort Monroe, and the training Company of which he had been commander, sorrowfully escorted the remains to the train for his home in Petersburg, Virginia.

"It was in Panama that I learned to know Howard Gill really well. We served at the same Post, and shared quarters together, and I soon saw the esteem in which he was held as a most competent and conscientious officer. He served as Assistant Adjutant of the Post, and was second in command of the 14-inch Gun Company which won the Knox Trophy for excellence in big gun target practice, over all other Coast Artillery organizations in the Service, for the year 1917. Later, he became commanding officer of the same Company and established a record for that command by demolishing a moving target at 15,000 yards, at the first shot in a record practice.

"Howard Gill's service was marked by an intense devotion to duty; and, although he never permitted the quality of his relatively inactive service in Panama to suffer from an overwhelming desire to serve in France, this prospect was always uppermost in his mind. He brooded over it constantly, and on one occasion tendered his resignation as a Captain in the Regular Service, in order that he might return to the States and enlist in an organization bound for overseas. No resignations were accepted at this time, so that he was unable to succeed in his desire; but I have never seen anyone as eager as he, when orders came to sail for the States.

"Had not the influenza cut short a most promising career, the Institute would have had even greater cause to be proud of this loyal Alumnus and untiring worker who constantly maintained the highest ideals in his service to the Nation.

Very truly,

K. S. PURDIE,
Captain, C. A. C., U. S. A.
(Late Major, C. A. C.)."

Nothing need be added to this eloquent and fitting tribute to a brother Officer and brother Graduate by one so well qualified to appraise his character and accomplishments.

A younger brother was graduated in the Class of 1919.

Captain JAMES TAYLOR, Class 1918. From New Jersey.
Tank Corps, A. E. F.

Second Lieutenant, 3rd Field Artillery, from August to December, 1917.
Second Lieutenant, 6th Field Artillery, December, 1917 to June, 1918.
Transferred to the 301st Battalion, Tank Corps, June, 1918.

Wounded in action, October 23, 1918, at Montrebain (Somme).

Duty away from Regiment during War:

Adjutant, 2nd Brigade, Tank Corps, August to September, 1918.

Corps Tank Officer, 9th Army Corps, March to May, 1919.

Welfare Inspector, A. E. C., LeMans, May to June, 1919.

United States Courier, P. E. S., June to September, 1919.

Attached to Motor Transport Corps, September to December, 1919.

Assigned to 3rd Field Artillery, January 6, 1920.

Courses of Instruction attended:

1st Officers' Training Camp, Fort Myer, Virginia.

Machine-Gun School, Bovington, England.

Field Artillery School (one-half), Gondrecourt, France.

Tank School, Bovington, England.

6-Pounder School, Bovington, England.

Senior Officers' School, B. E. F., Sautre-Court, France.

Promotions:

2nd Lieutenant, O. R. C., August 15, 1917, Field Artillery.

2nd Lieutenant, Regular Army, October 26, 1917, Field Artillery.

1st Lieutenant (Temporary), July 10, 1918, Field Artillery.

1st Lieutenant, Regular Army, July 26, 1919, Field Artillery.

Captain (Temporary), May 12, 1919, Tank Corps.

From the above formal report, sent by Captain Taylor himself, one would never judge that he is the young hero his valorous deeds have made him.

Captain JOHN BRYAN TOMLINSON, Class 1918. From Alabama. Commanding Company "M," 18th (Regular), Infantry, 1st Division, A. E. F. Died in the Service.

John Bryan Tomlinson was born on the 19th day of November, 1896, at Birmingham, Alabama, and died, in the service of his Country, at Langres, France, October 14, 1918. In the Spring of 1917, at the small manufacturing town of Ragland, Alabama, where he was working, true to the manhood of the South, and the glorious traditions of the Virginia Military Institute. Bryan Tomlinson sprang to the call to arms of his Country and was among the first to volunteer for the impending struggle. On the 12th of May, 1917, he went to Fort McPherson, Georgia, and attended the first Officers' Training Camp, winning a first lieutenancy, and the confidence of his superior officers to the extent that he was chosen to be among the vanguard of young American officers sent to France. Early in September, 1917, he sailed from Hoboken, landing in Liverpool about the 23rd of the month, going from there to France and shortly after to a military school at La Valbonne, near Lyons. After five weeks' training he was assigned to "K" Company, 18th Infantry, First Division, which was training at Houdelancourt. Here he remained until January 15, 1918, entering the trenches on January 19, at Seicheprey, about fifteen miles East of St. Mihiel. His military ability, his manly bearing, and the confidence he had instilled in his men and his senior officers, won for him the distinction of being one of the five officers to lead 150 men in the first raid put over by the American Expeditionary Forces. These officers and men were chosen from virtually all the soldiers in the 16th and 18th Infantry Regiments. Bryan led the first platoon over the top. On March 11 following, for leading a further raid into the German trenches, General Frank Parker, then Colonel of the 18th, cited him for bravery and ordered that his name be placed upon the Regimental Roll of Honour.

During all this period of intensive training and severe hand-to-hand encounters with the Germans, this lovable, high-minded and manly American boy was sending home letters, with never a word of his achievements, minimizing his dangers to those he loved, and breathing a spirit of determination ever increasing in intensity and steadfast purpose. The more active the 1st Division, the more pronounced the sentiment in his letters became to

see the struggle through to the bitter end, and to impress upon those left in this country to bend every energy towards War activities.

Shortly after March 11, 1917, the 1st Brigade of the 1st Division was relieved, and Lieutenant Tomlinson was recommended for promotion. On the 22nd of April, the 18th Infantry went into action between Montdidier and Amiens at Villers Tournelle. Late in April, Bryan was given command of "K" Company, following the death of Captain Quisenberry, killed in action. On the 3rd of May, he was severely gassed and was in the Hospital about six weeks. On leaving the Hospital he was sent to the 77th Division, being attached to Battalion Headquarters of the 3rd Battalion, 306th Infantry. At the request of General Parker, he was returned to the 18th Infantry, on August 3, and given command of "M" Company, receiving his Captaincy, August 30, 1918. He led his Company through the St. Mihiel drive, writing home after it: "You should have seen the Boche run."

Immediately after the St. Mihiel Drive the 1st Division moved behind Verdun, and was in support of the 1st Army, for the first four days of the Argonne-Meuse Offensive, going into action on September 30. Captain Tomlinson was gassed the next day, and was sent back to Base Hospital No. 53. Here he showed the keenest interest in the further progress of the Argonne Offensive, talking all the time of getting back into it again. On the 12th of October, 1918, he lost consciousness, issuing orders in his delirium to his men, until his death on the 14th. He died a boy in years, but a full man in action, ideals and achievement.

Captain ALPHONSE J. STUDE, Class 1907. From Texas.
14th Engineers, Railway, A. E. F.

Enlisted at Boston, Mass., June 9, 1917, as private in 4th Reserve Engineers, U. S. A. (In October, 1917, this regiment was re-named 14th Engineers, Railway.)

Called to Training Camp at Salem, N. H., June 25, 1917. Promoted to Sergeant, June 28, 1917. Appointed First Sergeant, July 12, 1917. Sailed from New York, July 27, 1917. Arrived in England, August 12, 1917. Paraded in London, August 15, 1917. Arrived at the front near Arras, France, August 21, 1917. Promoted to First Lieutenant from First Sergeant, February 23, 1918. Promoted to Captain from First Lieutenant, September 26, 1918.

Sailed from France, April 17, 1919. Arrived in United States, April 27, 1919. Discharged at Camp Devens, Mass., May 8, 1919.

Entire time in the Service was with the 14th Engineers, Railway.
His discharge paper has the following notation:

"At the front with the British Light Railways under artillery fire. Arras-Bapaume Sector, Aug. 21, 1917-May 20, 1918, including Somme Defensive, Mar. 21-April 26, 1918; Aisne-Marne Front, Aug. 2, 1918-Sept. 10, 1918, including Aisne-Marne Offensive, Aug. 2 to Aug. 6, 1918; Meuse-Argonne Front, Sept. 19-Nov. 11, 1918, including Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Sept. 26 to Nov. 11, 1918."

Appointed Personnel Adjutant, May 22, 1918, and discharged as such, May 8, 1919.

An older brother is also a Graduate of the V. M. I.

Captain JOHN D. EWING, Class 1913. From Louisiana.
128th Infantry, 32nd Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Captain, 128th Infantry, 32nd Division, in 1917. Went to France with his Division. Commanded Scouts and Snipers and served on the Staff as Operations' Officer.

His gallantry is described below:

[From the *Shreveport Times*, of May 21, 1919:]

"Captain John D. Ewing received a delightful surprise yesterday when his father, Col. Robert Ewing, owner of *The Times*, brought with him from New Orleans on his visit to Shreveport, a Croix de Guerre, with gilt star, and the Citation certificate recently awarded to Captain Ewing by the French Government for distinguished service in the American Army during the War. The Croix de Guerre and Citation, which is in French and is signed by Marshal Petain, Commander-in-Chief of the French Armies of the East, were forwarded to Captain Ewing by the War Department. Captain Ewing is the first Shreveport officer to be awarded this honour.

"Captain Ewing commanded a Company and served on the Staff as Operations Officer, in the 128th Regiment of the famous 32nd Division in France. The 128th was one of the regiments that recently was awarded the 'Fourragere,' the highest decoration given to any American Division by a foreign government.

"The letter of Adjutant General Cole, forwarding these honours to Captain Ewing, follows:

Washington, May 10, 1919.

'From: The Adjutant General of the Army,
To Captain John D. Ewing, 604-606 Canal Street, New Orleans, La.
Subject: French Decoration.

'There is forwarded herewith by registered mail a Croix de Guerre with gilt star, Citation Certificate and translation of same, awarded to you by the French Government. It is requested that you furnish this office with receipt for the Croix de Guerre and Citation.

By order of the Secretary of War,

W. E. COLE, Adjutant General.' "

TRANSLATION.

'General Headquarters of the French Armies of the East.
Staff.

'Personnel Bureau. Order No. 14,382.
(Decorations) "D" (Extract)

'With the approbation of the Commander-in-Chief of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, the Marshal of France, Commander in Chief of the French Armies of the East, cites in the order of the Army Corps

'Captain John D. Ewing, 128 Reg. U. S. Inf.

'A remarkable and brave young officer, possessing true judgment and great energy. Detailed to assist the Colonel of his Regiment, throughout the campaign, he assisted his chief in the preparation and execution of operations often very difficult. Rendered important services in the engagement which led to the taking of Juvigny, August 31, 1918, and in the advance on Terny Sorny, September 1, 1918, when the Division was a part of the Tenth French Army.

At General Headquarters,
March 14, 1919,

The Marshal,
Commander-in-Chief of the French Armies of the East,
PETAIN.' "

Captain Ewing is one of four brothers who were Cadets at the V. M. I., two graduating.

Three of these brothers were in the Military Service during the War.

Captain Ewing, upon being discharged, returned to his pre-war position of Assistant General Manager of *The Shreveport (La.) Times*.

Captain LARKIN W. GLAZEBROOK, JR., Class 1918.

From District of Columbia.

12th (Regular) Field Artillery, 2nd Division, A. E. F.

He entered the first Officers' Training School at Fort Myer and was graduated, August 15, 1917, with "First Honour" in the Class of over four hundred, and was first out of the one hundred and forty who passed the final test and were recommended for commissions.

He was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the 12th (Regular) Field Artillery and served at St. Asaph's Camp, U. S. A., for three months.

He sailed for France, January 11, 1918, with his organization, and fought at Chateau Thierry with the Second Division. His regiment (12th U. S. A.) supported the Marines at Belleau Wood and at Soissons where he was gassed, July 22, and also wounded by a shrapnel shot. His wound was in the upper left thigh. It was dressed, and he kept on. Later, the same day, he was holding one end of a map with young McClellan of the Marines (a V. M. I. Man) when a shell exploded killing McClellan. He carried him to the rear, but found he was dead. Later, while going ahead with his guns another shell fell in his group and his horse was killed under him. The next day, while passing a Tank, his horse bolted and both went down a forty-foot ravine. He was badly stunned, and, before he could get out, was gassed. He was removed to Paris, and, later, developed a pretty bad attack of shell shock for which he was sent to a special Hospital (117) where he remained until October. He was then (October 24) detailed to the S. O. S. at Tours, on the General Staff. G. 4. He had, in the meantime, been promoted to Captain.

He wrote October 24, 1918, most interestingly to General Nichols, telling about the V. M. I. "boys" he had met in France, and some of their achievements, but said never a word about himself, except this: "The 'Medocs' have me in the S. O. S. for a while, as I have been wounded three times, and they won't let me go back for a little while, but I hope that will be soon."

A New York dispatch telling of the arrival in that Port of seven thousand, seven hundred and forty heroes (of whom Captain Glazebrook was one) on December 11, 1918, said:

"Stories without number were told by troops who themselves had survived the War's dangers and spoke moderately of that fact. Illustrative of Yankee heroism was the account given of Captain L. W. Glazebrook, Jr., of Washington, D. C., a member of the Field Artillery. Shot in the lung, gassed, wounded in the leg, removed to a Hospital, Captain Glazebrook (arrivals said), stole away from his cot, assembled a uniform, attached a captain's bars, climbed through a window, rode thirty-six hours on an army truck, without letting his companions know of his condition, and entered action in the American advance on the St. Mihiel Salient. Four days later, once more gassed, he was back in the same Hospital.

"Asked about this incident, Captain Glazebrook said:

"The Chief Surgeon gave me h——. 'If you don't die,' he said, 'and you probably will, you will be court-martialed.' But outside the door, I heard him laugh, and I knew it was all right.'"

Instead of being court-martialed, *he was promoted.*

Captain Glazebrook is the only son of Dr. Larkin W. Glazebrook. Surgeon of the Washington Railway and Electric Company, and the grandson of the Reverend Doctor Otis A. Glazebrook, the heroic United States Consul at Jerusalem from 1914, throughout the World War, and who, in 1864, was a First Corporal in the famous "New Market" Corps of Cadets of the V. M. I.

He continues in the Service, with the reduced rank of First Lieutenant, U. S. Army.

Captain STUART CUTLER, Class 1918. From New York.

23rd U. S. Infantry, A. E. F.

Left V. M. I. in middle of Third Class year to enter West Point. Rejected on account of physical disability. He stood well in his Class at the V. M. I. and was a Corporal.

After his rejection at West Point, he worked for three months in the Credit Department of The Fairbanks Company, New York. Left there to go to Texas with the 7th Regiment, New York National Guard. Was in Federal Service at McAllen, Texas, as a Corporal, for six months, until December, 1916. He continued a member of the 7th Regiment after its return home, until May, 1917. He was then commissioned Second Lieutenant, and assigned to the 23rd U. S. Regulars. But let his proud father give his further record.

Mr. T. R. Cutler, of the E. E. Paul Company, 101 Park Avenue, New York, wrote, December 12, 1918, as follows:

"In June, 1916, Stuart went to Texas with the 7th Regiment of New York, as Corporal, and staid there during the duration of the trouble.

"As soon as War was declared, he made application for a commission, went to the Plattsburg Camp, received his commission, and sailed for France, September 7, 1917, with the 23rd U. S. Regulars. During the winter of 1917-18, he was in Southern France and attended the School at Gondrecourt. He was then in the Toul Sector; was over the top and gassed in April, 1918, and made First Lieutenant.

"In May, 1918, he was sent back to the U. S., as Instructor, and ordered to report at Camp Gordon, Atlanta, Ga., about July. He staid there three months. His lungs were troubling him; so, in November, 1918, he was sent to Otisville, N. Y. He has now a commission as Captain, and is in Base Hospital No. 8, Otisville, N. Y.

"You may be glad to know that Stuart's older brother, Lloyd, volunteered in June; went to Pelham, N. Y., and received a commission as Ensign, and is now on Sub Chaser Bagley.

"Merritt Cutler, my youngest son, enlisted with the 7th Regiment (18 years of age), and is now in France with the 107th U. S. Infantry, as Corporal. He wrote us a wonderful description of the battle of September 29, in which he was the only one, out of a group of forty, who was not seriously wounded or killed. He is now in the Officers' School in France, and hopes to come home a Lieutenant.

"So, my three only sons went to the front, and I am very proud of them."

[This was the spirit of all true Americans. And how the Germans' eyes were opened when they learned the truth!]

After many months, in Hospital, Captain Cutler recovered and returned to duty, it is believed, although no report has been received from him since July, 1920. [Later. He is a 1st Lieutenant in the Service.]

Captain CAMILLUS CHRISTIAN, JR., Class 1914, Third Cadet Captain.
From Virginia.

Company "E," 363rd Infantry, 91st Division, A. E. F.

He was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Infantry, at Presidio, California, August 15, 1917, and assigned to the 363rd Infantry.

He went to France with this organization and distinguished himself in the fighting that ensued later.

In the famous battle of the Argonne his Company fought desperately, often in hand-to-hand encounters with the Enemy, as it crawled along, cutting the wire entanglements. He nearly lost his life here while fighting with a desperate antagonist whom he finally disarmed.

He was promoted to the Captaincy of his Company, and was cited for bravery.

In a letter written to his grandmother, Mrs. Camillus Christian, of Lynchburg, Virginia, dated October 5, 1918, he did not mention either his Citation or his promotion. He wrote: "I will try to relate some of the things in the big push * * *. "We slept out in the open without blankets * * *. (I am speaking of the night of September 26 and day of the 27.) We attacked early in the morning; it was a beautiful movement; thirty men and I were the first to reach the road * * *. We captured sixty-two men and two officers * * *. I was in the front six days and nights."

Describing an attack, he said: "About sixty of the Boches broke into a run across an open field. We had some good big game shooting * * *. I am a lucky boy to come out safely. The love and prayers of friends at home, I believe, had much to do with my escape. I saw men pray on the battlefields who had never been in a church."

On November 20, he wrote: "Our Company, at the time of the announcement of the Armistice, was the farthest advanced Company of American troops in Flanders. We had been driving the Germans for two weeks, they retreating 30 kilometers in that time. The fighting here was a picnic in comparison with the fighting our Company did in the Argonne. I had not the close escapes I had in the Argonne Forest."

During the advance in Flanders, however, Captain Christian said: "One night the corner of the house in which I was sleeping was blown off, and I suddenly found myself in the middle of the floor."

After the Armistice, Captain Christian went with his Division to a small town in Belgium, expecting to receive orders soon to march into Germany. He was, however, permanently detached from his Division and placed in the diplomatic courier service, being attached to the American Peace Commission. His duties carried him on short trips to the neutral Capitals of Europe, and he had an interesting experience while performing this honourable duty.

He had many thrilling encounters with the Huns during the period of the War, and several very narrow escapes from death, or serious injury; at one time his helmet was split by a shell fragment.

The report officially of his being wounded grew out of the fact of his having been gassed in the Argonne Forest.

He remained in Paris until the work of the Peace Commission was finished and then returned home, and was honourably discharged from the Service.

Captain ROGERS M. WILSON, Class 1911. From Georgia.
Commanding Company "L," 18th (Regular) Infantry, 1st Division, A. E. F.
Severely wounded in action.

It is a pleasure to put in enduring form the record of this superb officer and Graduate of the V. M. I.

He was married, and was occupying an enviable position in the business world, when, in October, 1916, he stood the examination for provisional Second Lieutenant in the United States Army. He received his commission, March 27, 1917. He reported to Fort Leavenworth in April, and was from there ordered to France, embarking on the S. S. Mallory, June 9, 1917. He arrived in France, June 28, 1917, with the first troops of the American Expeditionary Forces. He went immediately into training for service on the front line. He was assigned to Company "L," 18th (Regular) Infantry, First Division, and his entire service in France was with that command. On May 15, 1917, he was promoted to First Lieutenant, and on August 5, 1917, he was promoted to Captain of his Company. He was in all the actions of the First Division, including the battle of Soissons, until July 21, 1918, when he was severely wounded while in command of his (the 3rd) Battalion. He received two machine-gun bullets in the upper right arm near the shoulder. He was three months in Hospital in France and was then sent home, and for many months he was in the General Hospital at Fort McPherson, Georgia, before he was able to return to duty. For his gallantry in command of his Company, in every action in which it participated, until he was wounded, he was awarded the D. S. C. and, later, the French Croix de Guerre. The Citation of his Regimental Commander, which caused the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., acting for the President, to award to him the Distinguished Service Cross, is given in the following

"General Order No. 16."

"Headquarters 18th Infantry, France, August 12, 1918.

EXTRACT.

"* * *

"2. The Regimental Commander cites the following-named officer for the reason hereinafter given:

"Captain Rogers M. Wilson, 18th Infantry, in command of Company 'L' of this regiment, since October, 1917, has shown himself to be a most excellent Company Commander, notably on the Cantigny front where his Company took an active part in the capture of Cantigny, and, later, during the battle of Soissons where, until the evening of the 21st, he commanded his Company with the greatest energy and efficiency until wounded, while near the town of Berzy-le-Sec.

By order of Colonel Parker,
F. W. CHENEY,
Capt., 18th Inf., Asst. Adjt."

The Citation following came from the President, through the Commander-in-Chief:

"Rogers M. Wilson, Captain, 18th Infantry.

"For extraordinary heroism in action near Soissons, France, July 18-21, 1918.

"Throughout this period Captain Wilson led his Company against the Enemy in a masterly manner, displaying exceptional judgment and energy and conspicuous gallantry, until he received a severe wound which permanently disabled his right arm.*

"Home address: Mrs. R. M. Wilson, wife, 357 College Street, Macon, Ga."

Later, the French Government awarded him the Croix de Guerre.

The following personal letter from his Regimental Commander, the gallant Colonel (afterwards Brigadier General) Frank Parker, written three weeks after Captain Wilson was wounded, is of interest as showing the high esteem and affection with which he regarded the valourous young Captain, as well as the tender feeling of this noble gentleman himself:

"France, August 11, 1918.

"My dear Wilson:

"I have just received your letter of July 28 and am certainly very glad to hear from you and to have good news concerning your wound.

"It is very difficult for us in the regiment to follow our wounded, as there are many Hospitals and no clue as to which one of them receives any particular casualty.

"I am sending you a Regimental Citation for your own self, and I assure you that your services have been, at all times, most efficient and satisfactory, and that you will be immediately returned to your Company as soon as you return, which I hope will be very soon indeed.

"I have received your note concerning Lt. _____, and shall act upon it at once, as he has made a most excellent impression on me.

"We are back on the old sector and everything is very quiet. We have commenced to build up again, and I wish very much that you might be here to assist in the work. A number of the wounded are coming back already. The following officers were killed, or died of their wounds:

"Lieut. Colonel R. C. Hand, 1st Lt. J. R. Graham, 1st Lt. H. C. Ringer, 1st Lt. W. J. Deery, 1st Lt. W. F. Blooche, 1st Lt. F. R. Common, 1st Lt. J. A. Doherty, 1st Lt. R. J. Groogan, 1st Lt. G. G. McCoy, 1st Lt. R. J. Hutchinson, 2nd Lt. F. D. Pollard, 2nd Lt. T. Young.

"I shall be very glad to hear from you, from time to time, as to the progress of your convalescence, and to let you know the principal points of interest concerning the regiment. You may rest assured that your Company will always be waiting for you when you come, and I shall hope to arrange speedy promotion for you, once you return to the regiment.

Always faithfully yours,

FRANK PARKER."

Who wouldn't be proud of such a letter from his Commanding Officer?

In the fall of 1919, Captain Wilson had sufficiently recovered to return to the Service, and he was at once placed in command of Company "G," 45th U. S. Infantry, as Captain, and stationed at Camp Dix, N. J.

Captain CHARLES JOHNSTON, Class 1902. From Virginia.

Co. "G." 111th U. S. Infantry, A. E. F.

"1321 Kensington Ave., Youngstown, Ohio,
January 31, 1920.

"Your postal card of the 5th inst. has at last reached me, after many devious side trips in search of me.

*He was believed to have been permanently disabled, but after many months in Hospital he was able to return to the Service.

"It is a pleasure to know that you are preparing the data on the V. M. I. in the late 'pleasantness,' and I wish that I were able to give you more 'dope' of myself, but such is beyond my power.

"I was a Captain in the 18th Pennsylvania Infantry, National Guard, from 1913 to time of muster into Federal Service, in 1917, serving on the Mexican Border in 1916. Commanded Co. 'G,' 111th U. S. Infantry, 28th Division, until January, 1918, when I was placed in command of Headquarters Co., 111th Infantry. Sailed from U. S., May 5, 1918; arrived in France, May 14.

"The 111th Infantry trained with the British in the vicinity of Calais until the middle of June, when we were transferred to the outskirts of Paris. Moved to the Marne, July 1. Participated in the Defensive of July 15-17, and the allied counter-attack of July 18, following the Enemy to the Vesle, and suffering very heavy casualties. I was wounded on the Vesle, near Fismes, on August 12, 1918, suffering a complete severance of the right femoral artery, due to shell fire. At time of accident was engaged in removing wounded from the field. Invalided home on November 16, and discharged from Hospital and Service, June 21, 1919. That is about all there is to tell. I was the only V. M. I. Man, and only Southerner, holding a commission in the regiment.

"My permanent address will be 707 Chamber of Commerce, Richmond, Virginia. Have for five years been with the General Fireproofing Company, of Youngstown, Ohio, as District Sales Manager.

"It is my hope that I can attend the coming Finals, as I would have done last year, had I known anything about what was coming off. It is with pleasure that I look forward to seeing you at that time.

"With my most sincere regards, I am,

Yours very truly,

CHARLES JOHNSTON,
(Class of 1902)."

[It is not hard to read between the lines and guess what manner of man the writer is. It is too sad that such a noble fellow should have been so cruelly wounded.]

Captain WILLIS A. GARVEY, Class 1916. From Kansas.

Commanding Battery "F," 15th Field Artillery, 2nd Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, April, 1917. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, Battery "F," 15th Field Artillery, August 9, 1917. He had training at Camp Funston, and arrived overseas with his battery on Christmas Day, 1917. His battery was assigned to the Second Division with which he served all through the War. In April, 1918, he was promoted to the Captaincy of his battery. He was in all the engagements participated in by his incomparable Division. In the battle of Chateau Thierry he served as Liaison Officer with the 5th and 6th Marines and the 23rd Infantry. He went over the top five times in seven days, during the engagement. He was wounded October 7, 1918, before Rheims. Having returned to his duties, he was at the front at the time of the signing of the Armistice. Following the battle in which he received his wound, he was recommended for promotion and for the Distinguished Service Cross.

He served as Battery Commander, Liaison Officer, Captain of Headquarters Company, and, for a time, as Adjutant of his Regiment. He was one of two of his Regiment chosen to take the special course at the Artillery Officers' School at Gondremont, France.

He went with the Army of Occupation to Germany. He was detailed as an Executive Officer of the Peace Commission, and as a member of the Military Board appointed by order of the War Department to handle the military side of the Peace Commission. (Several other V. M. I. men had the same honour conferred on them.)

The *Topeka Daily State Journal* of September 9, 1918, thus spoke of him:

"A touching tribute to the courage and patriotism of the French who so bravely strove to withstand the Teuton hordes during the early part of this War, and who, despite fearful sacrifice and suffering, are still courageously doing their part toward the winning of the War, is contained in a recent letter from Captain Willis A. Garvey, one of the Topeka boys on the front.

"This representative American youth has an instinctive gallantry, which, coupled with his inborn appreciation of all that is truly great and noble, causes him to pay unflinching deference to these qualities, whether they be found amid distinction and rank, or in the very humblest circles.

"The following extract is taken from a letter written by Captain Garvey, July 2, 1918:

'France, July 2, 1918.

'We Americans haven't had the chance, until the past month, to really do much of anything. And, as it is, we don't really know what war is yet.

"True, we have done some work, and lost some men and some sleep, But we haven't had our homes destroyed, all our property destroyed, the greater part of our male relatives killed, and our sisters, wives and sweet-hearts carried off, for four long years, as have these poor 'Frogs.'

"If you want to know what War really is, talk, as I did, to the old French peasant with whom I was billeted at one place. Let him tell you how the Boche invaded his peaceful, prosperous little farm; how they razed his house, took his crops, and carried off his two daughters; how they made penniless refugees of him and his wife (both over 70, I should judge.) Let him tell you, with a look of indescribable pride in his face—how, of his seven sons, six have died for France and the seventh is a German prisoner. Then, you'll understand what I mean when I say that we Americans have no idea yet what War really is. And these old peasants are so stoical and brave!

"You know in the French Army a captain is 'some pumpkins,' more like a captain used to be in our old Army—and these French peasants make regular idols of their Army, and especially the officers.

"Well, the second night I was billeted with this old couple, the old man came in about 7:30, after a long, hard day's work in his vineyard, and I was standing in the doorway of my room talking to the old lady, who was feeding their two cows (the cows, by the way, occupied the chamber right next to mine). The old man and I talked for a minute and then he started to bend over and undo the button leggings he had around his legs for working in the field. I beat him to it and got down on both knees and unbuttoned them for him and took them off, also took off his wooden shoes and shook the dirt out of them and replaced the straw mats in them and held them while he replaced his bare feet in them. At first he wouldn't hear to my even unbuttoning his leggings for him, but I went right ahead, despite his protests. Well, he just couldn't get over it—a captain getting down on his knees to help him off with his leggings and shoes. His little, wizened, wrinkled face beamed with a smile I'll never forget! Then, to make the whole thing natural and complete, I heard the old lady, later that night, just giving him fits for letting the "captain" do such a thing. I sure have to laugh every time I think of it, but when I go to laughing about it I get a funny little stick in my throat.'

"Captain Garvey has been overseas since Christmas, and at the front since March. He says in another of his letters:

'We are right now engaged in the biggest 'show' that the Americans have yet tried to pull off. Long before you receive this letter you will have read the results in the newspapers. Everyone in our Division has been due a regular leave for over two months, but regular leaves have all been discontinued in the American Army until further orders. * * * To-day the weather is beautiful and very clear, and we have witnessed some very interesting air battles. At one time there were thirty Planes in view. Saw a balloon brought down, and two observers came down in parachutes. Yesterday morning I went up to the foremost point of the Infantry lines to an observation post, in order to adjust the battery and fire on some trenches, Boche kitchens, observation posts, etc., that the 'doughboys' wanted us to fire on. To-day is my day to spend all day at the battalion observation post, which is up in the 'doughboys' front lines, but not so far from the battery by three kilometers as the one I fired from yesterday. Am so happy to know you had a nice trip and that you are back safely. How I'd like to be there also! I mean if the War were won and over. It would certainly break my heart and spirit completely, if I should have to return before that time.'

The following letter from Colonel Edward R. Stone, of the Twenty-third Infantry to the Commanding Officer of the Fifteenth Artillery with which Captain Garvey was officially connected will be read with interest:

"I wish to submit for your consideration the following report on the conduct of Captain Garvey, of your regiment, who acted as Liaison Officer with the Twenty-third Infantry during the recent operations, October 3 to 9, 1918.

"Captain Garvey was with me during the period named and rendered most valuable service to me. He not only performed all duties as Liaison Officer in a most efficient manner, but voluntarily acted for me as message carrier, at times when my staff officers were busily engaged, and other means of liaison were lacking.

"I cannot commend him too highly as a man and as an officer, and his conduct during the trying days, through which the regiment passed is deserving of highest praise.

"I strongly urge that he be recommended for promotion, if compatible with the interests of the Service.

"I have recommended that he be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross for his actions while with me.

"EDWARD R. STONE,
"Colonel, Twenty-third Infantry."

But the end came before these additional honours could come to him.

In spite of the horrors of the War, the little god Cupid put in his work, with never a rest, as witness this announcement:

"Captain Willis A. Garvey married February 18, 1919, in Paris."

"The marriage is announced of Miss Dorothy Grace Marling, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Frank H. Marling, of Montclair, N. J., and Captain Willis A. Garvey, 15th Field Artillery, 2nd Division, American Regular Army, which took place on Feb. 18, at the home of Professor Herbert Adams Gibbons in Paris. Captain Garvey is a son of Mr. and Mrs. H. O. Garvey, of Topeka, Kan."

Captain EDWIN P. CONQUEST, Class 1914, "Second Honour" and
5th Cadet Captain. From Virginia.
5th F. A., First Division, A. E. F.

On June 2, 1916, he was commissioned Captain, Company "A," Virginia Signal Corps. On March 26, 1917, he was mustered out of Federal Service.

He was then appointed an Assistant Professor of the V. M. I., and assigned as the first Commandant of the John Marshall High School, of Richmond, Virginia, his home City. He proceeded at once to organize the large number of students into a Battalion of Infantry, and was meeting with encouragement, when, War with Germany having been declared by the United States, he felt the call to return to the Military Service. On July 25, 1917, he was called back to service in the Virginia Signal Corps, with the rank of Captain. He left Richmond for Anniston, Alabama, Camp McClellan, September 16, 1917. On October 8, he was transferred to H. Q., 54th F. A. Brigade. On May 13, 1918, he was transferred to the 112th Field Artillery. With this Unit he sailed for overseas service, June 28, 1918, and arrived at Havre, France, July 12. He served with this command until November 1st, 1918, when he was transferred to the 5th F. A., 1st Division, with which he saw service until he received the honour of being detailed to attend Oxford University, England, as a Special Student, on March 6, 1919.

He was ordered back to the United States, arriving at New York, July 13, 1919, and was honourably discharged from the Service at Camp Lee, in September following.

His active service in the field embraced a period of about three years, and reflected the highest honour on him and on the V. M. I.

Captain EDWARD LAWRENCE WELLS, Class 1907. From South Carolina.
Second Machine-Gun Battalion, First Brigade, 1st Division, A. E. F.
Killed in action in France.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant in August, 1917. at first Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia.

Sailed for France in September, 1917. Served there in Company "C," Second Machine-Gun Battalion, 1st Division, from January, 1918 until his death in action, near Exermont (Meuse-Argonne), October 4, 1918. He was twice promoted for gallantry and efficiency in action. (He received his promotion to Captain before his death.)

He was cited for "extraordinary bravery and ability in handling men." He was twice awarded the Distinguished Service Cross (Oak Leaf Cluster), and he was awarded the Croix de Guerre. He was especially commended by his Commanding General, Frank Parker, whose letter to the Mayor of Charleston, lauding Captain Wells, is preserved in the archives of that City. [This letter is given herein.]

Citation accompanying the second award of Distinguished Service Cross:

"Edward L. Wells, Second Lieutenant, 2d Machine-Gun Battalion. For extraordinary heroism in action near Exermont, France, October 4, 1918. When the attack was held up by heavy machine-gun fire, he volunteered for the mission and led a platoon of Infantry, reinforced by four machine-guns, into Exermont. In spite of desperate resistance, he led the attack through the streets, capturing many prisoners and, learning from one of these the approximate location of machine-guns on heights to the North, led the three remaining members of the command against these. Within 50 yards of the enemy emplacements one of his men was killed and Lieut. Wells was mortally wounded, but he had succeeded in indicating to those in the rear the location of the hostile positions. Next of kin: Mrs. Edward L. Wells (mother), 44 South Battery, Charleston, S. C."

[From *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 2, 1919:]

"Believing that the splendid record made by Captain Edward L. Wells, of this City, whose death in battle in France was recently announced, should be brought to the attention of the people of Charleston in some distinctive way, Brigadier General Frank Parker, Captain Wells's commanding officer, has written a letter to the Mayor of Charleston in which he pays a glowing tribute to Captain Wells and suggests that the community should express in some suitable manner its appreciation of this gallant officer's heroism. This letter was given by General Parker to Bishop William A. Guerry, while the latter was in France, with the request that he hand it to the Mayor. General Parker drove twenty miles from Coblenz to see the bishop and intercepted him as he was about to board the train for the coast on his return journey. The bishop delivered the letter in person to the Mayor at his home on last Friday evening. Mayor Hyde says that the letter and the records of Captain Wells's citations will be filed in the archives of the city. He gave the letter to *The News and Courier* last night for publication.

"General Parker's letter supplies information which has hitherto been lacking as to the circumstances of Captain Wells's death. It will be of exceptional interest to Captain Wells's many friends here and to the whole community, not only on this account, but also because it is so remarkable a tribute to a young officer whose record has reflected great honour upon his City and State, and whose death is widely mourned. The letter speaks for itself. It is as follows:

'American Expeditionary Forces, Coblenz Bridgehead, Germany,
February 2, 1919.

'To the Honourable, the Mayor of Charleston, S. C.

'My Dear Sir: I have the honour to bring to your notice the record of Edward L. Wells, of Charleston, late Captain in the United States Army, for such action as you may find appropriate.

'Captain Wells was killed during the fighting between the Argonne and the Meuse, North of Verdun, on October 4, 1918. He joined the Second Machine-Gun Battalion of the First Division in January of 1918 and served continuously with the First Division throughout the War, until he met his death. He distinguished himself conspicuously and consistently, notably during the desperate fighting of the second battle of the Marne, when, with the remnants of his command, on the 5th and last day of the engagement of the First Division, he occupied a portion of the most advanced point of the wedge driven under Soissons by the First Division.

'Throughout these five days of continuous attack and of most desperate fighting, Captain Wells gave evidence of splendid courage and efficiency under fire.

'Again, on October 4, Captain Wells, while acting as Intelligence Officer of the Second Battalion of the Eighteenth Infantry, during the terrific fighting in the neighborhood of Exermont, assumed command of a platoon whose leader had been wounded, and, together with a second platoon of the Eighteenth Infantry, stormed the town of Exermont. Captain Wells then, with a small volunteer party of about eight members, pushed after the retreating Germans and was mortally wounded while gallantly leading his party far in advance of the main body.

'I have commanded regiment, brigade and division in the First Division throughout all the operations of this Division in this war. I have seen and have known of many deeds of courageous efficiency and self-sacrificing devotion by its members, but I know of no finer example of those qualities that we desire in an American commander of a combatant force than that of Edward L. Wells, Captain, United States Army, Second Machine-Gun Battalion, First Brigade, First Division, American Expeditionary Forces.

'My own family is originally from Charleston and many of my relatives are there now. May I, for the reasons above given, suggest that Charleston might well honour so gallant a son by perpetuating his memory by a street named after him, or by a monument, or by both?

'I enclose two Citations given Captain Wells: the first, after the second battle of the Marne, and the second, after the battle between the Argonne and the Meuse in which Captain Wells was killed, after having twice been promoted for gallantry in action.

'To quote his own men, 'He was surely a brave officer.'

FRANK PARKER,
Brigadier General, United States Army.'

'Headquarters, First Division, American Expeditionary Forces,
France, August 19, 1918.

'General Order No. 49—Extract:

'The Division Commander cites the following organizations, officers and men for distinguished conduct during the operations of this Division South of Soissons, July 18-22, 1919:

'Second Lieutenant E. L. Wells, Second Machine-Gun Battalion, "displayed extraordinary energy and efficiency in keeping his guns up to the first line of the attack on the plateau of Buzancy, thereby covering an exposed flank of the Eighteenth Infantry and preventing a counter-attack from that direction."

'By command of Major Gen. Summerall.

H. K. LOUGHRY,
Major, F. O., N. A., Division Adjutant.'

'Headquarters, First Infantry Brigade, American Expeditionary Forces,
France, October 17, 1918.

'General Order No. 14.

'The Brigade Commander cites the following officer for the motive hereinafter given:

'First Lieutenant Edward L. Wells, officer of splendid personal and military character, has, throughout the major operations of the First Division been conspicuous for his courageous efficiency and has at all times been in the most advanced part of the fighting; notably, at Buzancy (South of Soissons), during the second battle of the Marne, July 18-22, 1918, and subsequently during the heavy fighting between the Argonne and the Meuse, near Exermont where he was killed on October 4, while leading the most advanced element of the Eighteenth Infantry against German machine-gun nests, to the North of that village.

'By command of Brig. Gen. Parker.

J. W. CRISSY,

Major, Infantry, U. S. A., Brigade Adjutant.'

[From *The News and Courier*, Charleston, S. C., April 14, 1919.]

"Mrs. Edward L. Wells, of this City, whose son, Captain Edward L. Wells, was killed in action during the battle of the Argonne, has received a letter concerning Captain Wells's brilliant record and gallant death from General Frank Parker, of the First Division, Captain Wells's commander. The letter is a splendid tribute and conveys the information that had Captain Wells lived he would have been promoted immediately to the rank of major.

"This is the second letter in which General Parker has paid high tribute to Captain Wells, the first being a letter to the Mayor of Charleston which was given by General Parker to Bishop Guerry while the latter was in France and which was delivered to Mayor Hyde by the bishop upon his return to this country, some weeks ago. It was published in *The News and Courier* at the time. [See letter above.—Historiographer.]

"General Parker's letter to Mrs. Wells is as follows:

'General Headquarters, American Expeditionary Force,
'First Infantry Brigade, Coblenz, 3-3-19.

'My Dear Mrs. Wells: Your son, Edward, fell on the field of honour on October 4, leading the most advanced part of the line of the American Army. He had similarly led the machine-guns of the most advanced element of the American Army in the second battle of the Marne, July 23, 1918.

'In the First Division no finer record of gallantry and efficiency in combat than that of Edward L. Wells can be found.

'He was the embodiment of those virtues which meet the supreme test of an officer of combat troops successfully.

'He was promoted Captain before his death. I forwarded the official notification to him, marked, "Congratulations on your well-deserved promotion." You may receive the document some day. Had he lived he would have had further immediate promotion, as I intended him to command a battalion in our next big battle.

'My letter to the Mayor of Charleston may have reached you by this time. The old City may well honour your son's memory. South Carolina never sent out a more gallant patriot and soldier. I hope that in the near future I may have the honour of presenting in person the sympathy of this Division to you and to your family. Edward fell near Exermont (300 yards West of the town) and is buried near there. The exact spot will be sent you later.

'I am sorry, deeply sorry, that until recently we were forbidden to send any news concerning casualties. Please let me know if there is anything I can do for you; I am at present absent from the Division, but shall return in about two weeks. I shall then endeavor to send all possible information. Edward was killed while leading a patrol in advance of the front line. The man who was with him as orderly described the event carefully. He was one of the few who were not killed. Please command me in any way. Your son had left a profound impression upon me, and his mother is entitled to everything that I can possibly do for her.

'Faithfully yours,

(Signed) 'FRANK PARKER.'

"Captain Wells's many friends will be interested also in the following extract from a recent letter from General Parker to his own family: 'Edward Wells was killed near Exermont on the morning of October 4. He was a particularly gallant officer and would have had a brilliant career had he lived, but as Napoleon said: Ce sont toujours les memes qui se font tuer.'"

[From *The News and Courier*, Charleston, S. C., June 2, 1920.]

"High tribute from Major General Charles P. Summerall, U. S. A., Commander of the First Division, A. E. F.

"* * * Captain Edward L. Wells, one of our most distinguished and able machine-gun commanders, gallantly led his Company throughout the fierce fighting at Soissons. His courage and leadership called forth tributes from his higher officers. Again at St. Mihiel, he was cited for his bravery, and demonstrated those powers of leadership which were indispensable to our success. During the great battle of the Argonne, the First Division was called on to drive a deep wedge into the enemy's line, at a critical time. Here again Captain Wells, by courage, skill and leadership, produced a most decisive effect. He was always in the forefront of the fighting and fell while his command was executing a most important attack in the face of fire. But for his example, and the example of men like him, we could not hope for success. The Division has not ceased to mourn its loss, and he has left a legacy of heroism that is priceless. * * *"

Captain JOHN G. MEEM, Class 1914. From Brazil.

General Staff, War Plans Division, Education and Special Training
Section, U. S. A.

Graduated in 1914. From then until April, 1917, in service with the Underpinning and Foundation Company, a contracting firm in New York City.

During the Summer of 1916, he attended the Plattsburg Business Men's Training Camp as a private in Company "C," 9th Training Regiment. While there he took examinations for a commission as a Reserve Officer in the

United States Army, and in November of the same year was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, U. S. R. In May, 1917, he was called to the colors and ordered to Plattsburg, for further training. In August he was promoted to Captain, U. S. R., and ordered to report to the C. O., Camp Upton, N. Y. This order was countermanded and another issued ordering him, together with two hundred other reserve officers, to report to the Commanding General, 27th Division, U. S. N. G., Spartanburg, South Carolina. He arrived there before the Division, and, in the interim, was assigned to special duty organizing a military department at Wofford College. Upon the arrival of the Division, he was attached to the 14th N. Y. Infantry, in command of Company "I." In January, 1918, all reserve officers assigned to the 27th Division were transferred to the 81st Division at Camp Sherman, Chillicothe, Ohio, and temporarily attached to the School of the Line, a concentration camp for officers. In April, he was assigned to duty with the Committee on Education and Special Training, War Plans Division of the General Staff. Was ordered to Ames, Iowa, and took command of a Training Detachment, U. S. Army, consisting of ten officers and five hundred drafted men. For instruction as mechanics, blacksmiths, and motor-mechanics, the unit was attached to the Iowa State College of A. and M. Arts. The personnel of the unit was replaced every two months.

In September, the unit was made a part of the Students' Army Training Corps, and he was transferred to Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass., to organize, and take command of, the S. A. T. C. unit there. While at Ames, Iowa, he was responsible for the mobilization and training of a total of fifteen hundred drafted men; and while at Worcester, he did the same with eight hundred men. In November, he received orders to demobilize the unit, which was accomplished the same month. In January, 1919, he was honourably discharged from the Service.

In February, 1919, he entered the service of the National City Bank of New York, and was shortly afterwards assigned to the Rio de Janeiro Branch in Brazil, where he has been ever since. He is assistant credit manager. A month after his discharge from the military service, he was re-commissioned a Captain in the Reserve Corps, which position he had to resign because the Army Regulations do not allow a Reserve Officer to absent himself from the United States for more than one year, and he expects to remain in Brazil three years.

Captain Meem is the son of the Rev. Dr. John G. Meem, of Brazil (formerly of Virginia), "First Honour" Graduate of Class 1884, and grandson of General John G. Meem, Jr., Graduate of Class 1852.

By his splendid record in the World War the honour of the good old name has been well maintained.

Captain JOHN PAUL, Class 1903. From Virginia.

Battery Commander, Adjutant, 1st Battalion, and Regimental Adjutant,
313th F. A., A. E. F.

He entered the first Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Myer, May, 1914, and was commissioned Captain, Field Artillery, in August. He was assigned to the 313th F. A., Camp Lee, Virginia.

At School of Fire, Fort Sill, Oklahoma, April-May, 1918. Went overseas, May, 1918. In Training Area in France, June-August, 1918.

Participated in Meuse-Argonne Campaign continuously from September 26 to November 11, 1918.

He was Battery Commander of "B" Battery, 313th F. A., September-October, 1918; Adjutant, 1st Battalion, November-December, 1918; Regimental Adjutant, March, 1918-April, 1919.

His entire service was with the 313th F. A.

His record was exceptionally distinguished. His two brothers, Seymour Paul, Graduate of Class 1907, and Charles G. Paul, Ex-Cadet of Class 1907, were also in the Service, the former a Lieutenant and the latter a Captain of Field Artillery.

They are worthy sons of the late United States Senator and United States District Judge, John Paul, who was a gallant Captain in the Confederate Army.

On his return home Captain John Paul was elected to the Virginia State Senate (second term of service), and is serving his State as faithfully in peace as he served his Country in the World War.

Captain CHARLES KENNON CLARKE, Class 1913. From New Jersey.

Commanding Machine-Gun Company, 76th and 3rd Divisions, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, April, 1917. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, at Plattsburg, N. Y., August, 1917. Commanding Officer and Instructor, 8th New England Company, Second Plattsburg Officers' Training Camp. Commanding-Officer and Instructor, 4th Company, Third Officers' Training Camp, Camp Devens, Mass. Captain, Machine-Gun Company, 76th Division, A. E. F., May-October, 1918. Captain, Machine-Gun Company, 3rd Division, A. E. F., October-November, 1918.

(Did not get into action.)

With Army of Occupation Germany, February-March, 1919, serving on out-post duty.

G. H. Q. on duty with Interallied Peace Committee (Paris).

Honourably discharged, Camp Lee, Virginia, September 6, 1919.

Captain Clarke had the misfortune to be confined in Hospital for two months, December, 1918-January, 1919. He was then assigned to Beaune University to study for three months. While he was denied the gratification of serving in action, he yet rendered conspicuously meritorious service in the training of young officers in the United States and as Commanding Officer of Machine-Gun Companies overseas.

Upon his discharge he was appointed Credit Manager for the Continental Guaranty Corporation of New York.

His home is at Bogota, N. J.

Captain WILLIAM M. WHITTLE, Class 1917, Fourth Cadet Captain.
From Virginia.

314th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Attended first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer. Commissioned First Lieutenant, August 15, 1917.

Ordered to Camp Lee, Virginia. Assigned to 320th Infantry. Transferred to 313th Machine-Gun Battalion. Ordered to Fort Sill, Oklahoma,

to attend School of Arms, October 19. Re-joined 313th M. G. Battalion, January, 1918. Division Instructor in Machine-Gunnery. Ordered to France, May, 1918. Served one month with British in Somme River Valley. Promoted to Captain, and transferred to 314th M. G. Battalion. In reserve in the St. Mihiel Offensive. In Argonne Forest drive until Armistice. Detached to attend University of Paris (Sorbonne), March and April, 1919. Returned to United States with 314th M. G. Battalion, June 7, 1919. Demobilized five days afterwards.

He is the third son of Judge Stafford M. Whittle (until lately, President of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia) who attended the V. M. I. and the second to graduate therefrom.

His record in the Service, at home and overseas, was distinguished.

Captain STEWART W. ANDERSON, Class 1908. From Virginia.

307th Engineers (Sapper Regiment), 82nd Division, A. E. F.

When War came he was Adjunct Professor of Physics at the V. M. I. He enlisted in the Military Service, May 16, 1917. June 25, 1917, he was commissioned First Lieutenant, Engineers, U. S. A. He sailed for France, May 17, 1918. On August 15, 1918, he was promoted to Captain, 307th Engineers (Sapper Regiment), A. E. F. He served with conspicuous gallantry in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.

He returned to the U. S., February 22, 1919, and was discharged. May 27, following, and he resumed his duties as Adjunct Professor at the V. M. I. In June, 1920, he was promoted to Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering at the V. M. I., with the rank of Lieutenant Colonel.

Captain CONWAY R. HOWARD, Class 1900. From Virginia.

17th Engineers, A. E. F.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Engineers, soon after the United States declared War. Promoted to Captain. Went to France in July, 1917, with the 17th Engineers.

Remained with the A. E. F. until February, 1919, when he went to Croatia with the Relief Commission. Was in Zegret, the Capital, until August, 1919. He then accepted a position on a Board established by Hon. Herbert C. Hoover, for the re-construction of the Railway and feeding the children of Austria, with headquarters in Vienna. Head of Board, Colonel Causey. He is still engaged in this noble relief work (June, 1920).

Captain ROBERT C. SNIDOW, Class 1910. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, 3rd Army, A. E. F.

In June, 1917, he relinquished his work as Senior Assistant Professor of the V. M. I. and accepted the appointment of Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps. Soon, he was promoted to First Lieutenant and went overseas. Letters came as frequently as possible to his widowed mother, but, while they breathed the spirit of the patriotic soldier, they gave very little information to appease his anxious friends. However, it was learned that he was performing a most important service as Senior Instructor in a Tractor School near Paris, and was, besides, Director of all Automobile Courses and Artillery Maneuvres. Later, he was promoted to Captain, Coast Artillery

Corps. He was still overseas as late as February, 1920, in Poland (his mother wrote) with the American Sanitary Relief Expedition. He was in command of the American Force there as late as December, 1919. He said it was very cold, but he was well.

It is hoped he has returned home now. It is a disappointment that fuller details can not now be given of his service overseas; but all who know this fine officer are sure it was conspicuously distinguished.

Captain WILLIAM F. BOWE, JR., Class 1910. From Georgia.
Engineers, A. E. F.

Called into active service, September 25, 1918, with commission of Second Lieutenant, Engineers, U. S. R. Was two months at E. O. T. C., American University, Washington, D. C., and one month at Camp McClellan, Anniston, Alabama.

He then went to France, under orders from the War Department, in accordance with the request of the C. G., A. E. F., for four hundred Engineer Officers. He was stationed at the General Intermediate Storage Depot, Gievres, throughout his entire service in France, during which time he assisted in constructing this Depot. He was promoted twice. He returned to United States, July 5, 1919, with the rank of Captain, Engineers.

At present in General Contracting business at Augusta, Georgia.

Captain WILLIAM R. KRAFT, Class 1912. From New York.
309th Infantry, A. E. F.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Reserve Corps, May 1, 1917. Assigned to 309th Infantry, August 29, 1917. Sailed for France, May 15, 1918. Promoted to Captain, September 2, 1918. Saw action on fronts and in offensives, as follows: Ypres, Arras, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne.

Returned to United States, June 1, 1919.

Discharged, June 24, 1919.

Present occupation, dealer in Motor Trucks, 257 Albany Avenue, Kingston, N. Y.

Captain ROBERT J. THROCKMORTON, Class 1912. From Virginia.
Headquarters Troop, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Sergeant, 1st Virginia Cavalry (Virginia National Guard) on Mexican Border, 1916-1917.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, August 15, 1917. Assigned to 80th Division at Camp Lee, Virginia. Promoted, January, 1918, 1st Lieutenant, Headquarters Troop, 80th Division. Sailed for overseas with the Division on May 24, 1918.

He was with the 80th Division in all of its engagements at the front. He was promoted to Captain, Headquarters Troop, 80th Division, November 1, 1918, and was in command of the Troop at the time of the Armistice.

He went with the Army of Occupation to Germany.

He was discharged from the Service, June 4, 1919, and he returned to his pre-war position as Assistant Electrical Engineer of Virginia Railway and Power Company, in charge at Norfolk, Virginia.

Home, Richmond, Virginia.

Captain LACY L. TRINKLE, Class 1911. From Virginia.
308th Engineers, A. E. F.

He entered the first Officers' Training Camp at Presidio, California, May 12, 1917, and was commissioned Captain, Engineers, August 10 and assigned to the 308th Engineers. He was overseas eleven months, and saw service in the following campaigns: Aisne-Meuse, Oise-Aisne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne, with the 3rd Army Corps. He was also in the Army of Occupation on the Rhine.

After his discharge, he returned to his pre-war position of Division Engineer for the Elk Horn Coal Corporation, Wheelwright, Kentucky.

Permanent address, Dublin, Virginia.

His brother, Captain Robert J. Trinkle, Graduate, Class 1914, was also in the Service, but was not sent overseas, to his great disappointment.

Captain JOSEPH S. HAGENBUCH, Class 1911. From Pennsylvania.
Sanitary Corps, 17th Engineers, A. E. F.

Enlisted when War was declared. Appointed Sergeant, 17th Engineers, Sanitary Corps. Sailed for France. Promoted First Lieutenant. Promoted Captain, May, 1919. At last report, January 12, 1920, he was still in France, in full charge of American Red Cross Station at Bordeaux, with three hundred labourers and fifty officers and men, inventorying two and a half million dollars of stock. He had the honour of being an officer in the 1st Army at Issur Telle; in charge of Sanitary Department, 2nd Army, at Toul; in charge of M. S. D. in 3rd Army at Coblenz. He was winding up the Supply Department and was doing a Major's work. He was recommended for promotion to Major, but the Armistice came too soon.

He was discharged, after distinguished service in the Army overseas, on September 6, 1919, to take up Red Cross work overseas.

These two brothers served with distinction as Captains in the Medical Corps, during the War:

Captain A. WYLIE MOORE, Class 1898. From South Carolina.
Volunteered in Medical Corps, Air Service. Stationed at Mitchell Field, U. S.

Captain BAXTER S. MOORE, Class 1899. From South Carolina.
Volunteered in Medical Corps, A. E. F. Stationed at Surgical Clinic in New York. Then six months in France, in charge of Brain and Spinal Cord Hospital, near Verdun (1918).

Captain ROBERT ROYAL KNIGHT, Class 1914. From Virginia.
Adjutant and Personnel Officer, 112th Heavy Artillery, U. S. A.
Later, Commander of Receiving Station at Camp McClellan (7,000 Recruits).
[Special to *The Richmond Times-Dispatch*:]

"Anniston, Ala., August 3, 1918.—Captain Robert R. Knight, one of the best known Virginia officers in the 'Blue and Gray' Cantonment, has been designated as Camp Commander for the Receiving Station by Brigadier General T. N. Hern, and the area which has been set aside for the 2,000 negro

draftees from Alabama, Georgia and Florida, and the first 5,000 recruits from Fort Slocum, is one of the busiest parts of the Government Reservation.

"Captain Knight has been furnished with a sufficient number of non-commissioned officers, clerks and privates from the different organizations in the Cantonment for the conduct of the new portion of the Camp being opened up this week, and already he has the area in the best possible shape for the reception of the several thousand recruits expected any day from the different Cantonments, now being used as supply depots.

"Captain Knight is an Alumnus of the Virginia Military Institute. He was originally a member of the Fourth Virginia Infantry, being elected second Lieutenant of Company 'I,' in 1915. He was promoted to the first Lieutenancy of the same organization in 1917, and during the same year was promoted to the grade of captain and transferred to the One Hundred and Fourteenth Infantry. Later, he was transferred to the One Hundred and Twelfth Heavy Field Artillery, serving as regimental adjutant, and, since the 'Blue and Grays' troops moved out, has been Adjutant and Personnel Officer at Camp Headquarters."

Captain RICHARD H. CLEMMER, Class 1911. From Virginia.
351st Field Artillery, A. E. F.

Received commission at second Fort Myer Officers' Training Camp, November 26, 1917, as Captain. He was assigned to the 351st Field Artillery and sailed for France with his battery. He saw service in action with his Division in all its engagements and won distinction. As an evidence, he was placed on detached service at Cambridge University for several months, ending June 30, 1919.

His father had four sons who volunteered for the War; three were in the Service and one of them was killed in action. The remaining son was exempted—spared to the patriotic father in his old age—to carry on the farm.

Captain SIDNEY ALLEN CHARLTON, Class 1907. From Texas.
343rd Field Artillery, 90th Division, A. E. F.

When the United States declared War on Germany, he at once put aside his law business and entered the first Officers' Training Camp at Leon Springs, Texas, from which he was graduated as Captain. He was assigned to the 343rd Field Artillery, 90th Division. With this Division he went to France. He was Battalion Adjutant, and, later, Regimental Adjutant. He participated with distinction in all the engagements of his Division, during his service in the A. E. F. of one year less two weeks.

After the Armistice he served with the Army of Occupation. Upon his discharge from Service, he resumed the practice of his profession, in Dallas, Texas. Office, 1023 ½ Main Street.

Captain FRANK B. HUTTON, JR., Class 1913. From Virginia.
Medical Corps, Field Hospital No. 127, 32nd Division, A. E. F.

He had a narrow escape on the ill-fated *Tuscania*, on his way to France, but was unhurt by the torpedoing of that vessel. He received a commission as First Lieutenant, Medical Corps. He was promoted to Captain soon after arrival in France, and was with Field Hospital No. 127, 32nd Division. He was in every drive in which the American Army participated—from Chateau Thierry to the Argonne.

He has returned home, and his rank is now Captain, Medical Corps, Regular Army.

Home, Abingdon, Virginia.

Captain RICHARD C. COUPLAND, Class 1915. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, A. E. F. Detailed to Aviation Service.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, December, 1917. Transferred to Aviation Service. Sailed for overseas where he served for fifteen months.

He was an aviator in Italy during the Italian Aviation Drive; and was made a member of the Italian Aviation Club, in recognition of service rendered to Italy. He afterwards served on the Western front where he was promoted to a Captaincy in the Coast Artillery Corps.

Since the Armistice he has been stationed at Gloucester, Mass., at the Radio Dynamic Torpedo Station there, engaged in research work that will place the United States ahead of all other countries when the next War comes.

Captain Coupland has won remarkable distinction in the Service.

Captain GUSTAVE R. GERSON, Class 1912. From Texas.

Medical Corps, B. E. F. and A. E. F.

Appointed First Lieutenant, Medical Corps, March, 1917. Sent to France in Medical Reserve Corps for service with the British Expeditionary Force, June 2, 1917. Served first with the Division of Scotch Highlanders. Then attached to the Royal Field Artillery. Was in all the fighting in Flanders. At Cambrai he was temporarily detailed as Field Hospital Commander until relieved by the Reserve. He was wounded in action several times, and was decorated for valour. In February, 1918, he was transferred from the British Force to the A. E. F. and was promoted to Captain.

After his return home and discharge from the Service, he resumed his profession in Houston, Texas. Address, 2502 La Branch Street.

Captain REMBRANDT P. KEEZELL, Class 1914. From Virginia.

Commanding Company "H," 319th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Entered first Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Myer, Virginia, May 14, 1917. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, August 14, 1917, and assigned to 80th Division at Camp Lee, Virginia. Reported for duty, August 27, 1917, and assigned to command Company "H," 319th Infantry. He remained with this command throughout the War.

He participated in all the engagements of the 80th Division—major engagements, Meuse-Argonne Offensive, all three phases. (Casualties of Company "H," 319th Infantry, 27 killed and 78 wounded.)

Service overseas thirteen months.

Discharged at Camp Dix, New Jersey, June 5, 1919.

Present occupation, Circulation Manager of Daily News-Record of Harrisonburg, Virginia. Home, Keezletown, Va.

Captain Keezell's younger brother, Nathaniel H. Keezell, was graduated in 1919. He was a candidate for commission when the Armistice occurred.

These two Graduates are sons of the Hon. George B. Keezell, the distinguished Chairman of the Finance Committee of the Senate of Virginia for so many years.

Captain RALPH M. DAVENPORT, Class 1912. From Colorado.

Ammunition Train, Motor Section, 1st Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, August 15, 1917. Sailed for France with 1st Division. Promoted 1st Lieutenant, August 29, 1917. In all the fighting with his Division. Slightly wounded in March, 1918. Promoted Captain. In command of Ammunition Train, Motor Section, 1st Division.

Home, 1531 Ogden Street, Denver, Colorado.

Captain GUNYON M. HARRISON, Class 1907. From Virginia.

Headquarters Company, 116th Infantry, 29th Division, A. E. F.

He served on the Border in 1916-1917 as Captain, Company "L," 1st Virginia Infantry. Called back into Federal Service on declaration of War with Germany. Commissioned Captain, Headquarters Company, 116th Infantry, 80th Division.

He sailed for France with his unit and participated in the actions in which it was engaged, and behaved with great gallantry. He was the only officer of his Company left after the terrific drive of his Division, all his lieutenants having been killed.

On October 18, 1918, he was very severely wounded, and was in Hospital for over a year.

It is regretted that more details of service are not in hand, and that there has been received no recent tidings of this brave officer's condition.

Captain DAVID M. WADDEY, Class 1913. From Virginia.

Coast Artillery Corps, A. E. F.

He saw service on the Mexican Border, 1916-1917, as Sergeant, 1st Virginia Cavalry. August 15, 1917, he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps. Soon promoted to 1st Lieutenant; and went to France in September, 1917. December, 1917, received training at Heavy Artillery School in France. Promoted Captain, Coast Artillery Corps (14th Artillery).

Served overseas from September 12, 1917 to June 15, 1919, with great honour.

After his return home and discharge, he became Secretary of the Everett Waddey Company, Richmond, Virginia.

Captain GEORGE W. POLK, Class 1909. From Texas.

61st Field Artillery Brigade, A. E. F.

Commissioned, May 16, 1917, Captain, 1st Texas Cavalry. Transferred to Captain, Battery "C," 132nd Field Artillery, 36th Division, on October 15, 1917. April, 1918, completed course, School of Fire, Fort Sill, Oklahoma. June, 1918, ordered to France for advance training in Field Artillery. Completed course at Coetquidan, France, and ordered to report to 61st Field Artillery Brigade, at Redon, and remained with this organization during its entire service in France.

Landed, United States, April, 1919, and discharged at Camp Bowie, Texas.

This scion of a distinguished family added fresh lustre to the honoured name by his splendid service in the World War.

He returned to the practice of law, after his service abroad. Address, 302 Reynolds Building, Fort Worth, Texas.

Captain FRANCIS M. BROWN, Class 1913. From Alabama.

Commanding 320th Field Artillery, 82nd Division, A. E. F.

He enlisted in the National Guard of Alabama in April, 1917. Sent to Officers' Training Camp in May, 1917. Commissioned Captain, Field Artillery, at the close of the Camp. Assigned to 320th Field Artillery, 82nd Division. Sailed for France with this Division. Saw service at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne, in command of a "75" Battery. In France one year.

On his discharge from the Service, he resumed his law practice, at Birmingham, Alabama.

Captain CHARLES T. HOLTZMAN, JR., Class 1915. From Virginia.

Operations Officer, 116th Infantry (Regular), 29th Division, A. E. F.

He served on the Mexican Border as Second Lieutenant, Company "I," 2nd Virginia Infantry, 1916-1917.

Recalled to Federal Service on declaration of War and commissioned Second Lieutenant, H. Q. Company, 116th Infantry (Regular), 29th Division. Promoted to First Lieutenant, Company "H," 116th Infantry and made Battalion Operations and Intelligence Officer. Sailed for overseas with his Division. Promoted Captain, 116th Infantry, Operations Officer.

He was in all the engagements in which the 29th Division served.

After the Armistice he had four months' service as Convoying Officer for the Polish Army from France, and then from Germany, back to Poland. Discharged, Camp Lee, September 3, 1919.

Returned to pre-war service with the Chesapeake and Ohio Railway, Engineering Department. Now Assistant Division Engineer, Huntington Division.

Home, Luray, Virginia.

Captain HENRY PERCIVAL GRAY, JR., Class 1918. From Virginia.

51st (Regular) Infantry.

Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, 51st (Regular) Infantry, August 15, 1917. Promoted 1st Lieutenant, June, 1918. Sailed for France, and participated with honour in all the actions in which his organization served.

In General Pershing's Third "Composite" (Escort) Regiment in France and England.

Promoted to Captain, October, 1919.

He continues in the Service.

Home, 605 W. Grace Street, Richmond, Virginia.

Captain JOSEPH S. WALTON, Class 1912. From Virginia.

Regimental Adjutant, 811th Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, at Fort Myer, Virginia, August 15, 1917. Assigned to duty with 155th Depot Brigade at Camp Lee, Virginia. Commissioned First Lieutenant, Infantry, January 13, 1918.

and appointed Adjutant, Second Section, 155th D. B. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, July 20, 1918, and assigned to 811th Pioneer, Infantry, Camp Dix, N. J. Appointed Regimental Adjutant of this Regiment on its formation.

Reached France, October, 1918. Served with his regiment there until January 13, 1919.

Discharged from Service, August 15, 1919.

His promotions prove his fine soldiery.

Captain JOHN L. McKEE, Class 1915. From Virginia.

7th (Regular) Infantry, 3rd Division, A. E. F.

In January, 1917, he took the examination for Second Lieutenant of Infantry, Regular Army; successfully passed it and was commissioned. On August 5, 1917, he was promoted to the rank of Captain, and has held that rank since. He was graduated from the 2nd Army Corps School in France with grade of "Excellent." He served with the 7th Infantry, 3rd Division, overseas, from February to October, 1918, and took part in four major engagements. He was injured when his horse was killed in battle, and was invalided home.

Since his return to the United States, he has served with the 21st Infantry, 16th Division, which was still his assignment when last heard from (March 26, 1920).

Captain EDWARD RANDOLPH MICHAUX, Class 1917. From North Carolina. Commanding Company "L," 60th U. S. Regular Infantry, 5th Division. A. E. F.

He was with the National Guard of North Carolina on the Mexican Border, 1916-1917, as First Sergeant, 2nd N. C. Infantry.

As soon as his unit was demobilized, after War with Germany had been declared, he entered the Federal Service, receiving a commission as First Lieutenant, Infantry, November 26, 1917. He was assigned to Company "L," 60th U. S. (Regular) Infantry, and went overseas with his regiment. On October 12, 1918, he was wounded in action. After about a month in the Hospital, he returned to duty. In this action he commanded his Company. His Captain, who was in command of the battalion, was killed, and four Lieutenants of his Company were wounded in this action. He received his promotion to the Captaincy of his Company for conspicuous gallantry, soon afterwards, his commission dating from October 4, 1918; and he received an Official Citation for conspicuous bravery in action from a General Officer.

After the Armistice, he served with his command in the Army of Occupation in Germany.

Soon after the return of his organization to the United States, he resigned from the Service.

He is now in the Leaf Tobacco business, with headquarters at Mt. Sterling, Kentucky (J. P. Taylor Company). Home, Goldsboro, N. C.

Captain Michaux had completed all but the First Class course, when he volunteered for Service on the Mexican Border, and was serving still in the National Guard, when his Class was graduated. By his long and distinguished service in the defense of his Country, and his fine record at the

V. M. I., for three years, he is believed to have well earned his Diploma from his Alma Mater, and she will honour herself by bestowing it upon him. This is the judgment of all who know this splendid and loyal Alumnus.

Captain EDGAR C. OUTTEN, Class 1912. From Virginia.

1st Lt., 17th F. A., U. S. A., A. E. F., and later promoted to Captain
36th F. A., U. S. A.

Sergeant, Field Artillery, Virginia National Guard, November, 1915-May, 1917. From June 19, 1916 to March, 14, 1917, and again from April 2 to May 31, 1917, he was with the Virginia National Guard in Federal Service.

May 31, 1917 to August 15, 1917, he served at the First Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer. On the last named date he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the Field Artillery Reserve Corps.

He left the U. S. for foreign service, September 7, 1917. He was in training at the Ecole d'Artillerie, Fontainebleau, France, from September 24 to November 30, 1917. At School of Fire, Saumer, France, December 1-31, 1917, receiving a Certificate of Service.

He was assigned to the 17th F. A., 2d F. A. Brigade, 2d Division, A. E. F., on January 12, 1918.

He served with this organization until August 11, 1918, as follows:

At Firing Centre, Valdahon, France, January-February, 1918.

In Verdun Sector, Western Front, March, April and May, 1918.

At Chateau Thierry, May 31-July 13.

In Soissons-Chateau Thierry Counter-Offensive, July 18-August 1, 1918.

In Lorraine, August, 1918.

Ordered to U. S., arriving September 1, 1918.

Temporarily attached to 33rd F. A., Camp Meade, Md., September 9-16, 1918.

Promoted to Captain and assigned to 36th F. A., Camp McClellan, Ala., (per W. D. Tel., September 13, 1918.)

In command of Battery "A," 36th F. A., September 19, 1918-February 7, 1919.

Honourably discharged as Captain February 7, 1919, at Camp McClellan, Ala. Accepted commission as Captain, Field Artillery Reserve Corps, April 23, 1919.

This gallant son of the V. M. I. made a record in the World War to be proud of. The blood of martyrs runs in his veins, for his maternal grandfather, Captain Joseph W. Clanton, of Virginia, gave his life for the Confederate cause at Marietta, Georgia. It is not strange then that from his earliest youth he was imbued with a martial spirit which found a field for its fullest development in the great War from which we have just emerged with so much honour.

Captain Outten's bravery is exceeded only by his modesty. It is such men as he his Alma Mater delights to honour.

These verses on "Preparedness," written by the subject of this special notice early in 1916, appeared in the Richmond Times-Dispatch at that time:

AMERICA'S DEFENDERS.

America, we are thy sons,
 And we shall keep thee free.
 For in our veins there flows the blood
 Of Washington and Lee.

No foreign flag upon thy soil
 Shall we allow to stand;
 No iron shackles from abroad
 Shall touch thy foot or hand.

They mock thy army, say 'tis small,
 Thy navy, too, they scorn;
 Have they forgot the laurels won
 Since freedom here was born?

They say thy untrained citizens
 Will never soldiers be;
 Have they forgot those valiant men
 Who fought with Robert Lee?

America, thy sons are true,
 And if thou wilt but call,
 Ten million men will give to thee
 Their homes, their lives, their all.

For thou dost stand for what is right,
 For "freedom of the seas";
 God grant the Stars and Stripes may float
 Forever in the breeze!

Of the more than two hundred and sixty First Lieutenants who served in the Army alone, only the following can be specially mentioned here, because the details of service are still lacking:

First Lieutenant HENRY JOUETTE GEIGER, Class 1902. From Virginia. Chaplain, 51st (Regular) Infantry, 6th Division, A. E. F.

As far as known, there were but four Graduates who served throughout the War as Chaplains, namely:

Major William W. Brander, Class 1887. 8th Cavalry, U. S. A. (Retired in January, 1920, after nearly twenty years' faithful service with the 8th Cavalry);

Captain William T. Willis, Class 1905. 150th Infantry, A. E. F.;

First Lieutenant Henry J. Geiger, Class 1902. 51st (Regular) Infantry, A. E. F.; and

Lieutenant Robert C. George, Class 1887. U. S. A.

The first three are Clergymen of the Episcopal Church, and are Virginians. The fourth is from Texas, and is a Minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South.

It is regretted that the full details of service of Major Brander and of Captains Willis and George are not yet in hand.

First Lieutenant Geiger's splendid service is known, and it is due him, and the important branch of the Service to which he is attached, that the facts be given here.

First Lieutenant Geiger's whole life may be truthfully characterized as one of Service—service to God and service to his fellowmen. He is, withal, a born soldier. He comes of a race of soldiers. His father was a Confederate Soldier. And all the high ideals of the true soldier inhere in him. He deliberately chose the sacred ministry as his vocation in life—no other appealed to him like that. But he has never lost his love for things military. Wherever his home has been, since his ordination to the Christian Ministry, he has been a soldier—a member (Chaplain) of the National Guard. In Kentucky, he was Chaplain in that State's armed force, and, later, in Alabama, he became Chaplain of one of the leading Military organizations. When her State troops were mobilized for service on the Mexican Border, in 1916, he was with them. This somewhat active experience in the field, that savoured of War, served but to increase and emphasize his desire for a soldier's career, in connection with his work in his sacred calling. And so he applied for a commission as Chaplain in the regular Army, and received it, in August, 1917. He immediately reported for duty with the 51st (Regular) Infantry at Chickamauga Park, Georgia. There, his regiment remained until the latter part of June, 1918, when it was ordered to Camp Mills, New York, from which station it was ordered to embark for Liverpool, July 17th. In a few days after arriving in England, his regiment reached France.

The duties of a U. S. Chaplain, in this great War, were manifold. Besides looking after the souls of the men under his spiritual charge, he was required to look after their bodies and their material comfort, as well, in a measure. On the field of battle, at the advance Emergency Hospitals, he was a valuable assistant to the Surgeons. When the dead could be reached, he buried the riddled bodies, with Christian rites, though without formal ceremony—often where the shells and machine-gun bullets were thickest. Visitation of the wounded and sick was one of his paramount duties and pleasures. Wherever religious, mental, or bodily comfort was needed, there he found his post of duty. But other duties were his—not connected with his sacred calling. He had to assist the Graves Registration Service, and he was called on to perform a hundred other services. In fact, he was probably, after the Surgeon, the hardest worked officer of the regiment. One of his duties was to act as "Town Major," that is, to remain behind, when his regiment removed from its station in a town and settle all proper claims that were presented; to remove all Government property—ammunition, supplies, etc. (for which he was given a detail of enlisted men and the necessary trucks); to see that the place vacated by the troops was left in a proper sanitary condition; and to perform such other acts as might be devolved by superior authority on him. All these duties were performed by First Lieutenant Geiger, Chaplain of the 51st Infantry. So he was always a very busy officer in the A. E. F.

At Arc-en-Barrois, Haute Marne, his regiment was in training (in billets) until the latter part of August, 1918. It was here he first served as Town Major, when the troops left the trenches about August 27. He re-joined the regiment in the Leming Sector, in Alsace, in a few days. Here the regiment remained until September 10, and here First Lieutenant Geiger was first under shell fire—for two hours, on September 9. On the 10, the regiment was transferred to Lac Noir Sector, Alsace. Here the regiment was shelled daily. Its work consisted in patrolling "No Man's Land," raiding, and generally keeping the Enemy busy—"And the Enemy seemed obsessed," said Lieutenant Geiger, "with the same purpose, as to us." The artillery fire was incessant, and the regiment suffered quite a number of losses. Infantry engagements were mere raids, and patrol clashes were sometimes severe, and then of minor importance.

On October 12, the regiment was sent to a Rest Area, in the rear, to fill up with replacements, and to re-equip, or to re-place shortages. In the meantime, while the regiment was at rest near Gerardmer, he was ordered forward with an "Advance Party" to Souilly (First Army Headquarters), Department of the Meuse, and then on to Rambuzan, to prepare for the regiment entering the lines, North of Verdun. He staid there until October 24, and then proceeded, by orders, to Camp des Roumaines, in the Argonne, and thence on to Ippecourt, where he and his detail were subjected to severe aerial bombardment. He waited for two days in an abandoned camp for the regiment to come up. From then on the regiment was in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, until in sight of Sedan, when it was withdrawn, on November 6, and ordered into the line at Bois-de-Champneuville, seven miles from Verdun. The regiment had retraced its steps and was at Cornay, when the Armistice was signed. It continued to retrace its steps (on foot), reaching Recey-sur-Ource, December 8. On December 12, he was ordered to Colmiers-le-Bas, as Town Major. He took over the Commune and remained in charge of it. On April 26, 1919, the regiment left for Germany, but he staid behind as Town Major to clean up the town, which work was finished on May 2, and he then returned the Commune to the French authorities. He was ordered to proceed to Toul, for the same purpose, and then to Metz, and thence to Luxemburg, and on the following day to Coblenz; and the next day he reported to his regiment at Eller, on the Moselle River, and was permanently billeted at Bremen, three miles from Eller. Here he staid until the regiment left Germany, in June. While there he visited Cologne, Bonn, Coblenz, Mainz, Bingen and Wiesbaden, and had a "Howling Good Time," he said.

While at Bremen, he frequently visited the nearby towns and villages to see the men of the regiment billeted in them. He was at Cochem the day Major Hammond Johnson, Class 1904, dropped dead, and he buried him in the German Cemetery there, on the Moselle River.

About the 28 of May, the regiment was ordered to Brest and in a few days, embarked for home, arriving at New York, June 12, 1919. It then proceeded to Camp Merritt; and then into Canada; and then to Detroit; and then to Camp Grant, near Chicago, where he has been stationed ever since, except when with a recruiting detachment, touring Wisconsin and Illinois in trucks.

He was several times knocked down by shells bursting, but never received a scratch, though he was always on duty with the front line as Regimental Chaplain, and never on any line but the front. Every regiment had three chaplains—one in the front line, one in the support line and one in the reserve line. Many of his burials were conducted under fire, and several in "No Man's Land," in the dark.

But such a running account as that above given can not show the countless acts of mercy and love and deeds of valour performed by this Chaplain, in the times of stress and peril, in which he took such an active part. He was at the beck and call of every living man in his regiment and of all its honoured dead, as well. Aye, *that* was one of his chief duties—to perform "the last sad rites" of the Church over his fallen comrades, whenever and wherever they made the supreme sacrifice. His place—all who know this practical Christian and brave soldier know of a surety—was always on the front line where lurked the "King of Terrors"; but Geiger had no fear of him.

It is fitting to recall here the heroic deed he performed on April 1, 1912, when the waters of the Mississippi deluged the town of Hickman, Kentucky, where he lived and ministered, when he rescued from watery graves, two women and two children, at the imminent risk of sacrificing his own life (but that gave him no concern). It was for this sublime act, this crucifixion of Self, that, upon the recommendation of his fellow-townsmen, the Carnegie Hero Fund Commission awarded him a bronze medal and one thousand dollars. He consecrated this gift to the education, in part, of his little son, when he should be old enough to enter the V. M. I.

When a fellow Alumnus of the V. M. I. was foully murdered by a leading politician of his Kentucky town, and the officers of the town were slow in performing their duty in bringing the murderer to the bar of Justice, it was he who fearlessly sought and found the evidence to prosecute him. He was the organizer of the Boy Scouts of his town and the founder of the Juvenile Court there.

He wrote the writer in 1912:

"If there be credit due anyone for the duty I performed to the flood sufferers, it is to the Virginia Military Institute who gave me my State Cadetship, and to my heroic soldier brother who provided the other necessary means and made it possible for me to graduate at the V. M. I. where I learned the true meaning of Obedience and Duty, and I could not have been true to my Alma Mater, had I failed to have tried to do my full duty."

No wonder such a hero was wanted as a Chaplain in the Army! No wonder the members of the glorious "Fifty-first" hold him in everlasting admiration and love!

An older brother, also a Graduate, Captain William C. Geiger, U. S. A., gave up his life, gallantly fighting in the Philippine Insurrection.

It is such Graduates as these who honour their Alma Mater and their Country. And the V. M. I. will ever cherish their memory as one of the most precious jewels in her crown.

First Lieutenant CLAUDE R. CAMMER, Class 1915, "Honour" Graduate and "First Captain." From Virginia.

Machine-Gun Company, 1st Division, A. E. F.

He was commissioned First Lieutenant at the first Fort Myer Officers' Training Camp, May 9, 1917, and held that rank during his entire service. He sailed for overseas service, June 14, 1917, and went into the trenches on November 17, of that year. He was in command of his Machine-Gun Company at the battle of Cantigny, May 28, 1918. He was also in the Counter-Offensive of July 18, 1918, west of Soissons. He was gassed at Cantigny and severely wounded—permanently disabled—in the action of July 18. He was in Hospital in France, and then invalided home to Walter Reed General Hospital, at Washington, at which place he was honourably discharged, January 13, 1919.

Lieutenant Cammer's wounds were very serious, though the fact was not known until he reached the Hospital in Washington. A bullet entered his breast, a little above the heart, and passed downward through the left lung, just missing the kidney; and while waiting to be evacuated, he was again wounded by a shrapnel breaking several of his ribs, one piece penetrating his left lung, and another his left shoulder. It was this last wound in the shoulder that has given him most trouble, as it injured the nerve and rendered the arm useless.

During half of his service he commanded his outfit, and the remainder of the time was second in command.

A high V. M. I. Officer on the Staff of the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., in a private letter to the Superintendent of the V. M. I., said (referring to the battle of Cantigny):

"One battalion of Infantry had to reinforce the line with some companies, in broad daylight, under a terrific bombardment of very heavy artillery and a deadly machine-gun fire, and, during a counter-attack, to carry ammunition forward. This battalion's commander was Major H. I. T. Creswell (V. M. I.), who personally led it in the attack, and the Machine-Gun Company in the battalion was commanded by Cammer who is making a fine record."

First Lieutenant FOSTER VINCENT BROWN, JR., Class 1912.

From Tennessee.

28th Infantry, 1st Division, A. E. F.

Enlisted at Officers' Training School at Fort Oglethorpe, and was commissioned Second Lieutenant in August, 1917. He was among the first to volunteer for overseas duty. He arrived in France, September 1-10, 1917, with Company "F," 28th Infantry, in which command he remained. He was severely wounded at the Marne in July, 1918, and was in Hospital for some time. He was at the battle of St. Mihiel. He was severely gassed in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, and was still in Hospital when the Historiographer heard of him last (January, 1919). He was promoted to First Lieutenant, and was awarded the "Croix de Guerre" for a gallant act, of which he said nothing to his family, except that he had performed a "little stunt," which a French General witnessed, and he was then given this honour. But his father, Judge Brown, learned from other sources that the "little stunt" consisted in his carrying his Captain from the battlefield.

under heavy fire, after he himself had been severely injured, and that it was for this act of valour and sublime self-effacement he was decorated by the French Commander-in-Chief.

His father said he was sure Lieutenant Brown "would not wish anything put in the V. M. I. record that would make any great claim for him." But it is just such heroes as he whom his Alma Mater wishes to memorialize.

First Lieutenant CHARLES ARMAND MINTON, Class 1909.
From New York City.

Commanding Company "I," 305th Infantry, 77th Division, A. E. F.
Died in the Service in France.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, at the first Officers' Training Camp at Plattsburg, N. Y., August 15, 1917, having been a volunteer for the duration of the War. He was assigned to duty as Second Lieutenant, Company "M," 305th Infantry, 77th Division, and served as such from the time of the formation of the regiment to January 1, 1918. Then, as First Lieutenant, to June 28; then, on detached service, purchasing horses for the Government. He re-joined his regiment, August 18. Was appointed Adjutant of the Third Battalion, September 17. Transferred to Company "I" which he commanded from September 28 to October 15. Evacuated sick. Died at his post in Evacuation Hospital No. 9, October 18, 1918. There were two reports—one that he was wounded (gassed). But the immediate cause of his death was pneumonia, as his father wrote. He was in action with Company "M," at the Vesle and the Aisne, and commanded Company "I" at the Argonne in its first phase.

The above is the information regarding his Service which the War Department gives.

He was a son of Mr. J. McKim Minton, a prominent lawyer of New York, and a nephew of Hon. DeLancey Nicoll, and was a man of the highest ideals and always true to his Alma Mater.

First Lieutenant THOMAS DWYER AMORY, Class 1916. From Delaware.
26th Infantry, First Division, A. E. F.
Killed in action in France.

Here the writer's pen falters, as well it may; but another tells the story of this hero's deeds and death in true and eloquent words.

He and his younger brother, First Lieutenant George S. Amory (also a V. M. I. boy), enlisted in the first Plattsburg Officers' Training School, and both were commissioned Second Lieutenants in August, 1917.

Lieutenant Thomas Amory was told to be ready to sail at a moment's notice, and on September 8, 1917, he embarked from New York with the 26th Infantry (Regular), First Division. Abroad, Lieutenant Amory was picked, with three others of the First Division, to train at the Fifth British School of Scouting. Two of the others were killed within sixty days at their dangerous work of scouting, and Amory was wounded at Montdidier, May 24, 1918, four days before the Cantigny fight in which sixty-two per cent of the officers of the 26th were killed. He returned to the trenches in August, but was not cured of his severe wound, and was really unfit for duty; but his dauntless spirit would brook no longer surcease from the duties

and dangers at the front. The days passed and October 2 dawned. It was desired to locate the defense line of the German forces opposing his regiment, and it was necessary to send forward a patrol. So volunteers were called for to perform the hazardous duty. Of course, every officer responded, but Amory was selected, and took out a patrol of sixty-four men. But let the Commander-in-Chief's Citation, accompanying the "D. S. C." awarded him, posthumously, tell the story, so pathetic and yet so glorious:

"Second Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory, deceased, 26th Infantry. For extraordinary heroism in action near Verdun, France, October 2, 1918. Lieutenant Amory took out a patrol of sixty-four men, penetrating the Enemy's lines for the purpose of reconnoitering terrain over which an advance was to be made on the following morning. When his patrol was fired on by machine-guns from all sides, this officer led three of his men forward to clear the machine-gun nests, placing the rest of his men under cover. He succeeded in overcoming one of these nests, and killing the crew; but as he was advancing on another gun, located about ten yards away, Lieutenant Amory was killed by a machine-gun bullet, his last words being: 'We will take that nest or die trying.'"

Lieutenant Charles Ridgely, of New York, his dear friend and comrade, of the same regiment, wrote beautifully and most tenderly of him, telling how the men all wept when the survivors of the patrol came back and reported their commander's heroic death. He told of the mess cook, who begged to be given a rifle that he might avenge this officer, "the most popular and most beloved officer of the battalion," and "afraid of nothing," as his Major (later, Lieutenant Colonel), Barnwell Rhett Legge, of South Carolina, told one of Amory's V. M. I. comrades.

The Editor of the leading journal of his home City thus wrote of this valorous soldier and noble gentleman:

*"ONE OF A HUNDRED HEROES."

"It is a beautiful consolation to the father and friends of Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory that the action in which he lost his life, fighting to make the world free from the accursed grip of the damnable Hun, was picked out by General Pershing as one of the hundred of the bravest acts performed by the 2,000,000 American soldiers in a war wherein the valour of our men reached the highest test that can be applied to the human kind. Wilmington proudly insists that she shall share the glory won by this son of our citizen who mourns the loss of one so finely fit and perfectly attuned to serve the Country, and who yet rejoices that he had such an off-spring to give to the cause of liberty and Christianity.

"General Pershing picked well in making this choice to illustrate the efficiency and unflinching sense of appreciation of the American Soldier—that all he had, and was, belonged to the nation, and that he was unafraid to give this all, were he called upon. Lieutenant Amory knew no sense of danger, hesitation or dread. The opportunity came to him to immortalize himself at the darkest hour of the world's war, at a time when the cause of right and truth demanded that no man fail, or think of self, or pause, even though confronted with the assurance that death waited where the great cause called him.

*In allusion to the article in the *Ladies' Home Journal* in June-August, 1919, wherein the Editor gives brief sketches and photographs of "One Hundred Heroes" slain in France, whom the Commander-in-Chief named as those specially worthy to be immortalized.

"Marching with a handful of men into the jaws of death, with machine-guns pouring their deadly torrents of bullets from every quarter, requires more than heroism, as the world understands heroism. It demands a consecration to God above, that is an inspiration to all who even read in pulseless types of such an achievement.

"Lieutenant Amory went to his death, as such men ever do, when rarely they are found, with rejoicing on his lips that he had done his part and had not considered in the slightest the peril to his own life. One after another of his men had fallen, some he had sent to cover, while he kept on until the Boche machine-gun found its mark. Then, even though knowing that his life was forfeited, it was not for him to murmur, or to bewail his passing, but he husbanded his last breath to shout to his little handful of men: 'We will take that nest or die trying.' He did both.

"In all the valorous deeds of a war that developed the highest type of courage and inspired the highest sense of duty in those who followed the Stars and Stripes, there are none recorded that show so eloquently as this why the German armies were free to admit that they were undone, beaten, and regarded with fear the clean, alert men, the eager gymnasts, the men who lived in the open much, the men who through the freedom of their Country had learned to fear nothing, had acquired initiative and force, and were indeed invincible.

"When the history of Germany's awful wrong is written we will find outstanding on the pages such brilliant achievements as will make us proud as a people, but none, or few, will probably approach the magnificent dash of Lieutenant Amory, or bring more glory to the American Army.

"We congratulate the father of the valorous young soldier that his son has won eternal and enduring fame, and we are proud as Wilmingtonians—yea, as Delawareans—for his deed is great enough to shed its glory over all our State—for having such a man to give to a cause so great, so intimately affecting all mankind.

"When in these after days we as Delawareans set about to memorialize the deeds of our sons in some poor way, but the best we may, let us set a shaft or tablet to the man who, as he was dying on the field of battle—the memorable Verdun—spent his last breath calling:

"'We will take that nest or die trying.'"

Lieutenant Amory was promoted to First Lieutenant on September 5, but he made no official use of his new rank; he was occupied about more serious things then.

The following letter from Lieutenant Charles Ridgely, mentioned above, to Lieutenant George S. Amory, shows how the fallen hero was loved for his sterling traits, while, at the same time, it does credit to the fine feelings of the gallant and modest gentleman who penned it:

"February 27, 1919.

"Dear Amory:

"Yesterday I got your own long letter and the nicest kind of a letter from your father. It is utterly beyond me to express how it makes me feel—the attitude you all have taken toward me. Heavens, man, I did nothing. Certainly, I could not have done less than write Tom's father, when he was gone. And if there was anything extraordinary about my letter, it was that I felt worse about his going than I could have felt about anyone, except my own kid brother, who fought through with the 33rd Division. And you know that there is nothing extraordinary in the fact that I loved Old Tom. Wherever courage and gentleness and a clean heart command respect, he would have been loved.

"I am sending this note home, for I suppose you are already on your way. I shall follow you before long with Company 'I' of the 308th Infantry, in the 77th Division, where I have transferred to go home and get back to civil life. * * *

"When I come back, I shall, of course, go to see your father, and I hope to meet you there. If occasion presents itself, I shall go myself to Eclisfontaine and find where Tom rests. I have wanted to for a long time.

"Please tell your father that the things he has written me, and written you, about me, put an ache in my heart; and I feel altogether unworthy, as I read his fine letters.

"In time, I have no doubt a 'Medal of Honour' will come to you for Tom. I wish I could tell you how his example helped me. His was a fine life, finely given. Why do they always take the best, and let others of us through?

"Until I see you.

Sincerely yours,"

In January, 1920, Lieutenant George S. Amory returned to France, taking his brother's First Sergeant, Charles W. O'Connor, with him, to find, if possible, his brother's grave on the battlefield.

It is gratifying to know that they succeeded in their sacred mission, and that his brother's remains were removed to a French Cemetery, and there interred with religious ceremony, as it was his family's wish that they lie there, near where he gave his life to help save France.

In this connection, the following extract from an article, entitled—"Back to the Battlefields," by Sergeant O'Connor, a Cleveland newspaper man, which recently appeared, will be read with interest. Sergeant O'Connor was wounded while serving with Company "D," 26th Infantry:

"Suddenly, just a few weeks ago, I found myself leaning on the aft rail of the liner, La Lorraine, looking back at the Statue of Liberty, headed once more for France—in civies.

"Going back, after more than a year, to the very ground in the Meuse-Argonne upon which my outfit, Company "D," 26th Infantry, had advanced in those wild days of October, 1918—back to the ruined towns and the fields and ravines where so many comrades fell, and where a machine-gun finally got my range.

"On this return there was to be a very definite test of memory of those scenes of battle.

"My particular mission was to try to locate on a desolate hillside, the grave of an Officer of my Company, Lieutenant Thomas D. Amory, of Wilmington, Del.

"We had buried Lieutenant Amory in pitch darkness at midnight, Oct. 4, 1918, after a mad day, near the hill-crest where he had been killed by machine-gun fire, while leading a daring day-light patrol.

"The grave had been marked by a small cleft stake, bearing a silver identification tag—the only thing we could find, feeling in the darkness.

"Later search had failed to find the burial place. It had not been possible for me to return, because I was hit, three days later, on patrol.

"At the request of Lieutenant Amory's family, I sailed last December to search for the grave. I knew the spot was near a small town and a cross roads. And I felt I could go back there and locate the wrecked stable, the red-roofed farmhouse, the row of trees, the ridge, the pathway, and the little stake at the foot of the slope.

"I remembered the sentence in the First Division Order which sent Lieutenant Amory out on his patrol—to find the Enemy, that gray morning of October 2. 'This patrol will be commanded by a particularly faithful and courageous officer.'

"Then the memory of how this young officer, just returned to the fighting after being seriously wounded at Montdidier, looked back as he started, and grinned, and said: 'This is all in the game, old boy.'

"Of that patrol of 75 men, about 30 came back in the next two days to tell how they advanced until machine-guns opened fire all about, killing Lieutenant Amory, and Sheppard and Clater, and Zak, and the rest, instantly.

"'Man, there was as fine an officer as God ever made,' big Sergeant Yarboro had told me. tears in his eyes. He had come back with one arm swinging loose. He had tried to carry his lieutenant out of the fire.

"But halfway along the road from Gegnes to Exermont I caught sight of a ridge that seemed familiar. I jumped from the car, looked about, then, once more for me, I was back in it—back without the crash of shells, and the whistle of machine-gun bullets, and the sight of running men. There was the wrecked stable at the crossroads, the red-roofed farmhouse from which the murderous fire had come, the little stream—the very planks—we had dashed across. And there, on the ridge, were the shelter-holes where my Company had dug in at night, the tree that marked Company P. C., the ravine where battalion headquarters had been, and the dressing-station.

"Straight to the end of the row of trees we went. There, in the weeds, with thumping heart, I saw the little cleft stake, and the silver identification tag, and the pile of stones. * * *.

"A new white cross has been added to the long rows at Argonne Cemetery. It is marked 'Thomas D. Amory, Lieutenant, 26th U. S. Inf.'"

First Lieutenant JOHN CRAIG MILLER, JR., Class 1916.

From West Virginia.

Second Engineers, later, F. A., A. E. F.

When War was declared, he was in New York, and he went immediately to Washington and offered his services to the Chief of Engineers, U. S. Army, and was told that he would be notified in due time as to his appointment as an Officer in the Engineers. But he was impatient and went to Wheeling to see the Commander of the Pittsburgh Regiment of Engineers, but found that organization was already completed. He then enlisted in the first Engineer Training School at Fort Benjamin Harrison, where he remained five or six weeks, being then ordered to Fort Leavenworth. On August 10, 1917, he received his commission of Second Lieutenant in the Second Engineers, U. S. A. He had two weeks previously passed the examination for Field Artillery and was offered a commission in that branch of the regular Army, which he declined, preferring to remain in the Engineers. After his leave home, he was ordered back to Fort Leavenworth for additional instructions, and to be an instructor there in some branches. After finishing that course in December he was given a short leave to visit his home, and then ordered to Camp Dodge, Des Moines, and, on January 20, was ordered to report to the General commanding at Hoboken for overseas duty. He sailed from New York, January 26, 1918, and arrived safely in France about February 10, his ship being in the convoy immediately in advance of the ill-fated Tuscania.

He was on the front during March, April and the first of May, and then at a Training School; returned to the front later in May, and continued there all of June and a part of July, in the Toul Sector. He was with the Second Engineers, Second Division, which regiment was in the Drive the Allies started in the neighbourhood of Lucy-le-Bocage, a few miles from Chateau Thierry.

A sergeant of Artillery, from his City, was in the same Drive and stated that Lieutenant Miller was thirty-eight days on the front under almost

continuous fire, and for twelve days especially in June, being under both shell and gas fire. He stated also that one night Lieutenant Miller went out with the thirty-seven men left in his platoon and returned the next morning with only seven, the others having been either killed or wounded. It was then he performed the gallant deed for which he later received both the "D. S. C." and the "Croix de Guerre."

He was called to Headquarters, A. E. F., July 19, and while there was transferred (at his request) to the Field Artillery, Regular Army, with a Second Lieutenant's Commission, receiving later promotion to the grade of First Lieutenant. He was sent to the Artillery School for about three weeks to qualify for duty.

A Lieutenant-Colonel, Judge Advocate General, at General Headquarters, A. E. F., a near neighbor and friend of his family in Huntington, wrote his father, August 1, 1918:

"Your letter of July 2 has just reached me. I wrote you the other day that Craig had been here and had gone down towards Nice on a leave. He came in about the 18th of July, looking fine and was in fine spirits. He had in his possession an order, setting out that he had been appointed a provisional Second Lieutenant of Field Artillery, with rank from May 1 (as I remember the date). He told me that he had accepted it and was sent over here to report to the Commander-in-Chief and he expected to be assigned to Staff duty, or sent to a School. After he reported here, he was told that it would be some days before his orders would come through, and, upon his application, he was given a leave of twelve days. Thereupon, he cleaned me out of all the money I had, and embarked for Nice. I admonished him in a fatherly way. He seemed to know what was going on at home and had some letters. My idea is that he will be sent to one of the Schools, and when he gets through with that, he will get on a Staff, and that seems to be his notion about it.

"He seems to have gotten along well at the front, and had been in a scrap or two, and has received favourable comment from his Superior Officer for his conduct under fire, and I heard that he had been recommended for a decoration. Don't give yourself any concern about him, as he is getting along all right. He told me he was going to accept the regular commission, as it carried with it more prestige; that he was sorry he did not take a regular commission a year ago, in which event he would now be a Captain. He further stated that it was not his purpose to stay in the Army, that he was fed up on this War, and when it was over, he was going to marry a rich girl and come home. He did not indicate that the girl had been selected, or, if selected, had been consulted about it."

Lieutenant Miller wrote his parents from "The Heavy Artillery School, A. P. O. No. 733, A. E. F.," November 17, 1918:

"I have never done so much work before in my life as I am doing now. Really, it is as one of the boys remarked—'if you drop your pencil and take time to pick it up, you find yourself a month behind.' What I am doing is studying heavy artillery, and I am at Angers. The work is very interesting and also very hard, being quite complicated and technical. * * *.

"I received your letter saying my commission as First Lieutenant, F. A. had come. I received a telegram last Wednesday from G. H. Q. to the same effect, so I am wearing white bars now, instead of gold.

"You knew I was awarded the 'D. S. C.' back in June. It was presented to me Wednesday by General West. There was a special formation of all

the troops at Angers—about 3,000 enlisted personnel and 700 officers, including twenty field officers and Generals.”

He also received the French “Croix de Guerre.”

The Commander-in-Chief's Citation with the “D. S. C.” was as follows:

“Second Lieutenant John Craig Miller, Jr., Engineers. About midnight, June 19-20, 1918, near Lucy-le-Bocage, with a few volunteers, entered a woods heavily shelled and gassed, and recovered two wounded members of his platoon.”

First Lieutenant Miller's father, J. C. Miller, was graduated in the Class of 1880, and is a most loyal, generous and devoted “Old Cadet.”

First Lieutenant JOHN C. NELSON, JR, Class 1918. From Virginia.
119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F.
Prisoner of War.

Left the Institute, June 8, 1917, for first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer, Virginia. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, U. S. R., August 15, and assigned to the 80th Division at Camp Lee. Transferred to the 30th Division at Camp Sevier, Sept. 2. Assigned to Co. “F,” 2nd N. C. Infantry, which Company he remained with until March 1, 1919. The 2nd North Carolina Infantry was changed, under the re-organization plan, to the 119th Infantry. Sailed from Philadelphia, May 6, 1918, on a British boat and landed at Liverpool, England, May 27, and at Calais, France, May 28. Trained in the Licque Area during June, and went into the line at Ypres, early in July, for instruction with the British. Went to a School in July in the Southern part of France, and returned to his outfit on the first of August in the same area. Relieved the 33rd British Division in the Ypres Sector, August 15, and stayed there until September 4. During this time the Boche evacuated Mount Kemmel which was just to his right, and he took part in a little attack advancing about 1,500 or 2,000 yards. This was his first action, other than merely holding the line, and his unit was very successful. He moved from this sector on Sept. 7, and went in training for the fall advance between Cambrai and St. Quentin. Went into the line, September 27, and attacked the famous Hindenburg Line on the morning of September 29. Very successful in this attack, taking all the objectives and capturing 1,800 men and killing many more. He was captured that day about noon, with six other men from various companies of the regiment. His capture was due to the fact that his right flank was held up for a long time, early that morning, and in the fog and smoke he got separated from his outfit. When captured he was within bombing distance of his objective, and at least 2,000 yards ahead of the line. He found out later that the Division did not reach this objective (which was the last one) until around 7 o'clock that evening. The line broke very easily, directly in front of him, and as communication was very poor, and vision still worse, he walked into a trap, without knowing it.

The first three weeks of his captivity was anything but pleasant. He was moved from place to place, sometimes by train and sometimes walking. The nights were very sharp, and all suffered a great deal from the lack of food and clothing. He traveled at one time for thirty-six hours without

food or water, other than a quarter of a loaf of black bread which was unpalatable. During his journey into Germany he went through two allied air raids, which, though not very pleasant, raised the air service in his estimation 100 per cent. His first stop in Germany, for any length of time, was at Karlsrhue. He was kept there locked in a room in an old American hotel for three days. After being questioned he was sent to a concentration camp in the heart of the town where he stayed for two weeks. Upon entering this camp he was searched again, and everything he had succeeded in smuggling through previous inspections was taken from him. He got very good treatment here, as the American Red Cross had established its headquarters, and the prisoners were given some good food through them. They were all given a good bath too, which was something none of them had had for at least three weeks, and some had been longer than that without one. At this camp there were officers from all the allied armies. Several of them tried to escape, but were not successful. From here all the American officers were sent to Villingen which is near Constance, on the Swiss border. They were sent there about the middle of October and stayed until the 23 of November when they were started on their way back to France. At this camp Nelson met 1st Lieutenant R. B. Rhett, from Charleston, S. C., who graduated from the Institute in the Class of 1910, and Charlie Nash, of Class 1917, who were both prisoners. On November 29 he crossed the Swiss border, and, after a long day's journey through Switzerland, landed at Belgrade, France, that night. The prisoners were met there by an American Red Cross train and carried to the Base Hospital at Allerey. They were kept there two weeks and then most of them were returned to their old outfits. He rejoined his regiment about the middle of December, in the Le Mans area. He stayed there until about the middle of February when he moved to the forwarding camp at Le Mans. He remained there until March 10, when he was moved to St. Nazaire for transportation to the States. He sailed from there, March 18, and landed at Charleston, S. C., April 1. From there he was sent to Camp Jackson to be mustered out, and on April 29, after he had had two weeks' leave, he received his discharge.

[Three V. M. I. men had the misfortune to be made Prisoners of War—Surgeon R. B. Rhett, Captain Charles P. Nash and First Lieutenant John C. Nelson, Jr., Rhett and Nash have given their experiences of prison-life. Now, let Nelson give his experience.]

A Few Events in the Every Day Life of a Kriegs-Gefangenenlager at Villingen, Baden, as related in his Diary by J. C. Nelson, Jr., 1st Lieutenant, U. S. Army, Officers' Prison Camp, Villingen, Baden, embracing the period, September 29-November 27, 1918:

"Sept. 29th, 1918.

"Jumped off" at 5:50 A. M. just in front of Bellicourt. Everything went O. K. until about 7:30 when the fog became so dense that one could not see any distance. Lost connection with my platoon then, and with rest of the Company. Decided to push ahead with the men I had, who were from E, F, G, H, and K Companies. Met Jackson about 8 o'clock with a few men, and we both decided the only thing to do was to keep up with the barrage and trust to luck that the line would catch up with us. We mopped up several trenches and sent back numerous prisoners. At this time we

were not in connection with either my right or left flank, and I kept connection with the few men I had by calling from one man to another. Suddenly machine-guns opened up on us, and two men were wounded next to me. The line stopped and lay down, but did not fire, as they could see nothing to fire at. At this time Jackson and I had about ten men. We ordered them to take cover and wait for the fog to lift. Jackson and I and one runner took cover in a small T. M. hole, and proceeded to wait until the fog lifted. It lifted very suddenly about ten o'clock, and we found that we were about 15 yards in front of the Boche line which was very heavily manned with machine-guns and infantry. We lay quiet, in the hope that the Australians would pass over us, but no such luck. About 10.30 a party of Boche surrounded us and made us prisoners of war. We were first searched in the trench, and everything of value was taken from us. I lost a good safety razor, field glasses and all toilet articles. We were then marched about twenty kilos to Division Headquarters where we were again searched, and here I lost my trench coat, with the wool lining. The Intelligence Officer kept it, and he was seen by Hawkins wearing it the next day. He was from Chicago and about as contemptible as could be. I should like very much to meet him after the War, on an equal basis, and give him what he deserves. We spent the night at this place which was Boussey. Found a young R. F. C. man there the next morning. Hawkins arrived about 5 o'clock, that afternoon, with some other officers—British, Scotch, Welsh, and New Zealanders, and all of us started for LeQuesnoy. We went to Le Cateau and spent the night, and thence to Le Quesnoy. Here we ran into a bunch of British officers, and one American Captain, from the 106th. We stayed at Le Quesnoy until the 3 of Oct., and then we left for Karlsruhe. Had a miserable trip up. The first night we spent in a coach with no window panes in the frames, and nearly froze. The second night we spent at the Station in Charleville, with a bunch of German soldiers. We were fed pretty well here, in comparison to what we had been getting. Here, we lost a British aviator who was taken sick and left in the Hospital. Left Charleville Saturday A. M. and arrived at Metz about 8 P. M., going all day without anything to eat but a loaf of sour bread. Spent the night at the Station in Metz and slept on the bare stone floor. Had fairly good food here. They bombed Metz all night long, and it was a sight to see the people run and scream. Left Metz Sunday A. M. and had a nice trip from there to Karlsruhe. The scenery was very beautiful, and this part of the trip was enjoyed by all of us. Spent Sunday night and Monday night in a hotel there, and Tuesday we left for the camp. Were met here by the American representative (of the Red Cross) who gave us an emergency kit and a cake of chocolate. This went mighty good.

"Tuesday, Oct. 7th.

"Coffee for breakfast as usual; same old soup, with potatoes and coffee, for dinner, and a little more bread. Has been raining all morning and everything is quite dreary. A new prisoner came in last night. Have done nothing but lie around all day, and am bored to death. Wish they would move us to our final destination. Spent my last cent last night, and have only a few cigarettes left. Am saving the butts, so that I can roll one out of them. Sure would like to have a bath, as I am quite dirty now, not having had a bath since Sept. 18. Left hotel about 2 o'clock for Camp Karlsruhe. This Camp seems to be quite nice. Have seen a few American aviators, the first I have ever seen outside of Paris. Had a pretty good supper and was issued a nice little emergency kit by the Red Cross. Will get an issue of heavy underclothes, socks and O. D. shirt tomorrow.

"Wednesday, Oct. 8th.

"Answered roll-call at 10 A. M. Was then issued my clothing. Got a huge issue of food from the Red Cross, about eleven o'clock, and have been stuffing ever since. I feel uncomfortably full now, for the first time since

I have been in captivity. This is quite a lazy and boring life. Nothing to do but amuse yourself. Had a fine shave this A. M., the first I have had in four days. Am going for a walk around the courtyard this afternoon. Hope to get a good bath tomorrow and get clean once more. Know I will weigh 20 lbs. less after I bathe. Will finish this just before I go to bed. Am going to write a letter home now and tell them all about it. Had a big feed, about 7 o'clock, with some good hot tea which I liked very much. Have just come back from roll-call and am going to bed *tout de suite*.

"Thursday, Oct. 9th.

"Had a singing contest until about 11 P. M. last night, to the great annoyance of our neighbors. Took a nice hot bath this morning, and, 'sure nuff,' I feel 20 lbs. lighter, as I predicted. We were issued food at 2 o'clock, and McIntyre and Davies are now making out a menu through Monday when we get another issue. We are to have a huge feed soon, and, believe me, I'll be ready for it. This life is terribly lazy; all we do is to look for 'eats,' and sleep. There is to be a big baseball game this evening between the fliers and the doughboys. There's no question as to who will win. Heard this morning that we had advanced ten miles from Bellcourt (the place where I was taken). If that keeps up we will soon be over the Rhine, and then back to the dear old U. S. A. We are having lovely weather; and here's hoping it keeps up, so that we can show the Boche who's who. Here comes the food, so will call this off until this afternoon,

"Friday, Oct. 10th.

"Nothing exciting this A. M. Answered roll-call at 10 o'clock and then played auction bridge until dinner, losing four marks. I am still one mark to the good. Dinner was poor, but we are having a big feed at 3 o'clock, which will make up for it. Have been playing baseball and feel very good. It's the first exercise I have had since I have been in captivity. I am going to play every day for exercise. Have just heard that we captured 10,000 prisoners and 200 guns, near Cambrai yesterday.

"Saturday, Oct. 11th.

"The day has been very quiet and decidedly lacking in excitement. Answered roll-call at 10 A. M. and then had my usual morning 'whiskey and soda,' *without the whiskey*. Read the communique from the French, and am very well satisfied. La Cateau has been taken, and we are still going strong. I was in La Cateau about ten days ago, and then it was distinctly German. Would like to be there now and help get rid of some more Boche. Have heard wild rumors about Germany's agreeing to withdraw to the border, and have an armistice. Certainly hope it is true. Had another hard bread issue this afternoon. There is to be a show tonight, think I shall go and give the 'local talent' a chance.

"Sunday, Oct. 12th.

"The show was very good last night and I enjoyed it very much. Shea, our representative, took a very prominent part in it. Roll-call was late this A. M., on account of church. I didn't go to church. We had regular horse flesh for dinner today. We have a big feed tonight, and we get a big issue from the Red Cross tomorrow. They certainly are a life-saver, and I don't know just what we would do if they didn't help us. Have just heard that the interpreter said that Germany has agreed to Wilson's terms. He expects to be home by Xmas, and for us to be on our way. Learned from French communique, of Sept. 30, that our stunt of the 29 was successful. We captured 4,000 prisoners and 60 guns. I am glad to say that I helped to capture and kill some of them, before I was captured. Have been over here exactly five months and two days. Today is my 15th day of captivity.

"Monday, Oct. 13th.

"Nothing of excitement has happened this A. M. Answered roll-call, as usual, and drew rations at 2.30. Am eating again, or, rather am still eating. The more I eat, the more I want to eat. Several new officers came in this evening, and they had some very good 'dope' to give out. We had quite a bit of excitement last night. The little fat Boche officer got mad because somebody made a noise and called us back at 11 o'clock. None of us minded it, because going to bed late made us sleep better.

"Tuesday, Oct. 14th.

"Had a meeting after roll-call this A. M. and decided that all American officers would fall in together, and all British officers together. Nothing exciting has happened today. It has been raining all day, and things look very dreary. Time certainly drags. Am very uncomfortable, as a result of the big feed we had tonight. Can't get any more 'dope' on the Armistice, and am afraid it is going to fall through. I don't believe it makes so much difference, for we are going good now. Sure would like to see the war over by Xmas, though.

"Wednesday, Oct. 15th.

"A bunch of British officers left this A. M. We lost three of them that were with us, and I certainly am sorry, for they were mighty nice fellows. No news, officially, so far. Heard that President Wilson had demanded an unconditional surrender by Germany. That's a pretty big thing, but President Wilson knows what he is doing. We draw hard bread at 2 o'clock, and then for another big feed. I am getting worse every day about eating. This life sure runs you. Lost 12 marks at auction bridge.

"Thursday, Oct. 16th.

"Three American officers arrived last night, two from the Artillery and one from the Medical Corps. No 'dope' today. Rations are coming forth, and we shall have a good feed once more. Read President Wilson's note today, and it certainly is a wonder. Am very anxious to see what Germany is going to have to say. The map looks very encouraging today. We will soon be in Lille, and then the Boche transport lines will be shot to pieces. Played cards last night and again this A. M. It is a very good way to pass the time. No lights last night, but am hoping we will have some this P. M. Oh, I almost forgot that I had a wonderful bath this A. M. I'm beginning to get quite civilized once more. They have been taking down all the wire on the inside of the grounds. We have been wondering just what their idea is.

"Friday, Oct. 17th.

"Left Karlsruhe about noon today, and, after traveling until about six o'clock, arrived at Villingen which is only thirty kilometers from Constance, on the Swiss border. This is quite an old and quaint town. The town proper has a high wall around it, with gates at both ends and in the centre, with high towers and loop holes in them. It has grown quite a bit, evidently, for now there are as many houses outside the wall as there are inside. Our camp is about a half mile from the town, in a large open field, with miles of rolling ground around. Just across the road there is a barracks with about five hundred Germans in it. They all seem to be either very old men or young boys. There are about two hundred American officers here and they all seem to be very nice. One of them, Dr. Redmond, has asked me to eat with him tonight, and has offered to help us get our mess started in the morning. It certainly is nice of him to ask me, and you can bet that I appreciate it. Hope I will be able to do something for him some day. The Boche took my little diary away from me today, and we are all speculating on what they are going to do to me, for I have

said some things that are not very complimentary to them. Guess I will have to stop this, as my paper has given out and I can't get any more.

[Between this date and November 27 the following notes were made, at odd times:]

"Oct. 24 Lieutenant Mowary was buried in the village cemetery. Oct. 27 Charlie Nash (Marine Corps aviator) and Bellamy arrived. Charlie was shot down on Friday, Sept. 13, and has had his left arm amputated; he is the same old Charlie and just as bright as ever. Bellamy was wounded and captured, the same day I was, but I thought he was dead, as none of us had heard anything from him. Sure was glad to see both of them, for they had a lot of 'dope' to give out. Nov. 1. We had a pretty heavy snow last night and everything looks beautiful this morning. We are about twenty seven hundred feet above sea level, and it is awfully cold; wish I had my overcoat and some good shoes. We had a little singing contest last night, much to the annoyance of the guard; it's a good thing he can't speak English, for we would all be in the 'brig' if he could.

"Wednesday, Nov. 27th.

"Haven't been able to keep this written up like I wanted to. Didn't get my little diary back until the other day, and now I have just finished copying it into this book; will try to set down a few things that happened after the Armistice was declared. Soon afterwards the Boche promised us every day that we would go the next day; and after about ten days of restless waiting the Inspector from Rastatt came down and told us we wouldn't go before Thanksgiving. That nearly caused a riot, and after that we proceeded to boycott the Canteen. Some British came in, a few days later, from Rastatt, and, soon, their Colonel, and Colonel Brown fixed it up so that we were allowed to go walking, without a guard, from 9 to 12 and 2 to 6. Spent most of my time visiting the town. It was very pitiful to see the old German women and the little children with hollow faces, due to the lack of food. Food is very expensive and of an inferior type. Soap is practically unheard of and it commands fabulous prices. Quite a few officers traded soap and canned food for souvenirs. I have only a few things; was unable to get any more on account of the lack of money. We left Villingen Tuesday morning at 5:30 and arrived in Constance about 10:30. Here we were very much disappointed to find that we had to stay over until Friday morning. We got up this morning in a rain and it has been raining ever since. I am very sorry, for I had hoped to be able to see something of the city while here. Captain Truxal has just passed around nine cigarettes, and I certainly am glad, for I was completely out of smokes. Before leaving Villingen the Commandant made the following speech:

"Sooner than you expected, your day of liberation has arrived. In a short time you will be back again with your own dear folks in America and England. Tell them that the German people have no more grievance against them. They do not consider themselves as conquered, but as conquering (as you can see by the troops coming back from the front), because they have won their own liberty. Now, it is your time to give the German people a just peace in the peace terms which will give them the liberty to live justly and peacefully with the world at large, and which will leave no hate to again disturb the peace of the world.

"We all hope that you will reach your homes safely and find every one in good health. I again request you not to part from Germany with hatred against us, and not to influence your people against Germany, as it is now not as it has been judged (perhaps justly) up to the present time. The new Germany has the desire to live at perfect peace with her recent thirty Enemies; but at the same time, claims an honourable peace which will give her the possibility to live as promised by President Wilson.

"Again, happy returns."

First Lieutenant WILLIAM T. GOULD, JR., Class 1918. From New York.
Air Service, A. E. F.

Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Field Artillery. Detailed to Air Service. Graduated with "First Honour" of his Class at Princeton Ground School and Commandant (temporary). Sailed for overseas service, March, 1918, with rank, "Cadet, Air Service." Promoted to 1st Lieutenant. Transferred to Italy for flying duty.

Fifteen months' service in France and Italy.

He wore the "Black Bird" and two Gold V's.

First Lieutenant J. CHRISTIAN NOWLIN, JR., Class 1913. From Virginia.
Company "L," 30th Infantry, 3rd Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned, August 15, 1917, 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, and assigned to 159th Infantry, at Camp Kearny, California. Transferred to Company "L," 30th Infantry, 3rd Division.

Severely wounded in action in France, October 9, 1918.

Home, 1100 Federal Street, Lynchburg, Virginia.

First Lieutenant RICHARD M. HULL, Class 1917. From Georgia.

Company "L"—later, Company "K," 4th U. S. Infantry, 3rd Division,
3rd Army Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, December, 1917, 1st Lieutenant, Company "L" (later, transferred to Company "K"), 4th U. S. Infantry, 3rd Division, 3rd Corps.

In all the fighting of his Division. Severely wounded at _____, _____, 1918.

In the second battle of the Marne, where his regiment was cut to pieces, he was cited for exceptional bravery.

Home, 10 Drayton Street, Savannah, Georgia.

First Lieutenant WILLIAMS L. EFFINGER, Class 1907. From Maryland.
Company "C," 143rd Infantry, A. E. F.

He was commissioned First Lieutenant in the 5th Texas Infantry. June 4, 1917. Transferred, November 16, 1917, to Company "C," 143rd Infantry, Camp Bowie, Texas. On July 6, 1918, he sailed with his outfit for France.

He was in the following actions: Champagne Front, Mont Blanc, October 6-27, 1918; Argonne Forest, November 11, 1918.

Discharged at Camp Dix, N. J., July 9, 1919.

He is now in the wholesale Lumber Business at Fort Worth, Texas, 404 Wheat Building.

First Lieutenant G. OTHO THOMPSON, Class 1918. From Texas.
142nd Infantry, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, 142nd Infantry, June 4, 1917, at Amarillo, Texas. Promoted to First Lieutenant, same regiment, June 7, 1917. Sailed for France with his organization and was in all the engagements in which it participated, behaving with great gallantry. Awarded French Croix de Guerre for bravery in action.

Upon his discharge from the Service, he returned to his pre-war occupation with The E. R. Roach Drug Company (wholesale), Amarillo, Texas.

His brother, Lt. Colonel Ernest O. Thompson, of Class 1914, attained distinction likewise in the A. E. F.

First Lieutenant ALAN McC. SMITH, Class 1912. From Alabama.
167th Infantry, 42nd (Rainbow) Division, A. E. F.

He served as First Lieutenant and Battalion Adjutant in the Alabama National Guard (4th Alabama Infantry), on the Mexican Border in 1916-1917. He was, later, assigned to the 167th Infantry, "Rainbow" Division and went to France. He served from April, 1917 to January, 1919, and one year of the time overseas. He was in all the engagements in which his Division participated, until wounded. He was in the Baccarat Sector five months; in the Champagne Sector two weeks; in the Marne Offensive, and in the Chateau Thierry Salient.

He was severely wounded, July 26, 1918, at the battle of La Croix Rouge Farm (Chateau Thierry Salient). He behaved with conspicuous gallantry and was highly commended.

First Lieutenant CONRAD HOCK, Class 1918. From Virginia.
Machine-Gun Battalion, 59th (Regular) Infantry,
4th Division, A. E. F.

Left V. M. I., as he entered the First Class, and enlisted in the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer, Virginia. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Regular Army. Ordered to Camp Greene, N. C., and assigned to 59th Infantry (Regular), 4th Division. Sailed for France in May, 1918. Promoted First Lieutenant, September 25, 1918. In Machine-Gun Battalion. Served in all the engagements participated in by the 4th Division.

Address, Box 186, Gary, W. Virginia.

Home, 601 Campbell Avenue, S. W., Roanoke, Virginia.

His brother, Frederick S. Hock, of Class 1915, served in the War as First Lieutenant, Infantry, 155th Depot Brigade, stationed at Camp Lee, Virginia.

First Lieutenant RICHARD F. WELTON, JR., Class 1915. From Virginia.
60th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, November 27, 1917, and assigned to the 60th Infantry, Company "I," at Camp Greene, N. C.

He sailed for France, April 16, 1918. Saw service in the Vosges Mountains during June, July and August; also in the St. Mihiel Drive, and in the Meuse-Argonne, with the 5th Division. He was promoted to First Lieutenant, October 12, 1918. He received one Citation for bravery from a General Officer.

He was in the Army of Occupation, and served in Luxemburg from November, 1918 to July, 1919.

On July 20, 1919, he returned home and was discharged six days later.

He has re entered the Insurance and Real Estate Business in which he left to enter the Military Service. Address, P. O. Box 193, Portsmouth, Virginia.

First Lieutenant SCOTT WILSON, Class 1910. From Missouri.
356th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F.

First Training Camp, Fort Riley, May 12 to August 12, 1917. Commissioned Second Lieutenant there, August 12, 1917. With 164th Depot Brigade, September 12 to December 17, 1917. Instructor, 3rd Officers' Training Camp, Camp Funston, Kansas, January 18-April 18, 1918.

Sailed for overseas Service with 356th Infantry, 89th Division, May 18, 1918. Saw service with 89th Division in Toul Sector, Enrizon Sector, St. Mihiel Offensive and Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Promoted to First Lieutenant.

With Army of Occupation from November 18, 1918 to May 19, 1919.

Honourably discharged, June 24, 1919.

Occupation, Wholesale Dry Goods, c/o Carleton Dry Goods Company, St. Louis, Mo.

First Lieutenant ROBERT T. CROWDER, Class 1908. From Virginia.

Adjutant, and then Intelligence and Liaison Officer, 314th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Graduated, first Officers' Training Camp, Fort Myer, August 15, 1917, as First Lieutenant, and assigned as Adjutant, 314th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, Camp Lee, Virginia. Sailed with unit for France. Served as Adjutant until September, 1918, and then until after the Armistice as Intelligence and Liaison Officer, 314th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division. Commander of "A" Company, and, later, of "D" Company, 315th Machine-Gun Battalion, until return to United States, May 30, 1919. Was Observer with British near Ypres, in July, 1918. In Somme Offensive, August, 1918. In Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 1-11, 1918. December, 1918 and January, 1919, he served as Billeting Officer and Town Major.

Since discharge from Service, in business of manufacturing Cotton Goods, Coca-Cola Building, Kansas City, Mo.

First Lieutenant WILLIAM R. JOHNSON, Class 1907. From West Virginia.
Headquarters, 32nd Division, A. E. F.

Entered first Fort Benjamin Harrison Officers' Training School, May 8, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Field Artillery, August 14, 1917. Assigned to 323rd Field Artillery, 83rd Division, September 1, 1917. Sailed for France, June 10, 1918. Attached to Headquarters, 32nd Division, during the Argonne Offensive. Assistant Adjutant, Headquarters, 158th Field Artillery Brigade, 32nd Division, Army of Occupation, Coblenz Bridge Head.

Returned to United States, June 5, 1919, and mustered out of Service. Resumed pre-war occupation as Coal Operator, Montgomery, West Virginia.

One brother was graduated in 1910 and another was a Cadet at the V. M. I. His brother, Captain Francis L. Johnson, U. S. A., World War, was promoted to Major, R. C. when he resigned from the Service, December 1, 1919.

First Lieutenant PAUL MIMMS POTTS, Class 1917. From Louisiana.
Air Service, A. E. F.

He enlisted in the U. S. Army, May 8, 1917. Sent to Camp Roots, Arkansas. Was there about six weeks when he was transferred to the Avia-

tion Service and was ordered to the Ground School at Austin, Texas. He remained there until August 11, 1917. He was selected as one of ten picked men and sent to Italy (Foggia Training School). He received his commission as 1st Lieutenant, March 15, 1918.

His father wrote, in August, 1918:

"The boy is on the front in Italy, back of the lines, near Milan. He is a full-fledged Italian and American Aviator, wearing both the Gold and Silver Eagles.

"He was especially trained to drive an Italian Caproni Bombing Airplane. They are called Battle Planes of the Air, and are the largest Air Planes in use.

"He did not leave the Training School until about July 21, 1918, so has been on the front only a month.

"I, his father, have filled this Questionnaire out the best I can, and I hope it will serve your purpose.

Yours very truly,

PAUL M. POTTS, SR.,
Natchitoches, La."

First Lieutenant SANFORD P. GRAVES. Class 1914. From Georgia.

306th Engineers, 81st Division, A. E. F.

He entered the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, May 8, 1917, and was graduated First Lieutenant of Engineers, August 15, 1917, at American University, Washington, D. C.

Assigned to Company "C," 306th Engineers, August 29, 1917, at Camp Jackson, Columbia, S. C. The Division was transferred to Camp Sevier, May, 1918, and left for France, July, 1918. He attended the 2nd Corps Engineers' School at Chatillon-Sur-Seine, and then joined his regiment in the Vosges Mountains. Was there a month, in a quiet sector. He was then sent to the line, just South of Verdun, and participated in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 1-11, 1918. Then ordered back to the vicinity of Chatillon-Sur-Seine, and home, June, 1919. Mustered out, July, 1919.

He resumed his pre-war profession of Engineering, and is now Junior Engineer, Southern Railway Company, at Knoxville, Tenn.

Like all V. M. I. Engineers in the A. E. F., this accomplished young officer won merited praise for efficiency and gallantry in action.

First Lieutenant WILLIAM G. CANN, Class 1909. From Georgia.

151st Machine-Gun Battalion, 42nd Division, A. E. F.

He served with the National Guard of Georgia on the Mexican Border, 1916-1917. As soon as the United States entered the War with Germany, he returned to Service, and was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Company "B," 42nd (Rainbow) Division. He went to France with this Division, and participated in its gallant fighting.

On July —, 1918, he was wounded at St. Mihiel. He had been promoted to First Lieutenant, and was serving in the 151st Machine-Gun Battalion of the 42nd Division.

A younger brother, Judge Samuel A. Cann, of the Class of 1913, served also gallantly in France as First Lieutenant of Company "G," 307th Ammunition Train, 82nd Division.

It is unfortunate that the full details of service of both these loyal "Old Cadets" and gallant officers are lacking at this writing, but it is believed both returned home with their respective organizations and were honourably discharged from the Service.

Their address is 114 W. Gaston Street, Savannah, Georgia, Lieutenant William G. Cann being Manager of an Insurance Agency, and his brother, a prominent and successful young lawyer.

First Lieutenant WILLIAM O. OWEN, Class 1915. From Virginia. Machine-Gun Company, 61st Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

He had served as a private in the Illinois National Guard before the War. On August 15, 1917, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant in Reserve Corps, and October 25, 1917, Second Lieutenant in U. S. A. Commissioned First Lieutenant, the next day. Assigned to Machine-Gun Company, 61st Infantry, 5th Division.

Left for France, March 6, 1918. Served in all the engagements participated in by his fighting Division, as follows: Robeadeau, La Cude, St. Die Sectors, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives.

With Army of Occupation. Returned to United States, June 3, 1919, and resigned from the Service, June 12.

Now Vice-President and Assistant General Manager, Owen-Osage Oil and Gas Company, Caney, Kansas.

There were many V. M. I. "boys" in the 5th Division, and all behaved with conspicuous gallantry and received the commendation of their General Officers.

First Lieutenant MONTAGUE BLUNDON, Class 1902. From Maryland. (Civil Engineer.) 74th Engineers, U. S. A., A. E. F.

He volunteered, October 1, 1917, and was commissioned First Lieutenant in the Engineers. He was detailed to Military Mapping. Later, he was assigned to the 74th Engineers—a Flash and Sound Ranging Battalion. He specialized in High Burst Ranging, and was attached to the 30th Brigade, R. A. R., operating near Verdun.

On his return to America he was assigned to the Office of Chief of Engineers, United States Army, and prepared a manual on "High Burst Ranging and Flash Ranging."

He was honourably discharged from the Service, December 1, 1919.

First Lieutenant Blundon's father was a gallant member of the "New Market" Battalion of the V. M. I., and a younger brother was also a Cadet at the V. M. I. The spirit that animated his brave father, over fifty years ago, when he charged with the Cadets over Bushong Hill, that memorable day, was his spirit when, though past the age, and otherwise exempt from military service, he volunteered in this War for human freedom, and nobly performed his part.

First Lieutenant FRANKLIN W. CARTER, Class 1912. From Virginia. Machine-Gun Company, 165th Infantry, 42nd Division, A. E. F.

In April, 1917, he enlisted at the first Officers' Training School at Plattsburg, N. Y., and was commissioned Second Lieutenant, August 10. He was

one of the fortunate young officers selected at that time to sail for France at once, where he arrived in September. He was sent to a Training School at La Valbonne, which was the first of its kind for American Officers. General Bullard, U. S. A., was at that time the Commanding Officer, and the Instructors were French Officers, the pick of the French Army for such work, and Lieutenant Carter says: "A finer lot of men I never had the pleasure of meeting." He decided to take up Machine-Gun work under these Officers, and in December, 1917, he was selected, among others, as being competent to take charge of troops and train them for Machine-Gun work. He was sent to the 42nd Division, which had arrived in France in November. It is well known what wonderful work this Division did. He went into the trenches first in February, 1918, and remained there almost continuously until the Armistice was signed, having taken part in every big fight during that time. He was in the Champagne battle near Chalons, when the Germans put across their big drive and were stopped by our own front line. It was a glorious time for both France and America. From there he went to the Chateau Thierry Sector, and entered the Foret de Fere on July 23, 1918. His Division relieved the 28th Division, and it continued to drive the Boche back. On the 28th it drove them from the heights across the Ourcq River. That morning he started early with five machine-guns and about sixty men to defend the right flank of the advancing Infantry. He accomplished his object, but with dearly-bought glory. He reached the hill beyond the River with only seven men and one gun, and soon after was himself struck down by a piece of high explosive shell. The wound was just above the ankle and the Surgeons found it necessary to remove one and a half inches of bone from his leg. He said: "I considered myself fortunate, for what I saw that day, and what all of us went through, was Hell on earth. Our losses in that fight alone were over fifty per cent."

He remained in the Hospital in France for sometime and was then returned to the United States and placed in General Hospital No. 2, at Fort McHenry, Baltimore, where he remained until April, 1919, when he was discharged, cured, but limping. He at once returned to his pre-war work as Electrical Engineer with the Westinghouse E. & M. Company, at Pittsburgh, Pa.

He received his promotion to the grade of First Lieutenant in August, 1918.

By the direction of the President, he was awarded the "D. S. C." by the Commanding General, A. E. F., with this Citation:

"Franklin W. Carter, Second Lieutenant, Machine-Gun Company, 165th Infantry. For extraordinary heroism in action near Villers-sur-Fere, France, July 28, 1918. When all the men in his platoon had become casualties, he operated the one remaining gun, with the aid of two volunteers from a line company. Even after he himself had been severely wounded, he remained at his post until the Infantry, having effected a crossing of the Ourcq, were firmly established. Refusing assistance to the dressing station, he tried to crawl back, but dropped exhausted."

[From the *Sales Letter* of the Westinghouse Electric and Manufacturing Company, of June 23, 1920:]

"Franklin W. Carter graduated in Electrical Engineering from the Virginia Military Institute in June, 1912. His first position was with The Fauquier National Bank in Virginia. In September, 1912, he decided to enter the Graduate Student Course of our Company.

"After completing his shop work he entered the Sales School, and from there he came to the Railway Sales Department where he filled several important assignments before our entrance into the War. Among these assignments was the handling of correspondence on the Norfolk & Western Railroad electrification for F. H. Shepard. Mr. Carter remained at East Pittsburgh until in 1916 when he was transferred to the New York Office to work on Heavy Traction matters for Mr. Shepard.

"In April, 1917, the call came for young men to be trained for service in France. He applied and was accepted at the first Plattsburg Camp, and in July was given a Second Lieutenant's Commission and ordered immediately to France, where he served with the Rainbow Division until July 28, 1918, when he was severely wounded.

"After returning from the service he again entered the Railway Sales Department at East Pittsburgh, where he is now in charge of negotiation work, handling heavy traction negotiations—both Foreign and Domestic—assisting W. R. Stinemetz.

"It seems entirely fitting at this time to mention briefly the splendid service Mr. Carter rendered his country during the War. This can be told best by quoting what others have said. Mr. Carter himself would never tell it, and, risking extreme embarrassment to him, we quote a remark of Francis P. Duffy, Chaplain of the 165th Regiment during its campaign in France:

"'One of the nicest, decentest, squarest, bravest youths that ever wore a uniform.' And to give this pronouncement its full force—to realize that Father Duffy knew the man, we continue the quotation:

"'I've said it at last, and I know it will make him fussed and blushy, but it's true, and I don't care.'

"'Few of us have the advantage of being summed up before we are dead—after that occurrence, we probably don't care.'

"'Mr. Carter was honored with the D. S. C.—General Orders No. 64. (See Citation above.)

"What his superior officers recorded:

"Lt. Carter has repeatedly shown marked efficiency in leading men. He is an excellent instructor in machine-gunnery. I recommended him for promotion to First Lieutenant in July and to Captain in August, for his gallantry and bravery under fire at Chateau Thierry where he was seriously wounded. I have also recommended him for a D. S. C. for his conduct under fire at Chateau Thierry, July 20 to 28.

KENNETH C. SIEBERT,
Captain, U. S. A., 165th Infantry.'

"Tours, France, March 13, 1919.

"I remember Lt. F. W. Carter as one of the best officers in my old regiment, and during the very active service in July last he was brought to my attention by outstanding ability and bravery, particularly on the Ourcq, where he was severely wounded, and for which he was recommended for promotion, and for the D. S. C.

FRANK MCCOY,
Brig. Gen., U. S. Army.'

"Lack of space prevents the publication of other letters of commendation from Mr. Carter's commanding officers, all of which concur with the examples given.

"The same sterling qualities that endeared Mr. Carter to all closely associated with him during the great conflict are manifesting themselves each day in his work in the Heavy Traction Section of this Company."

First Lieutenant WALTER ALAN RICHARDS, Class 1913. From Virginia. Company "G," 326th Infantry, 82nd Division, A. E. F.

Entered first Officers' Training Camp at Fort McPherson, Ga., May 13, 1917. Commissioned First Lieutenant, 326th Infantry, at Camp Gordon, Ga., August 15, 1917. Made Battalion Adjutant. Went overseas, April 29, 1918. Entered trenches in June, in Toul Sector.

"He had passed through three or four important engagements, including the five days' drive at St. Mihiel, and was considering himself quite a seasoned soldier," wrote his father, "when he was severely wounded in the left shoulder by a machine-gun bullet, on October 11, 1918, in the Argonne Forest Advance, near the town of St. Juvin, and within a few minutes received a second wound in the back by an exploding shell." He wrote a short letter home ten days later, but made rather light of his wounds (it is known now because he feared to alarm his young wife). So that it was a great shock to his family when the facts became known (as given by some of his comrades) that he was in a Hospital at Beaune, France, in a very serious condition. He had then been operated on five times, and his condition had been critical for sometime. He was in such a weakened state that transfusion of blood was resorted to, and 500 c.c.'s of blood was given by a fellow-officer of his battalion, Lieutenant Frank Carter, of Atlanta, Georgia, who was himself wounded in the same action. His friends wrote that he staid alive simply by his determination to live, and his devoted nurse wrote: "He has displayed more nerve and heroism than any patient I ever saw, and I am going to send him back home to his wife." On December 16, he himself wrote his father, saying he was making some progress towards recovery, but that another operation would be necessary after returning to this country, to restore some of the bones that had been shot away, or injured. His Colonel, Brigadier General MacArthur (that splendid officer who, as a brigadier general, personally took part in more real fighting, it is said, than any other officer of his grade) wrote that he had been recommended for promotion and that he stood first on his list for honourable mention in the 326th Infantry. On December 29, the wounded officer wrote that fair improvement was noted in his condition, and he hoped he might be able to travel by the middle of February, 1919. But it was after that he was permitted to return home.

On Friday, May 23, 1919, at Fort McPherson, Georgia, he was decorated by Colonel Bratton, Officer in Command, with the "Distinguished Service Cross." The Citation, under which the Cross was awarded, reads, as follows:

"H'dqr's, 82nd Div., American E. F., France, 10 March, 1919.

"First Lieutenant Walter A. Richards, 326th Infantry. For extraordinary heroism in action, near St. Juvin, France, 11 October, 1918.

"Leading his platoon in attack, Lieutenant Richards was subject to fierce and devastating fire of enemy artillery and machine-guns. Although he himself was wounded, and ninety per cent. of his platoon made casualties, he continued to press forward until he was felled by machine-gun fire, after reaching the foremost position of the entire action.

"The Commanding General takes particular pride in announcing to the command this fine example of courage and self-sacrifice. Such deeds are evidence of that spirit of heroism which is innate in the highest degree in the American soldier and responds unflinchingly to the call of duty, wherever or whenever it may come.

"This Order will be read to all organizations at the first formation after its receipt.

By command of Major General Duncan,

GEORGE E. ROOSEVELT,

Lt. Col., Acting Chief of Staff."

"Official:

R. L. BOYD,

Lt. Col., A. G. D.

Adjutant."

The official Citation, in the name of the President, and signed by John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, has also been received by Lieutenant Richards.

After many efforts to persuade him to tell how he received his wounds. Lieutenant Richards has at last furnished the following graphic narrative which, for the sake of historical truth, it is thought well to give here in its entirety:

"We had been in the Argonne Forest for more than a week, and on the morning of October 10, 1918, had advanced some five kilometers in support of the third battalion of our regiment which was then attacking. Shortly after noon that battalion reached its objective and began to 'dig in,' and our Company was sent forward to take up a position which would protect its left flank which was exposed. This gave the battalion a strong defensive position on the heights just within the Forest and overlooking the Aire River valley. This was the Corps objective, and as our maps did not cover the ground to the North of the river, we supposed this would be our 'haven of rest'—at least for a while.

"We had scarcely completed our 'funk holes,' however, when orders came for all officers to report to the battalion P. C. There we found General Cronin, our brigadier, Colonel MacArthur, and the officers of our battalion, as well as some from the third. The General said he had just received a report that the town of St. Juvin was unoccupied and that he wanted our battalion to capture it and the hill North of it, the attack to take place at five o'clock.

"Reference to the map showed that St. Juvin was a small town on the North slope of the Aire River and was protected on the North by a strong chain of hills about as high as the ones on which we stood. It also developed that the town was five kilometers away, that the intervening country had not been reconnoitered, and that nothing was known as to the condition of the bridges or fords, if any. Although it was then nearly four o'clock, we were ordered to attack as directed, without further information, except that we would be supported by both artillery and machine-gun barrages. It soon developed, however, that the artillery could not assist us, as it was too far to the rear, and the machine-guns did not have sufficient ammunition.

"Our Company was to lead the attack and so we got under way as soon as the men could be gotten together. We moved forward as rapidly as possible, but did not reach the river until nearly six o'clock. In the meantime, darkness had fallen, making our progress slower. Up to this time we had met no opposition, but our advance party had scarcely set foot on the highway bridge when several machine-guns opened up on the bridge and the approach. We soon developed the enemy position and found that they had attempted to destroy the bridge and had prepared for a stiff defense. We made several attempts to get across, but each time were met with such a heavy fire that we decided to locate a ford, instead. The men were withdrawn several hundred yards and ordered to 'dig in,' while several patrols were sent to the river, and Captain Jeffers went to report conditions to the Major who had established himself in the town of Marcq, some two kilometers to the rear. The Enemy then put down a heavy artillery barrage which swept back and forth along the river bank for a depth of five hundred

yards. In a couple of hours we received orders to withdraw to the hill behind Marcq and there await orders. All of the officers who had been to the river realized that a crossing could not be effected without artillery assistance, and possibly a general attack, so they urged that it should not be attempted.

"About four o'clock on the morning of the eleventh, however, orders came to return to the river. I carried the Company to the railroad which was about five hundred yards from the river, and there awaited the arrival of Captain Jeffers who came about a quarter to five with an attack order similar to that of the night before, but with the assurance of artillery and machine-gun support.

"The zero hour was set for five o'clock, and as our artillery had not begun to fire, we sent up our artillery rocket. Finally, at five o'clock we started over, although none of our supporting barrages were firing.

"According to our pre-arranged plan of attack, I carried over the first wave. We rushed forward in small groups at a point about three hundred yards on the Enemy side of the bridge, and there took up our wave formation of a man every five yards. We used the bridge as a crossing, and, while it was badly damaged, we scrambled over without great difficulty, although under a rather hot fire. As soon as we reached our position we began firing to protect the advance of the battalion which was to follow close behind us. Dawn was just breaking, and the breeze was rapidly dispelling the mist which had hung over the river. As the Enemy located our position they opened up on us with a terrific fire of machinegun, high explosive and gas. I was hit almost immediately by a machine-gun bullet on the shoulder and a number of my men were put out of commission.

"My orders had been to wait until our entire Company was across the river before I advanced further; but, realizing that we could not stay in that exposed position, I ordered the men to move forward to the protection of a hedge some distance to the front, at the same time dispatching two detachments toward machine-guns in St. Juvin, the edge of which was only two hundred yards to our left. As we approached the hedge we found it occupied by Germans who had either just come out of dugouts or had held their fire.

"By this time most of my men were killed or wounded; and, realizing the folly of advancing further, I ordered a halt in a depression which protected us from the men in the hedge. High explosive shells were hitting all among us now, and I was hit by fragments of one which fell only a few feet away. Fortunately, the ground was soft and I was lying flat on the ground, and the large pieces passed over me. My pack was torn all to pieces, and probably protected me greatly.

"Then came the order to withdraw to our side of the river. I signalled to my men, but only one or two obeyed, and, thinking they couldn't hear or see me, I crawled along to each one, but the big majority of them were either dead or unconscious. I got those who were able started back, and then took a try at it myself, but didn't have much luck. I couldn't crawl on my breast because my arm dragged under me, and I couldn't get on my back on account of the remainder of my pack. Finally, I slipped into a shell-hole and got out of my equipment. Travelling light, I made better progress; but, as we were still under heavy fire and a 'Jerry' was jumping out of every hole and coming toward us, it seemed I was going mighty slowly.

"It was in getting back that I saw really what a hot bed we had gotten into. The hill we were to attack was seamed with trenches, and I don't believe there were less than thirty machine-guns playing on the ground in front of the bridge, either from the town to the left, or the hill to the right. As we had no return fire to keep them down, you could see large numbers of Boche slipping down hedges toward the river, in an effort to cut us off.

"Realizing that it was to be a race, I put every effort into making speed, and eventually I got to the river, although I don't see how in the world I managed it. I passed dozens of men who had been picked off as they crawled

back. I got into the river about fifty yards ahead of a couple of Germans and they made it hot for me until I got behind the willows on the other side; but the cold water helped me, and I walked from then on. I had to pass through a couple of belts of gas, but my gas mask was all shot up, so I couldn't wear it. It didn't seem to bother me much. Occasionally, a machine-gun bullet cracked by, but it all seemed so tame, after the other side of the river, that I didn't mind.

"I walked back to the dressing-station (about two miles) and there found Captain Jeffers and Lieutenant Carter, who had both been wounded, trying to locate me; also Lieutenant Liebenlt and my platoon sergeant, both in a dying condition. We were congratulating ourselves on getting out when a 'Jerry' Plane came over, and pretty soon they began shelling the dressing-station. They couldn't get the range exactly, however, and in an hour or two Carter and I were patched up and started back to the evacuation Hospital.

"Thus, unhappily, ended the first battle of St. Juvin."

First Lieutenant HOPE WILLIAM MASSIE, Class 1918. From Virginia.
119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

So eager was he to serve his Country he did not wait to get his diploma, but left the Institute to enter the second Officers' Training School at Fort Myer. Here he was commissioned Second Lieutenant. His first call was to Camp Lee; remaining there for two weeks, he was ordered to Camp Sevier where he was promoted to First Lieutenant before going overseas.

He made the supreme sacrifice, August 6, 1918. His Captain wrote his parents that he was mortally wounded while on patrol duty in "No Man's Land."

Lieutenant Benjamin Gray, of Winston-Salem, N. C., sent back from France to be an Instructor in the Training Camps, reported that Massie's company was worried by a machine-gun that could not be located, but which hampered the men in their work. Massie told his men he was going to find that gun. On three successive nights he made personally diligent search for it in "No Man's Land," but without success. While out with his patrol party on the third night, he attempted to locate the gun alone. He walked right into the machine-gun, and received the full burst of fire in his chest.

Massie found that gun and a Martyr's Crown!

Statement of Major J. M. Robeson, Senior Chaplain, 30th Division,
A. E. F.:

"Lieutenant Hope W. Massie was commissioned Second Lieutenant from the first Officers' Training School of Fort Myer, Virginia, and sent immediately to Camp Sevier, South Carolina, where he was assigned to the 119th Infantry Regiment.

"Shortly afterwards he was assigned to Company 'I,' where he soon gained the attention of the Commanding Officer for his ability as a soldier. After a few months with this Company, he was promoted to First Lieutenant and transferred to Company 'L,' with which unit he remained until his death in Flanders.

"He went with his regiment to France in May, 1918, being stationed with them in the British lines, about two miles South of the City of Ypres.

"He was for several weeks, absent from the regiment, in a special school for Signal work. On his return he found his Company taking their first turn in the trenches. I remember seeing him the night he returned from school and inviting him to be our guest at Regimental Headquarters. He said:

'No, my Company is in the line and I must go on to-night and join them, I can't be satisfied to be away any longer.'

"Two days later, he was killed in a night raid which he led into 'No Man's Land.'

"After his Company returned from the trenches for rest, I was instructed by Colonel John VanB. Metts to interview Corporal Hopkins and Private Oswald who were with Lieutenant Massie when he was killed, and secure their statement as to the circumstances surrounding his death, for Lieutenant Massie was a favourite with the Colonel, as he was generally in the regiment."

CORPORAL HOPKINS' AND PRIVATE OSWALD'S STORY,
AS RELATED TO

MAJOR J. M. ROBESON, SENIOR CHAPLAIN, 30TH DIV., A. E. F.

'They (the Boche) had been shooting up our lines every night about twelve o'clock with machine-guns. They were hidden in some 'Nissen' huts, that the British had before the Spring drive and which were now in 'No Man's Land.' It was decided to send out a patrol to capture or destroy these. Volunteers were called for, as it was known to be a very dangerous duty. Lieutenant Massie had just come back to our platoon, and we were all so glad to see him again, as all of the boys thought the world of him. He volunteered to lead the patrol, and said 'the other fellows' had done more than he had, because he had been away at school, and he wanted to be allowed to do something; so they let him have his way. He asked for volunteers from the whole battalion, as he said he could only take single men on such duty. Our whole platoon of fifty men volunteered to a man, and we all begged to go with him, until he said he would select the men he wanted from us.

'Before leaving the trenches he kept telling us boys: "Don't be worried, for if anybody gets hurt, I will not come back unless I bring everybody with me; no hurt man shall be left behind." This was the last thing he said to us as we slipped over the parapet that night and made our way through the barb wire entanglements. We went on until we came to the huts where we thought the Boche were hidden. He placed us around the huts, and then went in each one by himself to see if there were any Boche inside. He struck a match and looked around, which was a dangerous thing to do; but, Major, Lieutenant Massie was the bravest man you ever saw, he wasn't afraid of anything. All of us were uneasy until he came back and told us there was no one there, to come on and go further, as he thought he was too early for the Boche, that we might find them further on. We struck an old railroad track and pushed on a short distance. Lieutenant Massie was in the lead. All of a sudden several machine-guns opened up, and Lieutenant Massie fell. Myself (Oswald) and Corporal Hopkins got to him first. He said: "Tell the men to get back to the trenches, while they have a chance, I am done for." He told us, time and time again, to go too. Every time the machine-guns would stop shooting for a while, he would say, "Now is your chance, go back; I am dying, and it's no use for you to stay and get killed too." We tried to put him on the back of Corporal Hopkins and I hold him, while the Corporal crawled back. We found we couldn't do it; for every time we moved, the Boche would shoot, and we did not want him to be hit again. Finally, Corporal Hopkins said, he would go and see if he could get a stretcher; but he got lost, by himself, and did not get back until next day. After a while, Lieutenant Massie said, "Oswald, you have stood by me, and I want you to take my wrist watch to remember me by; I have left everything else I had at the trenches." After a while, he got very quiet, and I put my hand on him and found he was dead. I think he lived about an hour after being wounded.

'Major, I never felt so bad in all my life as I did when I knew the best friend I ever had was dead. I crawled on back to our trenches, as I couldn't

carry Lieutenant Massie's body by myself. I got lost, and didn't reach our trenches until day-light came so I could tell where I was. Next night a detail went back and brought the body in.

'Every man in our platoon grieved as if he had lost a brother, for he was so good to us, and always looking out for us before he did for himself. We asked to be allowed to bury him; so they let a detail take his body back to a place about two miles behind the lines, called Nine Elms Cemetery, where all our men are buried.'

J. M. ROBESON,

Formerly Major-Chaplain, U. S. A."

"I think Private Oswald was later awarded the D. S. C. for his bravery, and devotion to Lieutenant Massie."

[Copy of a letter from Lieutenant Julien Wood, Jr., Company "L," 30th Division:]

"France, Sept. 9, 1918.

"Mrs. C. F. Massie,
Tyro, Va.

"My dear Madam:

"I am taking this opportunity to express my sympathy for you in your grief over the death of your son, Hope. I was his immediate commanding officer, and I was more than devoted to him. And I can assure you that his death has been keenly felt by me and the men of the Company. He possessed all the qualities of an excellent soldier and he always faced and performed the hardest tasks with a smile and good cheer. His men were absolutely devoted to him; and, indeed, it was a sad night for this little Company when he died. His death was noble in every respect, emphasizing the true qualities of a Christian and real soldier in his fearless acceptance of death. He has been buried in a little cemetery, a few miles from the battlefield on which he died, and we have had a little cross erected to his memory.

"Again, assuring you of my sympathy in this most trying time for you,
Most sincerely yours,

JULIEN WOOD, JR."

"Edenton, N. C. (Home address)."

[Copy of a letter from Capt. W. O. Holland, 119th Infantry, Company "L," his Company Commander. The stars indicate that this letter was censored:]

"With the American Expeditionary Forces, Aug. 14, 1918.

"Mrs. Madison E. Massie,
Tyro, Virginia.

"My dear Madam:

"No doubt you have long since heard, through the War Department, of the death of your son, Lieutenant Hope W. Massie, killed in action. He especially asked that the particulars of his death be told to you; thus, I communicate these few facts, which I gained from those who were with him at the last.

"A patrol was undertaken on the night of * * *; the * * * and our men were given an opportunity to volunteer. Your son was one of the two American officers who were determined to go. The party went over the top at * * *, accomplished its purpose, and was on its return, when a burst of machine-gun fire from an advanced enemy post caught them; apparently, your son received the full burst of fire in his chest.

"While the other members of the patrol pressed on, facing a terrific enfilade fire, Private Lawrence J. Oswald remained by the side of his officer until the last. Your son felt that his end was soon, because of his loss of blood and fast-going strength, for it was then he said: 'I hate to go, not so much for myself, but for the anguish it will cause my Mother.'

"His personal effects he had taken care to leave behind, and these (except his Swiss-movement wrist watch which he had on him, and which he gave Private Oswald) will reach you through regular channels.

"When his body was brought back our boys fashioned a box in which they laid him. Circumstances seldom permit of such treatment of the bodies of fallen soldiers.

"In the death of your son my Company loses an officer who was conspicuous for his bravery; he apparently thought nothing of his personal safety, for he was continually walking the trenches, cheering the men. Our cause loses a man of the sort of fibre which is needed in these trying times.

"May God bless you in thus offering so splendid a man in the cause of Democracy!

Most respectfully yours,

W. O. HOLLAND,
Capt., Co. L, 119th Inf."

[Extract from letter written by Sergeant R. R. Martin, member of the patrol selected by Lieutenant Hope Massie, the night he went over the top.]

(In allusion to the picture of Lieutenant Massie sent by his mother, Sergeant Martin said:)

"April 20, 1919.

* * * * *

"I am so proud of it, and I think it was so kind and thoughtful of you to send all the boys one.

"Lt. Massie was such a good man, and we all loved him so much. I have never seen an officer that was more loved by his men than he was. He was always so thoughtful of his 'boys,' and so devoted to duty. It was a sad day for us when he was killed. But he died as bravely as any man I have ever seen, and requested that his mother be told that he died doing his duty.

"I got home about two weeks ago, and was so happy to be home again; but my greatest regret is that every mother's boy could not return. But they who died did so for a good and just cause, and bravely—and that is something to be proud of.

* * * * *

Sincerely yours,

REDUS R. MARTIN."

"Maxton, North Carolina."

[Extract from a letter written by Jno. B. Keerans, from England, to Mrs. Keerans, his mother, at Massie's Mill, Va., and very kindly sent to Hope Massie's mother to read.]

"England, Oct. 13, 1918.

"Hope Massie was one of the first from our neighbourhood to go, and, although he will not come back, his name is now better known in France than in Virginia. A wounded 'Tommy' was speaking of him here last week. 'He had the perfect death. He died that others might live.' * * * A man who was noble enough, at the supreme moment, to place the lives of his comrades over his own, and make the sacrifice."

[Extract from a letter written by Mrs. Nelson Poe, of Greenville, S. C., giving a portion of a conversation she had with Lieutenant Welsh, A. E. F.]

"Sept. 4, 1918.

"Lieutenant Welsh said: 'He (Lt. Massie) and several others were detailed to find the location of a certain machine-gun which had been very deadly. They went out on their mission and were almost positive they had located the gun, but agreed that their report must be made without the

existence of a doubt. 'This involved great personal danger to some one. (I did not understand the description of the danger.) Lieutenant Massie, turning to his comrades, said: 'You fellows are married—I am the one to go.' Lieutenant Welsh was very much touched by the clean, noble death of your son, for his bravery seems to have stood out conspicuously. * * * * A braver soul than your son never met his Pilot face to face. If you care to, you could write Lieutenant Welsh, Camp Dix, N. J., and I am sure he could answer any questions. * * *'

MRS. NELSON POE."

First Lieutenant WILLIAM IRVINE OWENS, Class 1919. From Virginia 15th M. G. Battalion, 9th Brigade, 5th Division, A. E. F.

In June, 1917, he left the V. M. I., just as he was entering the Second Class, and enlisted in the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer.

On August 15, he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, Reserve Corps. He was immediately assigned to duty with the 11th U. S. (Regular) Infantry, at that time stationed at Camp Forrest, Georgia. He remained with this unit until February, 1918, when he was transferred to the 15th Machine-Gun Battalion. This battalion was attached to the 6th and 11th Regiments of Infantry, composing the 9th Brigade, 5th Division. His organization left Camp Forrest, April 17, 1918, for Hoboken, N. J., whence it embarked for overseas Service a week later. Arriving at Brest, France, May 2, it entrained for Bar-sur-Aube where it had intensive training until June 1, 1918.

On this date his battalion went to the front to occupy a Sector near the Swiss border, and he was sent to the Machine-Gun School at Chatillon-sur-Seine. He remained at this School until July 5, and then joined his battalion which had moved, and was then occupying another sector. After ten days it moved to the St. Die Sector for three weeks. It next moved to the St. Mihiel front, arriving in line two days before the attack. His Division occupied a position on the right in the attack, with the 1st Division on its left and the 90th Division on its right. Major General McMahan was in command of the 5th Division and Brigadier General Malone commanded the 9th Brigade.

After this attack, his organization moved up behind the Verdun Sector, arriving there about six days after the attack had begun. It was then put in line and occupied a position, with the 33rd Division on its left and the 3rd Division on its right—between his Division and the Meuse River. Here his brigade encountered the hardest fighting which reduced it to nearly one-half of its original size. His brigade remained in the fighting for fourteen days and was then withdrawn to receive replacements.

It was called back to the line in two days, with orders to cross the Meuse River and advance eighteen kilometers over the Meuse heights. It crossed the river at Bruells and made a steady advance for several days, until it reached Souppy where it was notified the Armistice had been signed.

After this, 1st Lieutenant Owens was stationed at Luxemburg until June, 1919, when his command entrained for Brest and embarked for home.

He was discharged at Camp Lee on September 16, 1919, as First Lieutenant, Infantry, Reserve Corps.

He had received his promotion to the grade of First Lieutenant on November 5, 1918.

Other V. M. I. Men in his Division were Colonel P. B. Peyton, Captains Bertschey, Michaux, Smith, R. D. Wysor, Jr., J. Edward Cole, Jr., George F. Dashiell, 1st Lieutenants W. O. Owen, R. W. Polack, Washington Reed, Richard F. Welton, Jr., and H. G. Garland, and 2nd Lieutenant Schlegel, and some others. Dashiell was killed the night before the Armistice, near Souppy, France, and Polack was killed, October 14, near Cunel.

First Lieutenant ERNEST C. BROWN, Class 1917. From Tennessee.
Adjutant, 117th Infantry, 13th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned 2d Lieutenant, June, 1917. Promoted 1st Lieutenant, 117th Infantry, 13th Division. Served at Camp Sevier, S. C., as Battalion Adjutant. Sailed for overseas in same capacity. Severely wounded in action and invalidated home.

[It is regretted that details asked for have not been received, though it is known that this Graduate served with great gallantry for many months in France, was very seriously wounded, and was barely recovered as late as the Spring of 1919.]

First Lieutenant WASHINGTON REED, Class 1912. From Virginia.
60th (Regular) Infantry), 5th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant at Fort Myer, November, 1917, and assigned to 60th U. S. Infantry.

During the engagement near Pont-a-Mousson, September 25, 1918, his regiment was on its way from the St. Mihiel Sector to the Argonne Forest when it stopped for a few days' rest, near that place.

The French who were occupying this sector along the Moselle River requested that two or three companies of the American Infantry, with machine-guns, be allowed to take a small salient, preparatory to establishing a "jump-off" for the general assault to be made by them the next morning. Company "A," 60th Infantry, of which Reed was then Second Lieutenant, and in command, was designated as one of the companies to perform this duty. The salient was taken, but Lieutenant Reed was severely wounded, while leading his Company in the assault.

For his gallantry in this action he was recommended by his Major, in a communication to the Adjutant General, A. E. F., dated November 26, 1918, for the "Distinguished Service Cross" which was, later, awarded him by the Commanding General, A. E. F., acting by direction of the President, with this Citation:

"Washington Reed, Second Lieutenant, 1st Battalion, 60th Infantry For extraordinary heroism in action near Pont-a-Mousson, France, September 25, 1918. Wounded severely in the knee while leading his Company in action, he refused first aid and continued to his objective, five hundred yards away. Here he organized the position under intense shell fire and flank infiltration by the Enemy. When ordered to withdraw, he used the stretcher which had been sent for him to carry back a dead soldier of his Company."

The French Government also decorated him with the "Croix de Guerre" for his gallant deed.

After he returned to the United States, and had been honourably discharged from the Service, he received the French "Legion of Honour" Medal carrying with it the rank of Chevalier, with a Citation from General Petain:

"It is needless to say," wrote this V. M. I. hero, "that I am proud to possess these decorations, but the 'Distinguished Service Cross' of the American Army means more to me than all of the others that have been awarded, or could be awarded me."

First Lieutenant WARREN M. AMERINE, Class 1912. From Alabama. 56th Infantry. Later, Intelligence Officer, Headquarters, 13th Infantry Brigade, 3d Corps, First Army.

Attended Second Officers' Training Camp, Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga., from August 26 to September 29, 1917. Prior to August, stood examination for appointment as Provisional Second Lieutenant in the Regular Army. Received notification in September of having successfully passed examination. Upon his own request he was discharged from the Training Camp to wind up his business affairs.

Commissioned Provisional Second Lieutenant, October 26, 1917, and assigned to 56th U. S. Infantry. Attended 5th Provisional Officers' School at Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, from November 26, 1917 to February 26, 1918. Joined the 56th Infantry at Camp MacArthur, Waco, Texas, March 11, 1918. Attended School of Musketry, Ft. Sill, Oklahoma, April 27 to June 8, 1918.

Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, June 17, 1918.

Left United States as a member of Advance School Detachment, 7th Division. July 26, 1918; arrived Brest, France, August 6, 1918. Attended Second Corps School, August 11 to September 12, 1918. Rejoined Regiment, September 13.

On October 8, 56th Infantry relieved 360th Infantry, 90th Division, in the Puvencelle Sector, near Metz. Detailed as Intelligence Officer, Headquarters, Thirteenth Infantry Brigade, on October 26. Was attached to Third Corps, First American Army, for observation and instruction in intelligence work, from October 28 to November 5, serving with Corps Observers during second phase of Argonne drive, starting November 1. Rejoined Brigade, November 6, serving with it in the following actions:

Occupation of the Puvencelle Sector, West of the Moselle River, 10 October 9 November. (Defensive.)

Occupation of the Puvencelle Sector, 9 November-11 November, 1918. (Second Army Offensive.)

From November 12, 1918 to August 22, 1919, continued to serve on Staff of Brig. Gen. A. W. Bjornstad, Commanding 13th Infantry Brigade, Seventh Division. Acting Brigade Adjutant from May 20 to August 22, 1919.

Returned from France, June 20, 1919, and stationed at Camp Mills, N. Y. to June 27. Arrived, permanent Division Station, Camp Funston, Kansas, June 29. Stationed, Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, with Provisional Regiment, August 21 to 23, 1919. Resignation accepted by President, August 22, 1919.

Returned to his pre-war position of Actuary of the Georgia Casualty Company, Macon, Georgia.

First Lieutenant GAIL HAMILTON ALEXANDER, Class 1899.

From Virginia. (Born in North Carolina.)

47th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F. Killed in action in France. He wrote the Historiographer from Philadelphia (his home), August 12, 1917:

"I have given up the Medical profession (he was in his third year in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania), and am President of the Blakeborough Paper Bag Company of Philadelphia. I have entered the Second Officers' Training Camp, and leave for Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., August 22, to begin my sentence, and I hope to be of some service to my Country."

He enlisted August 27 as a volunteer (being past the draft age), though but recently married, and having in prospect a bright and prosperous business career. He received his commission as First Lieutenant, and was assigned to the 47th Infantry, 4th Division, and sailed for France, arriving at Brest, May 24, 1918. On August 7, 1918, he was killed in action.

The letters that follow tell the pathetic story:

"47th Infantry, U. S. A., A. E. F., France, Sept. 3, 1918.

"Mrs. G. H. Alexander,
2127 Spring Street,
Philadelphia.

"My dear Mrs. Alexander:

"It is with a deep sense of sorrow that I write you of the death of your beloved husband, and our beloved companion-in-arms, 1st Lieutenant Gail H. Alexander.

"Doubtless, the news has reached you through official sources already, but I wish to add the personal touch which only a companion and friend can supply.

"I know the news of your great loss is hard to bear, and I could not express, as also you would not read, any sentiments that were false; but that he was true hearted, courageous, and splendid, withal, and that out of the abundance of his love for home and country, he made the greatest sacrifice men can make, should not only soften the poignancy of your grief, but should fill you with sober pride.

"It makes me happy to tell you that he was received into God's Eternal Rest pure in mind, brave in spirit, and with peace and love in his heart. His memory will ever be enshrined in the hearts of his comrades.

"Lieutenant Alexander was killed August 7, about 11:30 A. M., 200 yards North of the Vesle River and 50 yards East of Bazoches, by machine-gun fire, while advancing with his platoon against German machine-gun nests, East of Bazoches. He fell on the field of honour, while coolly and bravely leading his platoon into action, as ordered.

"While his life is cut short, it will unfold itself in God's sight and find new employments in the spacious fields of Eternity

"May God's peace that passes all understanding fill your heart and mind, and may you be able to say with confidence and good courage—"Thy will be done"! I shall always feel very close to you in spirit, because we are companions in the same sorrow.

"Believe me, with cordial affection,

Faithfully yours,

J. PHILIP ANSHUTZ,
Chaplain, 47th Infantry, U. S. A., A. E. F.

[A comrade from New Jersey wrote his mother:]

"Your son and I were in the same Company in Charlotte, N. C., and, until his very sad death, in France. Some of the very happiest recollections of my life in the Army were associated with your dear son whom all the officers and men of that Company came to love very much.

"We were billeted in the same little chateau, near Meaux, France, during our training period of July, 1918, and many were the happy evenings we spent together. He often referred to his dear mother and his early boyhood, and he had the happy faculty of relating incidents in his life, which,

if attempted by the majority of men, would seem uninteresting, and, yet, when told by him, were full of interest; his happy smile and mirthful laugh were always a sure cure for the 'blues.'

"He was exceedingly popular with the men of his platoon, all of whom would have followed him anywhere, and was tireless in his energy and efforts for the welfare of his men."

[The story of Lieutenant Alexander's death is touchingly told in a letter to his wife by his Major, as follows:]

"The pride which you and I feel in the death of your dear husband is a poor recompense for the grief it has brought. You, who knew him best of all, are acquainted with all his sterling qualities, and during our three months' training in France I came to know him very well, and to esteem him highly, both as an officer of rare courage and as a true and sincere friend.

"Our battalion encountered the Enemy just North of the Vesle River and East of Bazoches, on the morning of August 7. As we advanced Northward to surround Bazoches, your husband's platoon was the extreme left of our line and rested between the river and the railroad North of the river. The Scouts in his front, stopped by a hostile machine-gun, wavered for a moment. It was then that your husband, a little rashly, but with magnificent courage, went deliberately forward to locate the offending gun. Another machine-gun, trained accurately to prevent an approach to the first gun, caught him squarely as he crossed a bit of open ground, and he fell dead, riddled with bullets. This was at about 11:30 A. M. of August 7. 'Ere long, perhaps, my Colonel will be writing such a letter to my poor little wife. Knowing what sorrow and suffering it will bring, and how incurable is the loss, I can only express my deepest sympathy with you in your present bereavement, and assure you that you have made a supreme sacrifice for the cause in which our whole energy is united.

Sincerely yours,

JAMES A. STEVENS,

Major Infantry, Com'd'g 2nd Batln., 47th Infantry."

Private Gott, of Indiana, of his platoon (a young man who had lost one leg in action), said:

"Yes, I knew him; he was my officer and he was good to his men. Why, he could make us do anything when he talked to us; he treated us like we were human, like he was. We called him 'Aleck,' off duty. He was always jolly and laughing and helping us along; never seemed to be conscious of death. We got to this little town which was just full of shells bursting and dust and smell. They divided our platoon (50 men), and half went forward and the other half followed. Lieutenant Alexander was in the first half, and the last I saw of him he was smiling, going over a big hill, and then word came that a sharpshooter, in a tree with a machine-gun, caught him in the head and he never moved. Acting Captain Johnson was gassed, and all the officers almost were gone by night. The fighting was so bitter that hardly a man is living to-day who was in the platoon that morning. We didn't take that position; but the men said if Lieutenant Alexander could have staid to lead them, they would have won; but they lost heart with his loss. The position was taken later * * *. Our men did the work. If we hadn't been there to head the Germans off, they would have gone right to Paris, and have been dictating laws for us, by now. I lost my leg, and some lost legs and arms, and some life; but you people over here don't seem to realize that it was this price we had to pay for independence. It was a high price, but freedom is a priceless thing to us who love it, and the Germans marked it high."

[Private, though he was, could nobler sentiments be uttered?]

"A kind friend who did everything possible to learn all about Lieutenant Alexander's last hours on earth wrote his widow that he had met Lieutenant Robert W. Wilson, Jr., of Company I, 47th Infantry, who told him that he knew Alexander, though not intimately (as they were in different battalions of the 47th), but he spoke, of his own accord, of his popularity among the officers of the regiment. He was wounded two days before Alexander fell, and hence got his information indirectly. "He told me," said this gentleman, "that the regiment was a part of the forces which came through to follow up the drive against the Germans, which began at Chateau Thierry, and that for weeks they were under heavy shell fire, with a great many casualties. They started a new advance on July 28, in which Lieutenant Wilson got his wound. He told me that Gail's platoon, taking part in the movement described to you by Major Stevens, was advancing steadily, though with heavy losses, and on the morning of the 7th they started forward again to wipe out German machine-gun nests. They had already cleaned up one nest, and had started for another, when Gail was killed instantly by machine-gun bullets, as described by Major Stevens. Wilson said that Gail personally had accomplished much in the line of his duty before he met this death, meaning, of course, that his crowd must have accounted for many Huns, up to that time. As you probably know, our men were not taking very many prisoners, on occasions when the Germans were shooting into them with machine-guns, within a very few feet, and throwing up their hands when the bayonets were over them.

"Wilson told me that Gail was greatly beloved by his brother-officers, and was everything a soldier, and particularly an officer and a gentleman, should be; an officer who inspired his men and had no hesitancy in taking any personal risks for the welfare of the men under his command."

A friend wrote: "I forgot to tell you that I recently met a Major Murray who knew Gail, in fact, was with him in France, who said that one of his high officers told him of Gail's glorious death; and never in my life have I heard anyone so beautifully spoken of. It would have done you worlds of good to have heard the wonderful story that he told us that night of Gail. He said that in all his civil life, or Army career, he had never met a finer man or braver soldier."

The University of Pennsylvania has placed the name of First Lieutenant Gail Hamilton Alexander on the monument recently erected to perpetuate the memory of the valorous deeds of her sons killed in the World War, he having been among the first to make the supreme sacrifice.

First Lieutenant JAMES ALBERT VAN SANT, Class 1918. From Kentucky. Company "B," 41st U. S. Infantry (A. E. F.).

Died in the Service in France.

Resigning a responsible position in a wholesale Hardware Company in Duluth, Minn., he entered the first Officers' Training Camp, at Fort Snelling, Minn., in May, 1917, and was commissioned Provisional Second Lieutenant in August, and assigned to the 41st U. S. Infantry. In October, 1917, he was promoted to First Lieutenant. He continued to serve with this regiment until he was ordered overseas with replacements, in May, 1919. He landed at Brest, June 14, and was on duty at that Post for a short time, and was then sent on a tour of instruction with the American Expeditionary Forces in France until August 1, when he was assigned to duty with the Prisoner of War Escort Company No. 13, and stationed at Gievres, France. On October 1, 1919, he was detailed to accompany this Company to the port of Brest, and from there was assigned to duty with the Commanding General,

District of Paris. From Paris he was sent to Romagne-Sous-Montfaucon, for duty at the Argonne Cemetery.

On Saturday, November 8, 1919, he went to Sedan, Meuse, France. During that night he was taken ill and was removed to the French Military Hospital where he died at 4:45 P. M., November 9, 1919, of intestinal hemorrhage, following intestinal obstruction. He was buried with full military honours November 11, 1919, in the United States Cemetery at Romagne-Sous-Montfaucon, Meuse, France, in Grave 100-3-36.

The following letters must give comfort to the hearts that mourn over the "going West" of this fine young officer at his post of duty in a foreign land:

"My dear Dr. Van Sant:

"It is indeed with a sad heart that I write to tell you of the death of your son, Lieutenant James A. Van Sant, yesterday, November 9, 1919, the official notice of which you should receive from the War Department before the receipt of this letter. Your son and I had been here together on duty with the 13th Administrative Company since early in October. We came here together, had worked together, and lived together; and in Lieutenant Van Sant I had found an able and conscientious officer, a willing and helpful co-worker, and a true friend. Your loss is indeed my loss, too, and I bear for you and Lieutenant Van Sant's mother a profound sympathy which I am unable to express * * *.

(Signed) W. C. BRIGHAM,
Captain, U. S. Infantry."

"Mayen, Germany, Jan'y 1, 1920.

"* * * You knew him as a son; I knew him as a real friend and companion. Yes, I knew him as he really was, and I thank God for so rich an acquaintance. He was a gentleman of the highest type. What greater tribute could I pay him? What higher honour could a man attain?

"He was always ready to help, to console, and, if need be, to sacrifice his own desires for those around him. Never have I seen him shirk his duty as an officer, and I know for a fact that the men under him, without exception, greatly admired and respected him * * *.

WILLIAM D. POWELL,
1st Lieut., 50th Infantry."

"Romagne-Sous-Montfaucon, Meuse, France.

"* * * This flower is from the grave of your dear boy buried here in the Argonne Cemetery. Three volleys of musketry were fired, and I am enclosing one shell from each fire. When all three were fired it was like one gun.

"The ground was covered with snow, and all looked so white and peaceful. The services at the grave were so impressive. I am sure all was as you would have had it."

NORA WELCH CRUMP,
American Y. W. C. A."

The glory of death on the battlefield was denied him; and, yet, he died for his Country, and his sacrifice was complete.

First Lieutenant J. RIVES CHILDS, Class 1912. From Virginia.
Infantry, A. E. F.

Here is the record of this brilliant young officer:

Volunteer, American Ambulance in France, 1915. Applied for examination, Officers' Reserve Corps, March, 1917. Admitted, First Officers' Training Camp, 3d Co., Fort Myer, Va., May 15, 1917. Commissioned 2d Lt., Infantry, August 15, 1917. Assigned to 318th Infantry, 80th Division. Appointed aide-de-camp, C. O., 159th Brigade, 80th Division, September 14, 1917. Assigned, War College Division, General Staff, 21, 1917, for course of instruction. Resigned as aide-de-camp, C. O., 159th Brigade, 80th Division, Nov. 15, 1917, and ordered to Geneva, Illinois, for an advanced course in Intelligence duty. Upon completion of these duties, ordered to report to Commanding General, A. E. F., for Intelligence duty.

Embarked, New York for Liverpool, Dec. 24, 1917. Reported, G. H. Q., A. E. F., Feb. 1, 1918. Appointed Chief, Bureau of Enemy Ciphers, G 2 A 6, Radio Intelligence Section, General Staff. At various times, between Feb. 1 and Nov. 11, 1918, assigned to temporary duty with British War Office, French Ministere de la Guerre, French G. H. Q., British G. H. Q., and British 5th and 6th Armies.

Commissioned 1st Lt., Infantry, October 8, 1918. Assigned to duty with American Commission to Negotiate Peace, Dec. 2, 1918. Relieved from duty with American Commission to Negotiate Peace and assigned to duty with the American Relief Administration, April 10, 1919. From April 10 to Sept. 5, 1919, in charge of the C. R. B. of the American Relief Administration, in Southern Serbia, with headquarters at Salonika, Greece.

Decorated by Jugo-Slavic Government in August, 1919.

Returned to United States, Oct. 4, 1919.

Discharged, Oct. 23, 1919.

The son of a gallant young courier on the Staff of General Lee, who saw service in the world-famed Army of Northern Virginia, C. S. A., it is not surprising that this "Old Cadet" proved true to his tradition. Patriotism was bred in him and had its fruition in his splendid service in the World War, which is abundantly attested by letters from the Assistant Chief of Staff of the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., and the Secretary of the American Peace Commission.

He is now on the Staff of the Associated Press in Washington, and will soon go abroad as a Foreign Correspondent.

First Lieutenant JAMES A. MILLER, Class 1914. From Virginia.

Company "K," 47th (Regular) Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.

He served with the 1st Virginia Cavalry on the Border in 1916-17.

He was commissioned at Fort Myer 2d Lieutenant, Infantry, November 26, 1917, and was assigned to the 47th (Regular) Infantry, U. S. A.

He served at Camp Greene, North Carolina, and, later, went to France with his command. He saw hard service and won distinction for bravery and efficiency.

He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant.

In the Summer of 1918 he received two wounds at one time, and was, later, wounded again.

First Lieutenant RODNEY WILLARD POLACK, Class 1908.

From Pennsylvania.

In command of Company "D," 60th Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

He was commissioned, November 26, 1917, 1st Lieutenant, at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, and assigned to the 60th Infantry, 5th Division.

He began his career as a Mechanical Engineer; later, giving up his profession for mercantile life. He early enlisted in the cause of his Country; received a commission, as above shown, and sailed for France with his unit. On October 14th, 1918, he was killed by a sniper's bullet at, or near, Cunel, about twenty miles from Verdun, while gallantly leading his Company. He had previously fought at the head of his men at St. Mihiel and the Argonne.

The two letters that follow from a Corporal in his Company and from a brother-officer of his regiment are of deep and pathetic interest:

"Co. 'D,' 60th Inf., American E. F.,
Dec. 20, 1918, Esch, Luxemburg."

"Dear Mr. Polack:

"Undoubtedly, you will be rather surprised to hear from me, as I do not think you know me, although my home is in York, Pa.; however, I am a member of the Company which your brother, Rodney, was in command of, at the time he met his death. Being in the same Company together, and both coming from the same City, we naturally became acquainted, and associated considerably with one another, even though he was an officer and I an enlisted man.

"On October 13, our Company went up in support of the front line South of Cunel, a town North of Verdun. That night we moved up to the front line where we stayed in shell-holes until the following morning when we went 'over the top,' directly in front of the town of Cunel, 8:30 A. M. We advanced to the town and very shortly after entered it. We met considerable resistance in the town, due to machine-gun fire from all sides; and, while leading several men in an attack on a machine-gun nest, on the left-centre of the town, your brother was hit by a machine-gun bullet in the head.

"At the time he fell I was only a few yards away, on his right, and by the time I reached his side he was unconscious. I can not say how often he was hit in the body, but I know the wound in his head was the fatal one, as life was extinct almost instantly. I had spoken to him only a few minutes before we decided to wipe out the machine-gun nest, and that was about how we should advance.

"The censorship doesn't allow me to enumerate casualties, but Lieutenant Polack's loss wasn't the only one we had that day, but it was the worst blow the Germans could give the men under his command. He was a fearless leader whom the men under him would follow anywhere. Every man in the Company had the highest respect for him, and the loss of him to us—those of us who still remain—is an occurrence which we shall never forget. His career as commander of Company 'D' was one which showed his true American spirit; and in action, his cool, fearless leadership showed his patriotism and earnestness in the cause for which he sacrificed his life. His body is buried South of Cunel where he fell, at a place called Madeleine Farms, in a large cemetery where many true Americans now rest. Lieutenant J. B. Crane, formerly with our Company, but now of Co. 'B,' this Regiment, is sending you a map of the sector showing Cunel and Madeleine Farms.

"Mr. Polack, I hereby wish to extend the most sincere sympathy of every man in Company 'D' to you and the relatives of First Lieutenant Polack who will miss him far more than we; but in years to come we shall

remember his loyal leadership, and think of him as one of the heroes who fearlessly gave his life on earth to continue it anew with God.

"On the 15 of October, I was burned with mustard gas and was evacuated to the Hospital where I remained four weeks. I am as well as ever again, and am now awaiting the day I can again set my feet on the soil of the 'good old U. S. A.'

"This is a considerably longer letter than I expected to write, but I thought possibly you would be glad to get some information from someone who was present, when Lieutenant Polack met his death.

"With my sincere sympathy for those who mourn the loss of your brother,

I am most respectfully,

(Signed) CORPORAL WALTER H. STOUT."

"American Exp. Forces, Dec. 19, 1918.

"Mr. Ernest H. Polack,

"Dear Sir:

"I am writing, in answer to your letter to the Chaplain about your brother, Lieutenant Rodney W. Polack.

"On the morning of October 14, 1918, this battalion advanced on Cunel, France, which is a small village about twenty miles North-east of Verdun. This town was held by the Germans who put down a terrific fire against the advance. Before reaching the town, Lieutenant Polack was killed instantly by a sniper's bullet. He was buried beside men who followed him that morning to the extreme sacrifice. His grave is near Madeleine Farms which is an old farm house and other buildings, now in ruins, not far from Cunel.

"I had known your brother for several months, being in the same Company since last March. He was highly respected and admired by his men who mourn his death as soldiers do quietly, yet often I have heard them mention him with words showing their esteem for the man who led them in the battle of St. Mihiel and the Argonne.

"I extend my deepest sympathy to his relatives and Miss Alvord.

Respectfully yours,

(Signed) JOHN B. CRANE,
Lt., 60th Inf."

Colonel Henry C. Ford, of the V. M. I. Faculty, was a ship companion of the brother of First Lieutenant Polack, and the latter's coming to the Institute was due to that chance association.

He was a noble young man who nobly died for God and Country.

First Lieutenant AUSTIN WITHERS WOOLFORD, Class 1917.

From Virginia.

307th Infantry, 77th Division, A. E. F.

(Part of while in different commands of B. E. F.)

Enlisted at Plattsburg, N. Y., May 12, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, U. S. R. C., August 15, 1917. Ordered to Camp Upton, N. Y., and attached to 308th Infantry, August 29. Transferred and assigned to 307th Infantry, September 19, 1917.

Sailed for France, April 4 (or 6), 1918. Landed on 14th at Calais. Attached to British near St. Omar; then attached to 47th Canadian Battalion, on Vimy Ridge, South of the town of Vimy; afterwards attached to 4th Seaforths, and then to the Gordons, in the 51st Scotch Highland Division. B. E. F. In June, 1917, he re-joined the 307th U. S. Infantry, 77th Division, in Baccarat, as Battalion Scout Officer. Occupied sector, Battalion H. Q.,

in St. Maurice. Burned by mustard gas, June 18, 1917. Moved in August to Vesle front, near Fismes. Took over August 5. Advanced from Vesle to Aisne River. High explosive wound on September 14, 1918. Invalided home, and discharged from Service, May 12, 1919.

His mother wrote:

"This is his own account. He gives no details; so I will add that the shell severed his left hand from the arm, and, later, the arm was amputated. A second operation was necessary, leaving the arm to the elbow. On his way back, after being operated on at the Field Hospital, he was burned very badly by mustard gas from the knees up, was blind for a week and his throat badly off. His sight has been restored, though he still wears glasses, and will have to wear them for a long time.

"From May, when discharged, till September, 1919, he worked for the Council of National Defense, placing discharged soldiers on jobs. He is now with the Franklin Trust Company, in New York City, and studying at Columbia University at night. I suspect his home address (237 Main Street, Suffolk, Va.) is the most permanent one he has.

"I sincerely hope you can piece together what you want for your record from this, as it seems to me a very fine thing to have these records fully kept."

An heroic son of an heroic mother!

First Lieutenant JAMES A. PIGUE, Class 1905. From Tennessee.
Company "A," 117th Infantry, 59th Brigade, 30th Division, A. E. F.
Killed in Action in France.

Having received military training at the Virginia Military Institute, Pigue entered the U. S. Marine Corps in 1904. He was one of six men designated to accompany General William C. Gorgas, Surgeon-General of the U. S. Army (then Colonel Gorgas), to Panama on important work, incident to the construction of the Canal. He remained there for the space of a year after which he was ordered back to the United States. He then served, alternately, on land and at sea.

During the Jamestown Exposition, Lieutenant Pigue was second in command of the Government Pier being constructed there. After his service there, he was transferred to Norfolk, Virginia, for duty, and from there to Annapolis. Following this, he saw eighteen months' sea service with Admiral Badger in the Mediterranean Sea. Later, he did Scout duty with the North Atlantic Fleet, and in 1909 he was honourably discharged from the Service, at his own request. He then determined to settle down to peaceful pursuits. But it was not to be for long.

In 1916, the Mexican Border trouble arose. He enlisted at once with the First Tennessee National Guard Regiment (Nashville being his home at that time), and went to Texas. He was soon made a Second Lieutenant, and it was not long before his promotion to First Lieutenant followed. He won two medals for excellent service on the Mexican Border, having previously been awarded two medals, and given a Panama badge. He came back to Nashville with his regiment, and was mustered out of Service. Soon, the First Tennessee Regiment was recalled to Federal Service, and he again joined it (having just married), and remained with the regiment during its stay at Camp Jackson, Nashville, and at Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina, until the First Tennessee Regiment became a Heavy Artillery Regiment and was designated as the 115th Field Artillery, U. S. A.

Lieutenant Pigue desired Infantry service and was, therefore, transferred to the 117th Infantry, Company "A," 59th Brigade.

He left the United States on May 4, 1918, reached Belgium on the 20, and was given command of British and Australian Artillery, May 26 (as there was a great shortage of officers with these troops). He served with these outfits until July 14, when the 30th Division of Americans was sent to Belgium to reinforce the British. On July 15, he was given command of a battalion of the 117th Infantry, with which he went into action in the Soissons-Rheims Sector, on July 17, 1918, and the next day he was killed, shot through the heart by a sniper, while he was making observations, he being the first officer, and the first man, killed in the 30th Division.

The *Nashville Banner*, in its issue of August 2, 1918, said:

"He was one of the most popular young men of Nashville and his death will come as a shock to his many friends. 'Jim,' as he was better known to those who were numbered among his acquaintances, was a finished soldier and gentlemen. He received his education and military training at the Virginia Military Institute, the 'West Point of the South,' and in 1904 entered the Service, choosing to specialize in the Marine Corps. * * *"

Brigadier General Reed, under whom he served while in Panama, said to the wife of the hero, just before he sailed from New York:

"Your husband has stood a test that not one out of a thousand could stand. He is due for a Major's commission * * *."

His father said: "My boy's heart was in the service of his Country."

There was a Memorial Service held at the First Baptist Church of Nashville, of which Lieutenant Pigue was a devoted member, and fitting exercises were held in honour of the martyr.

An extract from the last letter of the deceased officer to his wife, written July 12, was read, which, as his cousin and brother Alumnus of the V. M. I., Weaver Harris, of Class 1904, said:

"Revealed a new, regenerated Jim, full of that great soul-spirit often developed by the fire and iron of War. As Coningsby Dawson, in one of his letters, says: 'Certainly, there are fine qualities, which War, despite its unnaturalness, develops.' These men seem to be lifted, so to speak, spiritually into a new world of thought, and, with a clarified vision, view the future with new ideas and purposes. As Jim expressed it: 'We all can't be heroes and wear medals and get our names in the dispatches, but we can do our full duty, and wear our medals on our hearts.'"

The writer of this feeble sketch knew this gallant young officer who was his son's roommate at the V. M. I., and, therefore, he experiences a personal grief in his cruel taking-off.

First Lieutenant J. VINCIL STARK, Class 1910. From Missouri.

Adjutant, 3rd Battalion, 140th Infantry, 35th Division, A. E. F.

Left Camp Doniphan, in April, 1918, for overseas service as Second Lieutenant and Supply Officer (detailed) of his section. Was again assigned as Supply Officer of his battalion on board ship, and continued as such until the battalion went into position with the remainder of the 35th Division, back of the British, early in May, 1918. He was then assigned to the British School of Observation and Intelligence; later, joining his regiment on its way to the Vosges Mountains, as Adjutant of the 3rd Battalion (under

Major Murray Davis), having been previously promoted to First Lieutenant. His regiment suffered some casualties during its stay in the mountains, but its first major engagement was at St. Mihiel, when it served in support.

On September 26, the 35th Division "went over" in front of Vanquois. Then it was in the battle of the Argonne. First Lieutenant Stark was in action three days when he met up with a H. E. shell, receiving two wounds—one in the left thigh just above the knee. (A fragment was removed from the right buttock a month later.) And he lost the little finger of his right hand. He was placed in six or eight Hospitals, three in the United States; but after more than a year, he was still in Hospital in Fort Sheridan, when last heard from. He appeared before a Board and was recommended for the regular Service.

His record in the War was distinguished, and it is not strange that his father wrote: "Of course, I am proud of him, for he did his duty to his Country and to the V. M. I."

Re-commissioned First Lieutenant, U. S. A., September, 1920.

First Lieutenant HERBERT C. F. SITWELL, Class 1919. From Virginia.

First Pioneer Infantry, A. E. F.

In April, 1917, he took the leading part in raising a battery of Coast Artillery at Hopewell, Virginia, with the sanction of the Governor of Virginia and the War Department. A fine battery was organized of which he was chosen Captain. It was learned that a large majority of the personnel were munition workers, and hence the War Department withdrew its consent to the mustering in of the battery.

He, later, entered the Fort Myer Training Camp and received a commission as First Lieutenant, and was assigned to the First Pioneer Infantry. Less than a month after his arrival in France, in July, 1918, he was very severely gassed in action. He was sent to Hospital where he remained some weeks. He was the senior lieutenant of his Company and the youngest officer in his regiment.

First Lieutenant HERBERT W. HARRIS, Class 1912. From Virginia. Quartermaster Corps. Supply Officer, 316th Service Battalion, U. S. A.

Later, Personnel Officer, Camp Mills, N. Y.

Few young officers deserve higher praise than he for the effective work he performed during the war, and especially in its early stages.

He had served for over five years with the Virginia National Guard (R. L. I. Blues), and, during 1916-17, in the Border trouble with that organization.

He was sent to Richmond as sergeant to aid in recruiting a Company, to be known as the "Blue Company." He laboured faithfully for many months, and had the gratification of raising a fine Company of which he was elected First Lieutenant. The election, however, was not confirmed by the War Department. He returned to his command at Anniston, Alabama, and resumed his duties as sergeant of 1st Virginia Cavalry (R. L. I. Blues). Later, he was one of that organization selected to attend the Officers' Training School at Camp McClellan, and he received his commission as Second Lieutenant April 20, 1918. He was assigned to the Quartermaster Corps.

and was stationed at Newport News, Virginia, and Camp Mills, N. Y. At the latter Post he was appointed Supply Officer, 316th Service Battalion, and, later, served as Personnel Officer. He never got his deserts. He performed all his duties with honour and credit, but he was denied the gratification of going to the battle front. He has resumed his pre-war occupation of Deputy Clerk of the Law and Equity Court, Richmond, Virginia.

First Lieutenant KARL MINNIGERODE, Class 1908. From Virginia.
129th Machine-Gun Battalion, 35th Division, A. E. F.

Entered first Officers' Training Camp, Presidio, San Francisco, May 15, 1917. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, August 15, 1917, and assigned to 128th Machine-Gun Battalion, 35th Division, Camp Doniphan, Oklahoma. Promoted to First Lieutenant, February 12, 1918, and assigned to 129th Machine-Gun Battalion, 35th Division.

Left for overseas service, April 17, 1918.

Took part in the St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12, 1918. Took part in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September 26-October 2, 1918. On March 29, 1919, he was transferred to the 29th Division and made Division Athletic Officer.

April 28-June, 1919, ill in Hospital, Dijon, France.

June 9, 1919, sailed for home.

October 31, 1919, honourably discharged at Baltimore, Md. Re-commissioned First Lieutenant, U. S. A., in September, 1920.

His father, Lieutenant Charles M. Minnigerode, was a gallant Staff Officer of Major General Fitzhugh Lee, C. S. A., and in the last battle of the War was maimed for life.

His grandfather was the Rev. Charles Minnigerode, D. D., the beloved Rector of historic St. Paul's Church, Richmond, Virginia, for thirty years.

First Lieutenant WILLIAM B. YANCEY, Class 1914. From Virginia.

Machine-Gun Company, 51st Infantry, 6th Division, A. E. F.

Enlisted at first Fort Myer Officers' Training Camp.

Commissioned Provisional Second Lieutenant, Regular Army. Assigned to 51st Infantry, Machine-Gun Company, 6th Division.

Went to France with his Division and participated in all its actions. Slightly wounded by high explosive shell, September 15, 1918.

First Lieutenant ALEXANDER H. FRASER, Class 1908. From Texas.

Air Service, U. S. A. Died in the Service.

One of four brothers who were Cadets at the V. M. I., two graduating.

He and his brother, Lieutenant Douglas M. Fraser, enlisted in the Aviation Service early in the War. His service was chiefly at Kelly Field, Texas, where he earned the highest praise for faithfully discharging his duties.

He died in the Service of pneumonia following influenza, at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, October 28, 1918.

First Lieutenant SAMUEL A. MCKINNEY, Class 1913. From Virginia.

Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry, 29th Division, A. E. F.

Served on Mexican Border, July, 1916-January, 1917, as Sergeant. Company "D." 1st Virginia Infantry (National Guard). Elected Second Lieu-

tenant, April 14, 1917. Mustered into Federal Service, July 25, 1917. Promoted to First Lieutenant, August 4, 1917. Ordered to Camp McClellan, Alabama, September 26, 1917. Assigned to Company "H," 116th Infantry, 29th Division. Sailed for France, June 10, 1918. Participated in following engagements:

Centre Sector, Haute, Alsace, July 25-September 23, 1918; Argonne-Meuse, October 8-29, 1918.

Transferred as Adjutant, 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry (G. M. Alexander, V. M. I., Major), October 4, 1918. Served in this capacity until discharged. Arrived in United States, May 21, 1919; discharged eight days later.

Now with M. L. Bowen Company, New York. Address, c/o Alfred B. Percy, Lynchburg, Virginia.

First Lieutenant W. E. BAUGHAM, Class 1915. From North Carolina.

113th F. A., A. E. F.

He enlisted as a private in Battery "B," 113th Field Artillery, June 29, 1917. On August 5, 1917, he was promoted from the ranks to the grade of First Lieutenant, and retained this rank until he was discharged, March 29, 1919.

His regiment trained in light field artillery at Camp Sevier, S. C., from September 15, 1917 until the first of May, 1918. On the 8 of May, 1918, he sailed from Hoboken, N. J., on the transport George Washington, and landed at Brest, France, on May 18. After a brief stop in the so-called "Rest Camp" there, the Advance School Detachment of his regiment went to Valdahon, France, near the Swiss border, to train in field artillery, there awaiting the arrival of the rest of his regiment, which sailed three weeks afterwards. From Valdahon he went to Coetquidan, France, where he trained further, and was eventually equipped for service at the front. Leaving Coetquidan on the 22 of August, as Commander of the Headquarters Company of his regiment, he, with his Company, arrived at Toul on the 25th of the same month. Here they unloaded, and marched about ten miles at night to their echelon from where they were to take over their defensive part of the Toul Sector. It was here that he received his first experience in war. He was later relieved of the command of the Headquarters Company, and was assigned to the Second Battalion, as Machine-Gun, Radio and Intelligence Officer of this battalion. On the 12 of September, 1918, he took part in the great Saint Mihiel drive. After a few days in this sector he was transferred to the Argonne Sector where, on September 27, he assisted in launching the barrage attack which paved the way for the Infantry. He advanced in this sector to Montfaucon where he remained, holding his position for ten days. While in this sector, his command being divisional artillery, it supported the "Rainbow," the 33rd, and the 37th Divisions. From this sector he was transferred to the Meuse Sector where he remained, and assisted in attacks, until the Armistice was signed on November 11.

He went forward with his Company into Luxemburg, as a part of the Army of Occupation, remaining in this province for a month. From there he was sent to Le Mans which was the Embarkation Sector, and, later, sailed from St. Nazaire on the transport Santa Theresa, on the 4 of March, 1919, arriving in this Country on the 18 of the same month. He was discharged on the 29 of March, at Camp Jackson, S. C.

He married, while at Camp Sevier, a young lady from his home, and found awaiting him, on his return, an eight months' old girl baby.

His brother James who served in the LaFayette Escadrille, was shot down from the air on July 1, 1918, and died the next day. He had three German Planes to his credit, and was awarded the French Croix de Guerre and the Medaille Militaire. Another brother served as a corporal in his regiment, and returned as luckily as he.

First Lieutenant EDWARD TRAFTON HATHAWAY, Class 1915
From Oklahoma.

Flight Commander, 90th Air Squadron, A. E. F.
Killed in the line of duty.

Lieutenant Edward Trafton Hathaway, who was killed in an airplane accident in France, June 25, 1918, was born in Denison, Texas, Oct. 26, 1892. He was educated in the public schools of Denison and Oklahoma City, the Military Institute at Roswell, N. M., and the Virginia Military Institute. He resigned his position with the Texas Company at Houston in March, 1917, and went to France in command of American Ambulance Unit No. 17. His ambulance unit was cited for bravery under fire by the French during the battle around Verdun in August. The latter part of August he enlisted in the United States Air Service in Paris. In September, 1917, he was commissioned First Lieutenant and attached to the Ninetieth Air Squadron, and was later promoted to flight commander.

Lieutenant Hathaway is survived by his mother, Mrs. Lily B. Hathaway, and his only brother, Frank B. Hathaway, both of Tulsa, Okla. Mrs. Hathaway received a letter from an officer who served with her son, giving the following account of Lieutenant Hathaway's death and funeral:

"They were starting out on a mission over the lines about 8 o'clock in the morning of June 25, and were circling in climbing almost directly above our field, when in some inexplicable manner the machine became uncontrollable and fell to the ground. Trafton died instantly without pain, and the observer within an hour.

"The funeral was of necessity simple but extremely impressive, a Captain from another squadron being buried at the same time with our two boys. The ceremony was, of course, military, and was attended by the squadron in a body, together with such personal friends from neighbouring units as were able to be there. The grave itself lies in the little cemetery of United States Base Hospital No. 1, almost within sight of the lines and in full sound of the guns, and in the same cemetery in which the famous Major Lufberry and two pilot friends of Trafton and myself lie buried."

First Lieutenant JACK W. BURRESS, Class 1918. From Virginia.
371st Infantry, A. E. F.

Entered Second Officers' Training Camp at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, August, 1917, and ordered to Camp Jackson, South Carolina, where he was assigned to the 371st Infantry. He remained with this organization throughout the War.

He was ordered overseas as a Casual Officer, the latter part of March, 1918, but joined his regiment, a month later, in the Training Area at Bar-le-Duc, Department of the Meuse, where he remained until early in June. He was then ordered to the front. [His regiment was composed of negro

draftees from South Carolina.] The regiment was brigaded with the 157th French Division, then a part of the Second French Army. From the middle of June to the middle of September, he was stationed in the Verdun Sector, being moved from one end to the other, and on the Champagne front also. On September 1, he attended the French School of the Line for the first group of French Armies, which was held at Cousance-aux-Forges.

About the middle of September, his Division was transferred to the 13th Army Corps, then a part of the 4th French Army which was commanded by General Gourand. On the morning of the 26 of September, his Division attacked the Enemy throughout the Eastern end of the Champagne Sector, in liaison with the 1st American Army in the Argonne.

During the attack, the Division suffered very heavy casualties from machine-gun and artillery fire; however, it reached all of its objectives in due course.

On the morning of the 30 of September, Lieutenant Burress received a slight flesh wound in his left arm; a few minutes later, he received a flesh wound in his left leg; at the end of an hour or so, he received slight wounds in the head and shoulder, and just after this, he received a wound in his right arm, which necessitated his being evacuated. All his wounds were from high explosive shell splinters. He was shifted from one Hospital to another, and on the 6 of August was invalided home.

On January 5, 1919, he was discharged from the Service.

He was one of four brothers, in the Service during the War, his eldest brother being the gallant Captain Withers A. Burress, Graduate of Class 1914. (See above.)

First Lieutenant WILLIAM S. McCOY, Class 1909. From Missouri.
355th Infantry, 89th Division, A. E. F.

Attended first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Riley, Kansas, Commissioned First Lieutenant, Infantry, August 15, 1917. Assigned to 355th Infantry, 89th Division, in which he gallantly served overseas.

He was severely wounded in the thigh by a "whiz-bang," September 13, 1918, the second day of the St. Mihiel drive. Sent to Hospital where he was kept till December 19, 1918.

Honourably discharged, and resumed his pre-war profession of Architecture, in Independence and Kansas City, Missouri.

First Lieutenant GILLMAN K. CROCKETT, Class 1912. From Virginia.
9th Machine-Gun Battalion, 3rd Division, A. E. F.

Enlisted at Plattsburg Training Camp in May, 1917. Commissioned Provisional Second Lieutenant, and assigned to the 38th U. S. Infantry, at Syracuse, N. Y. From there he was ordered to Camp Greene. He was transferred when the Machine-Gun Battalions were formed, and joined the 7th Machine-Gun Battalion. When this battalion was motorized C. and D. Companies were sent to the 8th and 9th Machine-Gun Battalions, respectively. He was attached to the 9th Machine-Gun Battalion.

He went overseas, February 28, 1918, with the advance party of the 3rd Division (Regular), and went into training until May 28, when his battalion was ordered to Chateau Thierry, to help hold the Marne crossing. The

battalion suffered its first casualty, June 3, 1918. It occupied a sector on the direct path of the last big German drive of July 15.

In the counter-attack of July 22, he was shot through the hand by a machine-gun. He was stationed on the Vesle River, near Fismes, August 1-12. His battalion acted as Corps Reserve in the St. Mihiel drive. It took up front line duty, and attacked October 9, during the Meuse-Argonne battle.

After his Captain and First Lieutenant were wounded, he was in command of a Company of Infantry and platoon of Machine-Guns. He was wounded, the second time, a few moments later, the bullet hitting him on the left side of the jaw, passing through his throat, and coming out of his right shoulder. He lay in a shell-hole twelve hours, until it was dark enough to get back to a dressing-station.

He was invalided home, December 18, 1918, sailing from St. Nazaire, and landing at Newport News on the 31. He was sent to the Base Hospital at Camp Devens where he underwent two operations on his jaw.

He was discharged as cured, June 10, 1919, and was then assigned to duty with the 36th Infantry.

He received his permanent First Lieutenantcy in November, 1919. He has not positively decided yet whether he will continue permanently in the Service, or not. An older brother, Albert S. Crockett, Graduate of Class 1909, was an Ensign in the U. S. Navy, R. F., during the War, in the Submarine Section.

First Lieutenant GEORGE TAYLOE BLACKFORD, Class 1901.

From Virginia.

(One of five brothers who served as Cadets, V. M. I., two graduating and two deceased before the War.)

Engineers, Railway, A. E. F.

(Commanding Detachments at times numbering several thousand men.)

He enlisted as a private in the 17th Engineers, Railway, June 15, 1917. Sailed for France, July 28, 1917. Promoted to Sergeant, First Class, Master Engineer (Junior Grade), Master Engineer (Senior Grade). Commissioned First Lieutenant, Engineers, Railway, March 29, 1918. Commanded detachments numbering thirty-five hundred men, and including nine hundred German prisoners. Served twenty-six months overseas. Recommended for promotion to grade of Captain five times and to grade of Major twice. Received French Citation by Commanding General, Region of Docks, Munition Dumps, Hospitals, Camps, etc. Had charge of Steel Building Construction at Montair, France, where five million, three hundred thousand square feet of steel buildings were constructed in approximately seven months. Afterwards, represented section of Engineer Office at Nantes, France.

Returned to United States September 1, 1919.

Mustered out of Service at Washington, September 21, 1919.

The record of this officer is superb, and why his many recommendations for promotion were not acted on cannot be explained.

An older brother, Lt. Colonel Charles M. Blackford, Graduate of Class 1897, died in the Service, at his Post, during the War.

First Lieutenant THOMAS WHITE WILMER, Class 1914, "Third Honour."
From Virginia.

19th F. A., 5th Division, and, later, Instructor Artillery Training Centre,
A. E. F.

At first Officers' Training Camp, Fort Niagara, New York, May 11-August 15, 1917. Commissioned Provisional Second Lieutenant, F. A. Regular Army, August 15, 1917. August 15, 1917-February 22, 1918, duty with 19th Field Artillery, San Antonio and Waco, Texas. February 22-June 8, 1918, with 5th Division, Advance Detachment. Arrived at Bordeaux, France, March 24, 1918.

Promoted to First Lieutenant, F. A., July 3, 1918. June 8-December 10, 1918, Instructor, Artillery Training Centre, La Valdahon, France. December 10, 1918-July 13, 1919, duty with 19th Field Artillery, Army of Occupation. Arrived United States, July 22, 1919. Resignation accepted, August 27, 1919.

Returned to pre-war profession of Electrical Engineering, with Western Electric Company, Richmond, Virginia.

[First Lieutenant Wilmer's father, the Hon. A. P. Wilmer, has been the British Consul in Richmond, Virginia, for many years. Both he and his wife performed devoted service in the Red Cross, throughout the War, being at the head of the "Canteen Committee," which ministered to the wants of the hundreds of thousands of soldiers passing through the City of Richmond, during the War.]

First Lieutenant JOHN H. FECHHEIMER, Class 1916. From New York.

Intelligence Officer, 165th (old 69th) Infantry, 42nd Division, A. E. F.

"It takes some of the glory off War to see the names of a lot of chaps who, just a few years ago, you were very close to, now gone. However, it's coming to us all some time. And they died in a way that leaves naught behind but greatest respect and honour for their memory. We who come back will very soon have Time obliterate our glory; and as we commit various follies during our lives, it will be still more forgotten; so, it will depend on our course in life what's thought of us; but it will be nothing compared with the memory of our boys who died on the field of battle. To me there is no better death." Thus wrote this brave and loyal son of the V. M. I. (when asked to overlook the Casualty List), whose own record "on the field of battle" is so fine.

Here are the facts of his service:

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, first Plattsburg Officers' Training Camp, August 15, 1917, and assigned to Company "G" (Machine-Gun Company), 165th (old 69th) Infantry, 42nd Division. He sailed for France in October, 1917. He was made Intelligence Officer, and in this capacity he served, among others, in the action near Chalons where he was cited for bravery. He was in all the engagements of his Division, but escaped unhurt, until in the St. Mihiel Drive, September 13, 1918, he was slightly wounded. On October 3, 1918, he was promoted First Lieutenant.

He returned home with his Division and was honourably discharged. He then resumed his pre-war occupation of Curb Broker in New York.

Residence, 176 West 87th Street.

[This letter, begun before his first engagement, and finished when it was over, but shows the spirit of all our dauntless boys:]

"France, July 18, 1918.

"Dear Father:

"Well, my expectations for the glorious Fourth didn't materialize. As a matter of fact, we were hiking on that day, an occupation in which there is not the slightest bit of excitement attached. However, to-day, the French Fourth of July, there are all sorts of excitements to look forward to. I am writing this in a dug-out * * *.

"Every night, since our arrival here, we have been told to expect great excitement, and, so far, it hasn't come. We usually retire at 3 A. M., always fully dressed, and get up about 10 A. M. It is quite hard to distinguish whether we are eating breakfast or supper.

"I wish you could hear the racket going on outside. It is all going the other way, however, so it's not at all disquieting, though I must say that a bedroom right along side of the L would seem to bear the hush of a desert's vastness compared to the noise I am lulled to sleep by, during these days. First the report, and then the shells whistling (the only music of its kind in the world). In addition to this wonderful orchestration, we have a most marvelous display of fire-works every night. (Don't tell little Charley this, or, the first thing you know, he will enlist.)

"Yesterday evening we dined a couple of French officers, and celebrated their Fourth of July. I had quite a nice time. * * *.

"Just now h—— broke loose. The Boche have opened upon us. If everything goes well you will get this letter. If not, why—it's too bad, that's all. I'm going to send it anyway because I have the novelty of writing under fire, with my gas mask on and gas fumes all around us. We expect this to last about two more hours, and then the Boches, and I wish they'd hurry up.

"I have got to go out on the job now. S'long, pop. My first real, sure-enough shelling; and, outside of this uncomfortable gas mask, it doesn't seem to phase me a bit, thank God!

"Love to the kid and you all.

Your loving son,

....."

"P. S.—Just time for a line. It's over, pop, and we've knocked h—— out of 'em. They didn't budge us. The boys fought like wild cats and the French can't praise them enough. Very soon I may be able to send you home something that will make you quite proud. We are now back for just a wee little rest and expect to shoot up to another front very soon. Gosh, how we've got 'em on the run! We are now going up to take part in the chasing of the low-lived bums.

"Loads of love."

First Lieutenant CLARKE O. KIMBERLY, Class 1915. From Virginia.

12th F. A., Second Division, A. E. F.

He was appointed Second Lieutenant, F. A., August 15, 1917, and assigned to the 12th F. A., Second Division. As a member of this unit, he went overseas, January 4, 1918.

He was in five (5) battles, or series of battles: (1) Aisne-Marne Defensive (Chateau Thierry), May 27-July 17, 1918; (2) Aisne-Marne Offensive (Soissons), July 18-August 1; (3) St. Mihiel Offensive, September 11-16; (4) Champagne Offensive (Mt. Blanc), October 1-30; (5) Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 1-11.

He was with the Army of Occupation from December 11, 1918 to July 10, 1919. He was in the A. E. F. a little over eighteen months. He was

gassed on July 21, 1918, near the town of Vierzy, and sent to Hospital for three weeks. He was awarded the Croix de Guerre, and given two other citations for gallantry in action.

Lieutenant Kimberly was not far from his old V. M. I. contemporary, Lieutenant John Murray McClellan, U. S. M. C., when he was literally torn to pieces by a shell, near Vierzy, France.

First Lieutenant CHARLES S. CARTER, Class 1908. From Virginia.
316th Infantry, 79th Division, A. E. F.

On the day War was declared he applied for service in the Infantry. On May 11, 1917, he gave up his position with the Westinghouse Electric and Manufacturing Company, at Pittsburgh, and entered the Officers' Training Camp at Fort Niagara. At the end of three months he was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry. He reported to Camp Meade, Maryland, and was assigned to the 316th Infantry, 79th Division with which unit he served until his discharge from the Army. From September 22 until October 22, he was kept busy with the usual training routine. On October 22, he went to Fort Sill, Oklahoma, to take a month's course in the School of Musketry and Small Arms there. On December 3, 1917, he returned to Camp Meade and was on duty with his Company until January 1, 1918. He was then made Assistant Instructor of the Sniping School of the Division School of Arms, which position he filled until the School was discontinued in May, 1918. Then, for a month, he was Range Officer for the Division of Sniping and Observation Range. On April 16, 1918, he was promoted to First Lieutenant. In the early part of June he returned to his Company, and from that time his work was to help get the Company ready for overseas service. On July 7, 1918, his Company left for France, arriving at Brest, July 18. On July 24, the Company reached its training area in the Department of Haute Marne. The Company was billeted in the small town of Dardenoy. Regimental headquarters were at Choilley and Division headquarters at Prothay. He trained in this area from July 24 until September 7, 1918, when he started with his unit to the front.

On September 12 he came under shell fire and remained thus continuously until November 11, 1918.

He went into the Argonne Drive, South of Montfaucon, on September 26 and staid in the Drive until the evening of the 30, when his Division was relieved by the 3rd Division. Then, he went Southeast to the Tryon Sector where his Division took over part of the new line that had been made by the St. Mihiel Drive. While here his Colonel received orders to send six officers back to one of the Corps Schools; and, since Lieutenant Carter had not been to school in France, he was the officer selected from his battalion to attend this school. When chosen for this duty, he was the only officer left with his Company, as they had suffered severely from the German shell fire every day. His Captain and one of his brother Lieutenants had made the supreme sacrifice, and the other Lieutenant was still in Hospital as the result of their first Drive. An officer was detailed from another company to relieve First Lieutenant Carter, on October 10, and he was killed a few days later.

He reached the School October 15 and was there until after the Armistice had been signed. On October 28 his regiment was ordered to the Grand Montagne Section, North of Verdun and re-entered the Argonne-Meuse Offensive, and remained there until the end came.

The losses of Lieutenant Carter's regiment, both here and during the first part of the Drive, were very heavy. Doubtless, his life was spared by his transfer to the Corps School, though, at the time, it was a grievous disappointment to him to be taken from his command in the midst of its victorious fighting.

On December 12 he was ordered back to his regiment, quartered in an old German Camp, about twenty miles North of Verdun. Until March 28, 1919, it was quartered in areas that had been under shell fire, at some time or other, and then the regiment started towards the coast. On January 20, 1919, First Lieutenant Carter was made Assistant Adjutant of the Regiment, and he held this position until he left the Service. The Regiment sailed from St. Nazaire on May 16, 1919, reached Philadelphia on May 29, and was demobilized at Camp Dix, N. J., June 9.

Lieutenant Carter returned to his pre-war duties upon his discharge from the Service.

It is doubtful if any officer of his grade served with greater efficiency and greater bravery in the World War than did this gallant son of the V. M. I.

First Lieutenant H. G. GARLAND, Class 1902. From Virginia.

61st Infantry, 5th Division, A. E. F.

Entered Fort Myer Training Camp, August 25, 1917. Commissioned First Lieutenant, November 27, 1917, and assigned to 314th Infantry, 79th Division, Camp Meade, Md., December 1, 1917. Transferred to 55th Pioneer Infantry, Camp Wadsworth, S. C., February 1, 1918.

Sailed with this organization for France, September, 1918. Transferred to 61st Infantry, 5th Division, in France, October, 1918, and served with it until July, 1919.

Discharged, August 2, 1919.

*The glorious Fifth (the Division that contained so many heroic V. M. I. men)! How it fought and won those last days, particularly from the 14 to the 20 of October, in the successive assaults on Rappes Wood, in the Meuse-Argonne!

Relieved by the 90th Division on the 21, for a brief rest in the Corps Reserve, it returned to the fray on November 1. It had become masters of Brioules and Aincreville, and on the 3 it entered Clery-le-Petit, a mile down the river from Brioules, and cleaned up the "Punch Bowl." On the 4 it began to cross the Meuse, amid a hurricane of machine-gun and rifle fire. At four in the afternoon, it started to lay a pontoon bridge across the river at Clery-le-Petit, where it was one hundred and ten feet wide and ten feet deep. The pontoons were blown up almost as fast as they were put in the water; but, finally, the bridge was completed, and two battalions

*Reference to "Our Greatest Battle" by Lt. Col. Frederick Palmer, of Staff of Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F.

made a rush to cross. At 6:20 another party of the Fifth succeeded in crossing the canal and the river at Brieuilles; and lower down another battalion effected a crossing by rafts and ropes and by swimming. Before morning, the left brigade on the North crossed a battalion on pontoons. The Fifth had taken to heart the Corps order—"The crossing will be effected regardless of loss." Never should it be said that it had held up the Army! At eight, two brigades had detachments across the river. "Take Dun-Sur-Meuse and the Hill North of 292, and from there go to the East," was the order of the Division Commander to one brigade of the Fifth. "Do not wait for the other brigade. Keep pushing up with that one battalion, and take that place." "Keep shoving your battalions through," he told the other brigade. "Don't stop, but go through Dun. Take the shelling, and take the machine-gun fire, and push things along. You are to go to Dun, unless the other fellow gets there first." And so the Fifth took Dun and the heights that day!

First Lieutenant LEROY C. WILSON, Class 1912. From Maryland.

Front Line Instructor of American Divisions, A. E. F.

He entered the Officers' Training Camp at Fort Myer in August, 1917, where he was offered the choice between a provisional Second Lieutenancy in the Regular Army and a First Lieutenancy in the Reserve Corps. He accepted the former, but, through some misunderstanding or mistake, never received the Regular Army commission until June, 1920. He reached France, December 24, 1917, and attended the British Lewis-Gun School, the British Bayonet and Physical School, the American Automatic Weapon School, and the 37 M. M. School. He also received front line training with the Canadians and the Australians. He was then used as front line Instructor with the American Divisions training with the British.

He contracted rheumatism in September, 1918, and was returned to the States, after three months in the Hospital overseas.

He fought at Lens, with the Canadians, January-February, 1918. He fought at Amiens and Villers Brettenaux, with the Australians, June-July, 1918 (at the latter fight, July 31, 1918, killing his first Boche), and at Albert, with the British, in August, 1918.

He was honourably discharged from the Service, at Camp Meade, March 21, 1919. Later, he was re-appointed, and in June, 1920, received his First Lieutenant's Commission.

First Lieutenant RICHARD B. HAGER, Class 1909. From Kentucky.

115th Field Artillery, 30th Division. Later, 89th, 37th, 32nd,
79th and 33rd Divisions, A. E. F.

Volunteered for military service, October 15, 1917. Enlisted, 115th Field Artillery, 30th Division, as a private, and assigned to Battery "F," at Camp Sevier, Greenville, S. C. Made Sergeant, October 27, 1917. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, November 30, 1917. Promoted to First Lieutenant, March 1, 1918. Assigned to Battery "F," May 2, 1918; ordered to Camp Mills, N. Y.

Sailed in H. M. S. Mauretania, June 4, 1918; arrived, Liverpool, England, seven days later. Trained at Camp Coetquidan, Brittany. Assigned to Battery "C," Went into action, August 28, 1918, near Bemecourt in Toul

Sector with 89th Division. In St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-15, with same Division. In Argonne-Meuse Offensive, September 26-October 9, with 37th Division, and, later, with 32nd Division, near Avacourt, Montfaucon, October 10-November 11, with 79th Division, on Heights of Meuse, near Vignneles.

With 33rd Division in Army of Occupation. Marched to Luxemburg. Left Luxemburg, January 8, 1919. Marched to Toul, arriving January 18, 1919. At Le Mans.

Embarked, St. Nazaire, March 14, 1919.

Arrived, Charleston, S. C., March 27.

Paraded in Columbia, S. C., and Knoxville, Nashville, Memphis and Chattanooga, Tenn.

Mustered out, Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, May 1, 1919.

Present occupation, Manager, The B. F. Goodrich Rubber Company, Nashville, Tenn.

First Lieutenant EDWARD G. MAXWELL, Class 1915. From Virginia. Signal Officer, Headquarters Company, 317th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Appointed Second Lieutenant, Infantry, August 15, 1917; promoted in France to First Lieutenant and Signal Officer, Headquarters Company, 317th Infantry.

As a boy he developed a fondness for wireless telegraphy, and came to be proficient. It was because of his knowledge of and proficiency in this science that he was selected to be Signal Officer of his regiment. His duty was to erect and maintain the telephone and signal service connecting headquarters with the battle line, and his post was manifestly one of constant danger. He was under heavy fire in the Argonne, and in other engagements, and lost five of his platoon, but escaped injury himself, during his entire service abroad. He was highly commended for initiative and courage under fire by his Colonel (Kellar) who was one of the ablest regimental commanders in the A. E. F., as his regiment is said to have been one of the best. [This regiment, composed of strapping men from the Mountain Region of Southwest Virginia and Pennsylvania, paraded in Norfolk before its demobilization and called forth the greatest admiration.]

Upon his discharge, Maxwell entered the service of the United States Shipping Board, and sailed shortly for Marseilles, France, aboard the steamer "Liberty Glo," as Wirelesing Officer.

First Lieutenant JAMES M. ANGLE, Class 1906. From Pennsylvania.

Commanding Company "A," 545th Engineers, and also Battalion Personnel Adjutant, A. E. F.

Commissioned First Lieutenant in Engineers' Section, Officers' Reserve Corps, August 16, 1917. Assigned to active duty with the U. S. Geological Survey, October 1, 1917, and reported at Ridgeland, South Carolina, on October 12, 1917. Relieved from duty with the U. S. G. S. and assigned to duty at Camp A. A. Humphreys, Virginia, with the 45th Engineers, April 16, 1918. Relieved from duty with the 45th Engineers and assigned to the Standard Railway Operating School, July 4, 1918. Relieved from that assignment and assigned to the 6th Engineers' Training Regiment, August 15, 1918. Re-

lieved from that assignment and assigned to the 545th Engineers, August 19, as Commander of "A" Company and as Battalion Personnel Adjutant, in addition to his other duties.

Sailed from Camp Merritt, N. J., September 23, 1918, and landed at St. Nazaire, France, October 6, 1918. Contracted influenza during the voyage and was sent to Base Hospital No. 8, Savanay, France, on debarkation. While there a condition developed which necessitated an operation for which he was returned to the States, landing at Hampton, Virginia, November 17, 1918. Operation successfully performed at United States General Hospital No. 2, Fort McHenry, Baltimore, Md., November 26, 1918.

Honourably discharged from the Service at Camp A. A. Humphreys, Virginia, March 25, 1919.

Present occupation, Engineer with Morris Knowles, Inc., Consulting Engineers, Pittsburgh, Pa. Residence, 5728 Baum Boulevard, same city.

First Lieutenant JOHN C. PARKER, JR., Class 1914. From Virginia.
Air Service, A. E. F.

Enlisted, July 17, 1917, as Private, First Class, Aviation Section, Signal Enlisted Reserve Corps. Assigned to active duty, U. S. School of Military Aeronautics, Princeton, N. J., August 20, 1917.

Ordered overseas for flying training, October 27, 1917. Began flying training at Second Aviation Instruction Centre, A. E. F., Tours, France, May 1, 1918. Promoted First Lieutenant. Transferred to Third Aviation Instruction Centre, A. E. F., Issoudun, France, October 1, 1918. Assigned to duty as Flying Instructor, Field Nine, Third Aviation Instruction Centre, November 11, 1918.

Ordered for embarkation to United States, January 23, 1919.

Discharged, February 8, 1919, at Air Service Depot, Garden City, Long Island.

He was in overseas Service from October 27, 1917 to February 6, 1919.

He served as Assistant Adjutant, Second Aviation Centre, A. E. F., August 1 to October, 1918.

Was Cadet Instructor of Military Topography at the Training School for Flying Cadets, at Air Service Concentration Barrack No. 3, St. Maixent, March 1 to April 15, 1918.

Was in Hospital, and on inactive list, June 18 to August 1, 1918, as result of Aeroplane accident at Pont Levoy, France.

A younger brother who was graduated in Class of 1918, and was Valedictorian, served also in the World War—in the Aviation Section of the U. S. Marine Corps.

First Lieutenant LLOYD N. NASH, Class 1912. From Texas.
Air Service, A. E. F.

He completed the course at the School of Military Aeronautics at Austin, Texas, in September, 1917, and sailed for overseas Service, October 13, 1917, as Aviation Cadet.

He had flying training, first at Foggia, Italy. He was then with the British at Vendome, France; then with the American Air Service at Issoudun,

France, and again with the Italians in Italy. Finally, he was promoted and made Instructor at Issoudun, where he served most efficiently until the end.

After his return home and discharge from the Service, he entered the Oil Business, at Eastland, Texas (Box 237).

His home address (permanent) is 401 Percidast, San Antonio, Texas.

Only a few Second Lieutenants of the hundreds in the Army are here specially mentioned, for want of details:

Second Lieutenant DE LANCY A. DeGRAFF, Class 1916. From New York.
Battery "E," 16th Field Artillery, A. E. F.

He enlisted as a private in 1917. He arrived in France in March, 1918. He was in action at Chateau Thierry (Defensive), Aisne-Marne (Offensive), and in the Vesle Sector. He was sent to Saumur Artillery School to take the course in Field Artillery.

He received his commission after the Armistice; but then he had already won undying honour, *in the ranks*.

Permanent address, Kingston, N. Y.

Second Lieutenant ARNOLD H. RICH, Class 1916. From Virginia.
313th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, A. E. F.

He was with the 1st Virginia Infantry (National Guard) on the Mexican Border, 1916-1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, at Fort Myer, November 26, 1917. Assigned to 313th Machine-Gun Battalion, 80th Division, at Camp Lee, Virginia.

Married, May 18, 1918, and sailed with his Division for overseas Service, six days later. He was with his Division in all the actions in which it participated. As a reward for his fine conduct he was transferred to Paris in March, 1919, to take a special course in French and Electrical Engineering at Sorbonne University, under the supervision of the Government.

Second Lieutenant THOMPSON HART GETZEN, Class 1914. From Florida.
13th Field Artillery, 4th Division, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, August 15, 1917. Transferred to 13th Field Artillery, 4th Division, and served with that Division at Camp Greene, U. S. A., and in France throughout the War. He behaved with gallantry in all its engagements—on the Vesle, at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne.

After the Armistice, he served with the Division in Germany—Army of Occupation, remaining there until the latter part of July, 1919. He is at present completing his Law Course at the University of Florida. Home, Webster, Florida.

His younger brother, William L. Getzen, of Class 1916, was also in the Service and was sailing for France a short time before the Armistice.

Second Lieutenant T. CHILTON SMITH, Class 1915. From Alabama.
Battery "D," 57th Coast Artillery, A. E. F.

He was a private, casual, 87th Division, November 20, 1917 to January 3, 1918. Private, 2nd Battery, 3rd Officers' Training Camp, Leon Springs,

January 5 to April 5, 1918. Sergeant, casual, April 6 to May 17, 1918. Sergeant, Saumur Artillery School, A. E. F., May 18 to July 12, 1918.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant; served, Saumur Artillery School, July 12 to August 12, 1918. Heavy Artillery School at Angers, France, August 1 to September 16, 1918. Tractor Artillery, Replacement Battalion, September 16 to October 22, 1918. Battery "D," 57th Coast Artillery Corps, October 23, 1918 to January 22, 1919.

In Argonne-Meuse Campaign with 57th Artillery.

Mustered out on return home.

Second Lieutenant JOSEPH H. GARNETT, JR., Class 1910. From Texas. Air Service, U. S. A.

Volunteered, though married, and occupying the position of Claim Adjuster of the Gulf, Colorado and Sante Fe Railway. Entered Officers' Training Camp, May 8, 1917. Transferred to Aviation Service, July, 1917. Commissioned Second Lieutenant (Flyer), March 28, 1918. Served as Instructor in trick flying (Acrobatics) at Ellington Field, Houston, Texas. On July 31, 1918, he fell nearly six hundred feet in his Plane, and sustained serious injuries, his right arm having been badly shattered.

In Walter Reed General Hospital, Washington, D. C., as late as December, 1920.

Second Lieutenant JOHN McANERNEY, II, Class 1917. From New York City. Company "B," 107th Infantry, A. E. F.

During the entire period of the War he was attached to this regiment. In June, 1918, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant.

On September 29, 1918, while in action on the Picardy front, near the town of Le Catalet, France, he was wounded twice, the same morning, one of the wounds by a machine-gun bullet causing him to lose his left eye, and the other, from a shell splinter, piercing his neck. This last wound caused great suffering for a while, but finally healed.

This grandson and namesake of a gallant Confederate officer from Alabama, nobly maintained the traditions of his name.

Second Lieutenant JOHN D. CRITTENDEN, Class 1909. From Missouri. Company "C," 165th (old 69th) Infantry, 42nd Division, A. E. F.

Enlisted as a private in 165th Infantry, October 9, 1917, from New York City. Served in the A. E. F. as private, corporal and sergeant.

He was one of two of his Company selected to attend the Army Candidates' School in France. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, June, 1918.

He was in the following actions: Luneville, Baccarat, Chateau Thierry, Champagne. Discharged, February 12, 1919.

From sheer merit he rose from the ranks to a lieutenantancy. All honour to him!

Civilian occupation, Dealer in Stocks and Bonds.

Address, Security Trust & Savings Bank, Los Angeles, Cal.

Second Lieutenant STEPHEN YATES McGIFFERT, Class 1917.

From Minnesota.

Company "H," 319th Infantry, 80th Division, A. E. F.

Captain, Corps of Cadets, in his graduating year, and assigned as Senior Cadet Officer in charge of the first "Rookie" Training Camp at the V. M. I., April-June, 1917. Upon graduation, he wished to volunteer for service abroad, but lacked a few months of the required age for a commission. He was at once appointed an Assistant Professor and Tactical Officer at the V. M. I. where he served until he attained his majority, in January, 1918. He then entered the Officers' Training School at Camp Lee, and was graduated in April. Served as Sergeant, Company "G," 319th Infantry, at Camp Lee, April to June. Commissioned Second Lieutenant in June, 1918, and immediately sailed for France with his Division.

On October 4, 1918, he was severely wounded in action at the Bois-des-Ogons, near Nantillois, France. After spending some months in Hospital overseas, he was invalided home and remained in Hospital until June, 1919, when he returned to duty, as Adjutant, First Battalion, 17th Infantry, in which command he served until he left the Service, in August, 1919.

His Company (commanded by Captain R. P. Keezell, Class 1914, V. M. I.) was in all the engagements of the 80th Division, losing twenty-seven killed and twenty-eight wounded.

[This Chronicler can not forbear paying tribute to the noble mother of this splendid young officer. Lineal descendant of one of the greatest Governors of New York, patriotism with her was a religion, and as soon as War came, she dedicated all her wonderful energies and abilities to the cause so dear to her heart. From the beginning to the end, she was foremost in every women's movement in her adopted State to further the success of American Arms. Freely, she gave her first-born to her Country, regretting that she had but this one son to give. And when the dreadful news was flashed that her gallant son was wounded nigh unto death, she did not lose faith and hope and courage, but trusted in God and re-doubled her efforts for the success of the cause.

Hoping, praying, yet ever working, she passed through the terrible ordeal of suffering, and was rewarded by the safe return of her mangled boy, and his ultimate recovery, and the fulfillment of all her hopes, and the answer to all her prayers.]

Second Lieutenant GEORGE A. DERBYSHIRE, Class 1899, "Honour Graduate" and "First Captain," Corps of Cadets. From Virginia.

U. S. Army, Retired. Returned to Service, World War.

Assigned to active duty, April 19, 1917, and ordered to Fort Thomas, Kentucky, on general recruiting service. This order revoked, April 23, 1917, and a new order published assigning him to duty as Assistant Professor of Military Science and Tactics and Acting Quartermaster, Virginia Military Institute.

July 1, 1917, appointed Commandant of Cadets, Virginia Military Institute. September 12, 1917, detailed as Professor, Military Science and Tactics, Virginia Military Institute. Instructor, Reserve Officers' Training

Corps Camp, Plattsburg, New York, June-July, 1918. Examining Officer, Candidates for admission to Central Officers' Training Schools, August to November, 1918. Relieved from active duty, and of the detail of Commandant of Cadets and Professor of Military Science and Tactics, Virginia Military Institute, February 14, 1919.

[It was many years before the World War that this officer was retired for disability incurred in the Service. It was a misfortune for the Service, for had he been permitted to continue in the profession of his choice and his love, it is believed there is no height to which he might not have climbed by sheer merit. But handicapped, though he was by deafness, it can be said in all truth that few officers of any grade rendered more valuable service than he gladly gave during the War. In every position in which he was placed, he served with consummate efficiency, but as the Commandant of Cadets, and, later, as Executive Officer, of the V. M. I., his services were specially valuable in fitting the Cadets under him for the duties that were soon to be devolved upon them as soldiers of their Country.

A born soldier, he loves the profession of Arms, and he possesses the rare gift of knowing how to inspire in those under him a like love.

Endowed by nature with mental and moral qualities of a high order, and with unusual physical excellencies; with a keen sense of justice, and, yet, with a heart full of the milk of human kindness, Lieutenant Derbyshire is the beau ideal of an officer. That he may continue his loving and faithful service to his Alma Mater, his State and his Country, is the hope of all V. M. I. Men who know him.]

Second Lieutenant FRANK CUTCHINS, Class 1914. From Virginia.

309th Engineers, A. E. F. Died in the Service in France.

Lieutenant Cutchins served in the Virginia National Guard (Richmond Light Infantry Blues), and was with that organization (as Cavalry) on the Mexican Border, and went with it to Anniston, Alabama.

In February, 1918, he received a commission as Second Lieutenant of Engineers, and was assigned to the 309th Engineers, U. S. A., and went with his command to France, in August, 1918. This branch of the Army commanded the admiration of the world by its superb gallantry in every battle.

The subject of this brief notice is known to have performed his duty like the good and well-trained soldier he was until he was called to make the supreme sacrifice, on December 26, 1918, dying at his post of duty of pneumonia.

An older brother, the gallant Lieutenant Colonel John A. Cutchins, General Staff, A. E. F., served from the beginning to the end of the War, and a younger (V. M. I.) brother was preparing to enter the Service when the Armistice came.

Second Lieutenant GEORGE E. PICKETT, III., Class 1916. From Virginia.

Quartermaster Corps, A. E. F.

This son and grandson of gallant soldiers gloriously upheld his honoured name.

His father, a beloved old V. M. I. "boy," gave his life to his Country in service in the Philippines, as Major, U. S. A. And all the World knows of the undying fame won by his grandfather at Gettysburg.

Handicapped by that strange malady, "colour blindness," it was only by the most persistent efforts of himself and his friends that he was admitted to the Military Service at all. Of course, his preference was for the Line (for he is a natural-born fighter), but he was thankful to receive a commission in the once-despised, but now honoured, Quartermaster Corps.

This admirable young officer did not disappoint his friends when he went overseas. He was ready and anxious to get into every clash with the Boche, but his duties would not permit that. However, he saw much hard service; and at the last, on the very eve of returning home, he received an injury in the line of duty that almost proved fatal and that will maim him for life. It came about in this manner: just the day before he was ordered to Le Mans to embark for the United States, he was driving a truck, in an emergency. It was a defective truck, and he had requested its repair. The brake refused to work and the car became unmanageable and ran into a tree. It crashed to pieces, broke the leg of an interpreter riding in it and smashed Pickett's knee to powder. It was a wonder he was not killed. The Surgeons were going to remove his leg, but he made such a howl they refrained; but his knee is gone, and his right leg will be stiff for life, and several inches shorter than the other.

He was in the Base Hospital at Camp Merritt until September, 1919, and then was brought to the Walter Reed Hospital in Washington. The first operation in France was a complete failure. He was moved very soon to the train and thence to the ship, off and on, and so it was little wonder that he spent three months in bed with no benefit at all. The last operation (in the late fall of 1919) seemed to be successful, for the bones began then to knit. But long, weary months more he was confined to his bed. It was hard lines on him, but harder on his heroic mother who so patriotically gave her two sons to her Country. Both were commissioned officers and covered themselves with glory, the younger serving in the line and returning unscathed.

Poor Pickett, the true and ever loyal "Old Cadet"! Our hearts go out in tenderest sympathy to him and to his noble mother.

All honour to the noble Enlisted Personnel who bore the brunt of the fighting in this awful War, as always! V. M. I.'s quota was small, but every member added glory to her name. It is regretted, however, that the full records of most of these Alumni have not yet been received.

Sergeant JOSEPH RATHBORNE CUSHMAN, Class 1915. From New York. Company "K," 107th Infantry, A. E. F.

Killed in action.

When War came he had been three years a member of the 7th Infantry, New York National Guard, Company "K." He went with his regiment to the Border in 1916, and was stationed at McAllen, Texas. In early June, 1917, he was on furlough, attending the Officers' Training Camp at Plattsburg, N. Y. For some reason he failed to receive a commission, and he re-

enlisted as a non-commissioned officer in Company "K," 107th Infantry. He was stationed at Camp Wadsworth, S. C., as late as February, 1918. He went to France later, and was killed in action near Coult, September 29, 1918.

He was the eleventh generation from Robert Cushman who chartered the Mayflower, whose son, Thomas Cushman, married Mary Alberton, who died at the age of ninety-two, the last survivor of the Mayflower.

His father was Joseph Wood Cushman, Manager of the Cus' man Estate, and member of the firm of Cushman and Denison Manufacturing Company, 240 W. 23rd Street, New York.

(Residence, 59 W. 51st Street.)

His mother was Fanny Rathborne, born in New York City, daughter of Captain Richard Rathborne, of the English Lancers.

[It is a grief to the Historiographer that he has so far been unable to hear from the family of this young martyr.]

Sergeant ANDREW S. PATTERSON, Class 1917. From Virginia.

667th Aero Squadron, Air Service, A. E. F.

He enlisted in the Aviation Service, October 23, 1917.

Graduated, Princeton University, School of Aeronautics, as Private 1st Class, February 9, 1918. Promoted Corporal, 667th Aero Squadron. Sailed for France. Promoted Sergeant. He passed the examination for 2nd Lieutenant a few days before the Armistice was signed.

It was a great disappointment to him not to get his commission which he so well deserved and which he was so near securing.

It was learned that he had been cited for bravery. His mother wrote him to know about it. His reply was: "It was nothing; I only captured a suspicious character and took him to the Guard House. The Citation was only from a Major for doing the right thing at the right time." But, all the same, he was commended for bravery in the line of duty.

He was still in France in June, 1919, but has now returned home, and been discharged, with a most honourable record in his Country's foreign service, during the World War.

Home, Brownsburg, Virginia.

Sergeant Flyer R. R. BROOKS, Class 1914. From Montana.

Air Service, U. S. A., A. E. F.

Enlisted, May 21, 1917, in Aviation Service, Signal Corps, as a private. Sailed for overseas Service, August 22, 1917, on S. S. Baltic which was torpedoed outside of Liverpool harbour, but made port. His outfit, the First Reserve Aero Squadron, landed in France, September 18, 1917, where he served twenty months, being successively corporal, mechanic, sergeant, sergeant (first class), sergeant-major and sergeant flyer, with rating R. M. A.

Discharged at Mitchell Field, Long Island, April 26, 1919.

Sergeant WALTER STATON GODDARD, Class 1910. From North Carolina
Company "I," 119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

His Company Commander wrote his uncle, N. S. Fulford, Esq., of Greenville, N. C., as follows:

"I will gladly give you the information you desire, concerning your nephew, Sergeant Walter S. Goddard, Co. "I," 119th Infantry, 30th Division, A. E. F.

"Sergeant Goddard was killed in action, September 1, 1918, in the Canal Sector at Ypres, Belgium, in the first actual offensive participated in by our Division. It was called the battle of Ypres in Regimental Records; it was a minor offensive. The town of Voormezeele, several machine-guns and other small arms, and fifteen Germans were captured. The engagement began the morning of August 31 and ended September 1, 1918.

"He died a painless, as well as heroic, death, his brain being pierced by a single machine-gun bullet.

"I can not say where he is buried; but if you will write the Graves Registration Department, Washington, D. C., I am sure it will gladly supply the information.

Yours truly,

ERNEST H. BELL.
(His Company Commander),
Edenton, N. C."

Master Engineer HENRY M. VENABLE, Class 1912. From West Virginia.
23rd Engineers, A. E. F.

When War was declared he was engaged in general contracting, opening and operating coal mines, etc.

He enlisted as a private, September, 1917, in the 23rd Engineers, as soon as a call was made for men to fill its ranks. In November, 1917, he was promoted to Sergeant. On June 5, 1918, his unit was ordered overseas.

After considerable service in France, he stood an examination for promotion to a lieutenantancy; but there seemed to be no time, in the rush of events, to give consideration to recommendations for promotion. He was until the middle of June, 1918, stationed North of Toul, in the St. Mihiel region. When operations began in earnest, he went with his command to Chateau Thierry and helped in the drive until the crossing of the Vesle River was effected. In putting in a bridge near there he was struck and knocked down by a sharpshooter, but, owing to the good quality of his helmet, he was not seriously hurt. His command was then shifted quickly over to the St. Mihiel Salient, and he assisted in that well-executed work. He was then sent back to the region just South of Grand Pre and the Argonne Forest, through which the enemy was finally driven. Moving rapidly North after this, the Eleventh of November and the Armistice, found his command in front of Sedan, the suburbs of which had been entered by the American forces, when hostilities were suddenly ordered to be stopped. He had been promoted to Master Engineer, but his commission of Lieutenant was never received. He was set to work to repair bridges and roads in that region, and was thus engaged when orders came to return to the United States.

He reached home in June, 1919 (just as his sister who had been in the A. E. F. as an Army Nurse since June, 1917, arrived).

This gallant "Old Cadet" experienced a curious turn in the "whirligig of Time." When he reached Sedan, France, he found himself at the birth-place and home of his Huguenot ancestress who had fled from France in 1685, and settled in America, at old "Manikintown" in Goochland County, Virginia. As many as fifty of her lineal descendants were among the Americans who went to help save France from her enemies in the World War.

Ambulance Driver BRYAN W. SCHWARTZ, Class 1920. From Pennsylvania.
Ambulance Company No. 13, A. E. F.

Resigned Cadetship in March, 1917, on account of an attack of inflammatory rheumatism. Enlisted in May, and sailed for France, June 9, 1917. Attached to Ambulance Company No. 13.

"Only a Private," but with a record to be proud of.

Nothing is known of him since April 18, 1918. On January 1, 1918, he suffered from a broken wrist, the accident having been received in the line of duty.

After one month he was back again at his post of danger. He had already been highly commended for bravery in the face of an aerial bombardment, while on detached service with the B. E. F.

Below, are inserted two letters from this young hero—newsy, spirited, bright letters—which show so plainly the fine personality of the writer, and his lofty ideals and ambitions, that no excuse will be offered for giving them here:

"Sept. 24, 1917.

"Brig. Gen. E. W. Nichols, Supt.,
V. M. I.

"Dear Sir:

"Perhaps you have forgotten me, but I have not forgotten, and never will forget, you, or dear old V. M. I. It happens that on this bright Monday morning my thoughts are unusually keen in thinking of the old School. So I thought I would drop you a few lines and ask about the School and my friends.

"I found, as officers in the Marine Corps, Messrs. Goodman, Nash, Cumming, Shephard and Robinson, and we have had many good talks of the Institute and the 'Rats.' It happened that my Company was situated not very far from their own Companies, so I saw them quite often; but now things are changed.

"We are all anxiously looking forward to active service, and then a triumph march Home. Even while I write this upon a manœuvre field, I hear the boom of the big guns; and, when I look at my watch, I can almost hear Dulaney sounding 'Class Call,' as it is five minutes to ten.

"My one ambition now is to become an Army Officer, and the sooner I can return to V. M. I., and graduate, the sooner my ambition will be realized. I am coming back when the War is over, if you will let me in.

"I hear the Institute has quite a large Fourth Class this year. I am glad, as it will mean so many more *real* men for the Country.

"Has E. Y. Waller, of Bonham, Texas, returned? Let me know, please.

"Please give my regards to the School as a whole, and especially all those who remember me.

"Pardon my pencil, as ink was not to be had.

"Anything I can do for you, or the School, will be done as soon as you ask it.

"I would be greatly pleased to hear from you. I am,

Yours most sincerely,

BRYAN W. SCHWARTZ,"

"Ambulance Co. No. 13 (of Reading, Pa.), American Forces, France."

In a letter to his mother, dated April 18, 1918, he describes some of his experiences, as follows:

"Dear Mother:

"I am on detached service again. Matters are very lively. The other morning I was sent over 'No man's Land.' The Huns were after me with

their machine-guns, but I was going so fast that they had to be good shots to hit my car. When I was given my new car, the commanding officer let me pick my orderly; so I selected my old pal, Tidwell. We get along finely together. You should see the different nationalities at this place, Italians, Chinese, French, English, Belgians, Japanese, Americans and others. Just think of one walking along a street, and hearing all kinds of language spoken. It sounds very funny. I was talking to-day with some boys from different Colleges in Pennsylvania, and they knew lots of boys from Reading who had been in High School with me. It surely was good to talk about places and people we know.

"We have been kept busy transporting patients from the regimental infirmaries to the larger Hospitals, as the troops are going back to the trenches again. I expect to be relieved from detached service this afternoon, as my car will have to be overhauled and repainted; then, I will be ready to move again. I just had a delicious piece of fruit cake that was given me by the Chaplain of our regiment. He is one of the finest men I have ever met. When I get back to camp I spend my time at the Y. M. C. A. The Y. is fine and they are doing wonderful work. When we are in camp we have it fine; good things to eat, sleeping quarters restful, good books to read, victrolas with tuneful records. It is a relief to be at camp and out of the hearing of the big guns, and not have to wear gas masks and iron helmets. At the present moment the boys are playing the victrola. It makes you feel like dancing. I have changed since you saw me last. I am more settled. I have seen so much that I have become very serious.

"I want to tell you a little about the last trip. We left our base at 4:30 P. M. The clouds were heavy, and we had not been out long before it started to rain. We had returned from one front. On the second day it was clear (and we feel so much better when the sun shines). Things went wrong, and we had to run late. At about 11 P. M. my car stopped on a hill and absolutely refused to go. The town we were to stay in was 10 miles away; everyone was hungry (as you only get two meals a day when moving), and we were also very sleepy. The rest of our Company went to unload, and said they would come back for me. It did not make any difference to me, as we always sleep in the car when on the move, so I went to sleep. The next morning at 8 o'clock a lieutenant awoke me, and asked if I thought I could repair the car, so that we might get back. So I got the car going and we got back to our town. This town is called 'the deserted village,' due to the fact that only three families live here. We stayed here 10 days, then started for the front. The Captain asked me how my car was working. I told him fine. He said, 'Get your gas masks and helmets and we will start.' An interpreter rode in front with me, while the officers rode inside of the ambulance. After about one and a quarter hour's drive we reached the zone where we put on our helmets and masks. The shells were bursting right and left of us. I eased up my car to the point, then opened as wide as I could, and that Ford just jumped like a scared rabbit, and down the road we went a-flying. Several shells had brought down the wires to the ground, and some hung so low that I barely missed them. I was running the gauntlet. Just then, a shell hit in the middle of the road, right in front of me. I could not stop my car, so I tried to straddle the hole, but my rear wheel was hit; then my engine stopped. It did not take long to find the trouble, and I went as fast as I could. I arrived safe in town, but when I got there the Huns were shelling the town, so I placed my car in front of a low brick building, and, getting between the car and the building, I felt fairly safe. Shells were dropping lively and went past the building; so I was very glad when the order came to go back. On our way back, the shells had almost stopped coming, and, passing a certain point, we took off our helmets and masks, and felt safe again.

"Oh, what a mistake we made. We had just rounded a bend in the road when the big shells started dropping again, just a little way to the right of the road. We were running for a ditch for shelter, so I slowed down,

not caring to place our lives in danger. The interpreter asked if I was afraid. That got me sore, and I opened up wide, and went down the hill as fast as I could go. The shells were dropping so close that I pulled for the bank and hugged it, trying to make a turn, and get out of range. The last two shells threw mud all over the car, but we got by safely.

"This is a great life, never lacking excitement. One learns to think clearly and quickly. I will tell you more in the next letter. I recently worked from 3 o'clock one morning until 4 o'clock the next morning under gas fire. I hate gas more than bullets. It is rumored that if one is in service in this country from a year to 10 months, he might get a leave of absence for a month, provided he has sufficient money saved to take a trip to the States. It is only a rumour, but we are hanging on to the rumour. I am well, and would be perfectly happy if I could see you. I received the money order you sent me. Do not send me any more money. I have sufficient, and I thank you very much for what you have sent and done for me. I also received a big box of candy from the Women's Bible Class of Trinity Church, for which I am very grateful, and I wish you would express my thanks to them, personally. I also received a fine box from Raymond Bard. Please convey my thanks to him. It will be one year, on the 12th of May, since I left home for Service. Please do not worry about me, if you should not hear from me for a time, as we can not write often when on duty and on the move; but keep on writing to me.

"With love, and best wishes to you and all of mine, I am, as ever, your loving son,

BRYAN."

His superior officers urged him to stand the examinations for a commission, but it is not known whether or not he was promoted, or even that he returned home alive.

Private EDMUND L. RAPKIN, Class 1919. From New Jersey.

Company "L," 107th Infantry, 27th Division, A. E. F.

Died in the Service in France.

He resigned his Cadetship as he entered the Third Class to go into Military Service. Enlisted in Company "L," 107th Infantry, as a private. He went to France with his Division, and was in all the actions on the front in August and September, 1918, with the 27th Division, serving with great gallantry.

He was seized with pneumonia and died at the Army Hospital at Blois, France, on October 31, 1918. He was a son of Mr. Clarence Rapkin (born in London, England), Treasurer of the Central and South American and Mexican Telegraph Companies for over thirty years, and his wife, Marion Edith Cole, of Pennsylvania. His home was at Montclair, New Jersey.

His young life was sacrificed in the cause of God and Humanity, and we have no doubt it was a willing sacrifice that he made. Peace to his ashes! His memory will be cherished for all time by those who knew and loved him.

Private HARRY B. WELBORNE, Class 1906. From New Jersey.

Company "B," 104th Engineers, 29th Division, A. E. F.

He went into service with Company "F," 2nd Regiment, National Guard of New Jersey, at the time of the trouble with Mexico, and was stationed at Anniston, Alabama. When the regiments there were re-organized, he was transferred to Company "B," 104th Engineers, and went to France with that organization which was a part of the 29th Division. He was in action

with his Division on three different fronts. While cutting entanglements in the Argonne Forest, he was slightly gassed.

Upon his discharge, he returned to his home at Murray Hill, N. J.

Private ALDEN BELL, Class 1880. From Virginia.

116th Infantry and 104th Engineers, A. E. F.

At the age of fifty-seven, this Alumnus enlisted in the Service, November 16, 1917, and fought as a private in the ranks at Verdun, at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne Forest. He was twice gassed, and blinded for four months. He contracted rheumatism at Verdun, which greatly disabled him; and, yet, he faithfully served his Country to the last, being honourably discharged at Camp Meade, Md. He was given fine letters by his Commanders, praising him highly for his patriotism, and gallantry in action. But soldiering was not new to him, for he had served in the Spanish-American War as a First Sergeant.

All these facts are certified to in his discharge papers, relating to the World War. His discharge was dated April 18, 1919.

While suffering from rheumatism contracted at Verdun, he was sent by the Red Cross to London, Paris and Rome (and, later, to points in the United States), to deliver his lecture entitled—"The Patriotism of the American Soldier." This lecture was highly praised by the European and American Press, the London Times, Paris Matin, and Liverpool papers, and the European edition of the New York Herald, calling especial attention to it.

Comrade Bell has had a notable career. For years, he lived in Texas: and, while there, was a State Legislator, Judge and District Attorney. After his return to his old home, Culpeper, Virginia, he served four times as Mayor of that town, and was four times a member of the General Assembly of Virginia from his County.

He has been all over the World, except to Asia, serving as a Special Correspondent of newspapers and magazines. He was in Africa for some time in this capacity.

Withal, this old V. M. I. Alumnus is loyal to his Alma Mater who will ever lovingly cherish his memory.

The Glorious Marines! Here follow some who greatly distinguished themselves:

Major MATTHEW HENRY KINGMAN, Class 1913, 5th Cadet Captain.

From Iowa.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, August 20, 1913, without training at an Instruction Camp.

He arrived in France in June, 1917. He was wounded at Belleau Wood, June 6, 1918, by a machine-gun bullet, while Captain, commanding his Company in the 6th Machine-Gun Battalion, attached to the Second Division. For gallantry in this action, he was awarded the "Croix de Guerre." He was, later, in the battle of Soissons.

In September, 1918, he was promoted Major, and placed in command of the 6th Machine-Gun Battalion. He went with the Marines to Germany, after the Armistice, and remained there until August, 1919, when he was ordered back to the United States.

Captain GEORGE GILLIAM MUNCE, Class 1914. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant in June, 1917, and, later, First Lieutenant, and was with his Company in a number of the famous battles of the War.

On June 11, 1918, he wrote his father:

"I know that these days are anxious ones for you and ———, and so I am dropping you a line at my first stop-off to Berlin. You, of course, have seen in the papers about what we are doing every day, and where we are doing it.

"When we arrived, at ———, the French were not expecting us and were much surprised to see us. We came seventy-two miles in fifty-four hours; and, without rest, were sent forward. On the road we met any number of French who told us to turn around, that the Boches were too many for us; but you know *that* never stopped us. Our first position was taken on the side of a densely-wooded hill, with a wheat field about 800 meters wide between it and the next wood; against one strip of wood was a ploughed field about 50 meters wide. We had taken up this position about three hours when the Huns came out of the opposite woods in four columns, each of them two men wide, columns about 100 meters apart.

"We waited until they had advanced about 500 meters and then opened up, and I never saw such work in my life. We had a low grazing fire and just mowed them down like so much of the wheat they were advancing through. Not a single man reached our lines, or even the ploughed ground. We held the woods we were in during the night, and the next morning, with the artillery to help us, advanced two kilometers, taking prisoners, machine-guns, and mortars. Our casualties were large, but the men fought like man-eaters, never gave the Boches a chance. The prisoners said they thought we were Australians, or Canadians, and were much surprised when we told them who we were. In our new position, we put up small barricades and hid ourselves as best we could, but in the afternoon they opened on us again with high explosives and shrapnel and gave us h——. I went up to see the Captain about the new advance we were to make and get my work straight. When I returned both of my guns (machine-guns) had been destroyed and all my men killed or wounded, and I was out of a job. So that night when we went forward I went with bayonet and rifle, and it was 'some' night—so black that you could hardly see who was beside you; yet, we never faltered, only stopping when we reached our objective which was two kilometers more than we had taken.

"That night, or rather at daylight, I received orders to report at regimental headquarters. When I went there I was ordered to report to Major M——, and he put me in charge of the trains of small arms ammunition of our regiment, and ever since I have been hauling ammunition to the boys at the front. Night before last, when we took the town they told us to get ammunition to the town, as the men were about out. So, forward I went with it. Two of the wagons arrived O. K., the other two were blown to pieces; and on my way out of town my horse was hit, and I had to kill him, as his leg was broken. Every night, I go forward with food, ammunition and pyrotechnics, and I have lost men and animals every night; but they can never say I failed to start with them. * * *

"I ran full tilt into sneezing gas the other night and received an awful fright, but it soon wore off, and I am all right now. * * *

"Don't worry about me. I am doing all one man can do for his Country; and if I get hit, it will be because the Germans want at least one of us for ten of them. That is the percentage to-date."

Later, he was hit. It was in the battle of St. Etienne, on October 8, 1918, that he received his wound. But before this, he received from the French Commander-in-Chief the "Croix de Guerre" for remarkable courage in action with the Sixth Marines. He was, later, made Adjutant of the First Replacement Depot at Mehers, France, and received his promotion to a Captaincy.

Upon his return to the United States, he was honourably discharged from the Service.

Captain SAMUEL L. HOWARD, Class 1912. From District of Columbia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Service during the War:

Junior Officer, Marine Guard, U. S. S. Wyoming. Commanding Marine Guard, U. S. S. Georgia. Commanding Marine Guard, U. S. S. New Mexico.

At sea two years and a half. On duty in U. S. A. at Marine Recruiting Stations, after the Armistice.

Captain ALLAN CARLISLE PERKINSON, Class 1914. From Virginia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Passed examination for commission as Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, July 5, 1917, and ordered to Quantico for a three months' course in the Student Officers' Training Camp there; but in three weeks he was declared proficient, and was commissioned, and assigned to the Sixth Regiment of Marines, awaiting orders to embark for France. This Regiment, with the Fifth Regiment of Marines, were to form the Fourth Brigade, of the Second Division, U. S. A. Embarked for France on October 24, 1917, on the Von Steuben, which was hit by a U-Boat and arrived at Brest on November 12 following. The first work of this Regiment was the construction of American Docks at Rassens, France, near Bordeaux. From this place his organization was ordered to the Vosges Mountains for its final training.

In early March, 1918, the Division went into "line" as two Brigades, each brigaded with a French Division. This was in the Toulon Sector, near Verdun. Lieutenant Perkinson's Division held this sector until the latter part of May, 1918. It was then ordered to the rear for intensive training in "Open Warfare," which was to last only one week, for the Boche had broken through for thirty-five kilometers and had reached the town of Chateau Thierry, and the Marines were called for. [French warfare had now become obsolete, as General Pershing, with his clear vision, had known it would be very soon, and had given instructions that the men preparing for overseas service should be specially instructed in Open Warfare.] It was while Lieutenant Perkinson was in this sector that he first met the Enemy and proved his mettle. He was charged with defending with his platoon a village in this sector where, one morning early, he was attacked by a Company of Germans. He repelled the attack in magnificent style, inflicting severe losses on the Enemy, with the loss of but one man wounded. It was for this splendid performance that his Regimental Commander, in his Report

to the Commanding General of the Fourth Brigade, of the repulse of this raid, commended him so highly, and for this that General Tarrant, the French Commander of the Thirty-third Division, decorated him with the "Croix de Guerre," in the name of France.

Colonel Catlin endorsed on the Report, dated April 28, 1918 (copy of which was sent to Lieutenant Perkinson the next day), these words:

"In the opinion of the Regimental Commander the conduct of Second Lieutenant Allan C. Perkinson, Company 84, in his first encounter with the Enemy was marked by special coolness, courageousness and gallantry under most difficult conditions. His handling of platoon, his personal bravery and his success in repelling the raid of picked troops on the most exposed portion of our line, in Sub-Sector Bonchamp, resulted in holding his position, with the loss of but one man wounded, while he inflicted severe losses upon the Enemy.

"Corporal * * *. The conduct of Private * * *. It is believed that the above officer and men are deserving of special commendation for their actions under fire, and that the Fourth Platoon of Company 84 should receive some form of recognition for their splendid conduct on the night of April _____."

And wrote him:

"In this connection, Regimental Commander wishes to take the opportunity of expressing to you his sincere appreciation of the manner in which the defense of 'Villers' was conducted by you and the platoon under your command. The fact that the Enemy was repulsed with severe losses, and that the small garrison of 'Villers' suffered only a loss of one man wounded, is a tribute to the efficiency and discipline of the platoon under your command. Only a high state of efficiency and discipline could have resulted in the successful conduct of the defense of this strong point.

"The Regimental Commander requests that you advise all the members of your platoon as to the contents of the endorsement quoted, and of his appreciation of the bravery and efficiency with which all members of your platoon conducted themselves in their first contact with a highly-trained enemy.

ALBERTUS W. CATLIN,
Col., U. S. M. C."

"FRANK E. EVANS,
Maj., U. S. M. C.,
Adjutant."

Lieutenant Perkinson went into the Chateau Thierry and Bois de Belleau Sector in May, 1918, and remained there until his regiment was relieved and ordered to the Soissons front, on July 15, 1918.

He received a slight wound in the wrist in the Belleau Wood, June 6, 1918, and another (serious) wound in the groin, July 19, in the attack on the heights South of Soissons. After leaving the Hospital, he was placed in Class B 2 (unfit for fighting, but able to perform light duty), and was temporarily attached to the First Depot Division of the Army, where he remained until his return to the United States. He was given the assignment of "Town Major" and put in charge of billeting work (assigning troops to quarters, etc.), and his lot was (at last) cast in pleasant places, first at Poultenoy and then at St. Aignon and then at Sambin, a famous summer resort, where the devoted French residents turned over to the Americans their beautiful and palatial homes for billets for their soldiers coming in thousands every day to help their cause. It was a haven of delight to the

wounded officer, worn almost to a frazzle by suffering, though never once had he murmured. Soon after the Belleau Wood battle, Perkinson was advanced a grade, and a few months later was promoted to a Captaincy.

He was honourably discharged from the Service as Captain, on his return home, in October, 1919.

[Extracts from letter dated April 28, 1918. His own account of his gallant performance is modestly related in this letter:]

"We are behind the lines again, having served two hours in the first line trenches. We have seen and done some actual fighting. My platoon held an advance position for over a week. It was a small village, somewhat in advance of our first line. The Germans at a critical hour, early in the morning, recently, put down a terrific barrage on my post. At the explosion of the first shell I knew what was coming. I knew 'All Hell' was turned loose. The Germans kept up their barrage for one hour and five minutes. They needed not to wait for their barrage to lift, and then attack, because they left two posts clear of their barrage and tried to raid one of these two. So, soon after they put up their barrage, they came up attacking our men, at a post clear of the barrage. Our men did wonderful work. About 12 Marines (at this post) held off and drove back what was estimated as one Company of Germans. Of course, we called for a barrage from the French and American batteries. The French opened up first and then the American batteries. So, at one time there were French, American and German batteries firing at the same time. What do you imagine it sounded like? No doubt our barrage played a large part in driving the Germans back. We killed some Germans. They came as close as 35 yards of our trench. One man of my platoon was wounded. I have been recommended for 'coolness, courage and gallantry.' Three of my men have been recommended for bravery. Two of them volunteered to run this German barrage, as all communication from me to my Captain and to the Battalion Commander was cut. They got through all right. One was about a ten seconds man; he left the slow one by the wayside. The slow one became exhausted on reaching his objective. The fast man returned. Everything went wrong that night. All signals proved defective. Of course, it was the Almighty who enabled us to become victorious. I could write a long story about it."

[Extracts from his letter of May 2:]

"I have been awarded the Croix de Guerre by the French Divisional Commander. I can't wear it until he decorates me with it, though. I expect he, being a Frenchman, will kiss me. Isn't that awful? I wish he would send his daughter, instead.

"I will inclose a letter from our Colonel (given above), stating what we did. All the names of villages are omitted; otherwise, it is an exact copy of his letter. I have received two letters from a French Captain and a French Colonel (or General, I don't remember which). I don't think I deserve it, to be honest with you; I did nothing but keep cool."

[Another interesting letter:]

"Aug. 23, 1918.

"Dear Father and Mother:

"My arm is practically well now. I have not much strength in it yet, and it looks a little crooked; but, otherwise, it is all right. In fact, I expect to leave the Hospital next Monday. It was awfully warm here yesterday, about the only hot day we have had. This is a fine place to be—in hot weather. There are about 400,000 people here, and the city is very rich. I very often run into V. M. I. boys, just landing. Troops come in here every day by thousands. We surely need them. You see we only had four Divisions at the front until July. Those four are worn to a frazzle. They

stayed at the front for six months. Just think, those four Divisions did every bit of America's fighting until July. Two of these Divisions (one being mine) were used for attacks (shock troops), and both are practically wiped out. The famous 'Princess Pat' Regiment has not been hit much harder than those two Divisions. At the Bois de Belleau, I started with 47 men and ended with 24; lost 23 in one afternoon and night. That was considered very good, very light; so you can imagine how hard hit the others were. Twice, I had a rifle which I carried (after my first men dropped) shot, as I held it in my hand. One bullet hit the trigger guard, glanced and tore the hooks off my blouse collar, changed my voice for about an hour, but never even scratched my throat. That was in June. We were also called to make the July attack. Then came help. Divisions and Divisions have since come, and the original four American Divisions have at last been taken out. Six straight months of rest couldn't give those Divisions what they deserve. Most of the men have been wounded, many have been killed, and the rest are war-worn to the last degree. To-day, one American Division is as good as another. Of course, my Division are all regulars, the first is a regular Division; but regular or National, they are all Americans. To the American there is no such word as 'retreat'—there is no falling back with him. It's all one wild dash 'forward.' To him it's all 'straight football'—one continuous series of line bucking. When that dying Captain said, "Lieutenant, the command is 'Forward'; see them through!"—Who could go but *forward*? Every American who comes over here comes with the greatest pride. He knows that the eyes of the world are upon him, he is worshipped, and is looked upon as a Saviour of Europe. He knows the reputation of his predecessors, and he knows he must at least keep it a standard. Especially are the eyes of the world on the Lieutenant. As the English describe it—"it's a Lieutenant's War." The people about Paris call the Marines the Saviours of Paris.' You see, we hit the Germans when they made the 35 kilometer drive on Paris to Chateau Thierry. There were no troops in front of us when we arrived. The Germans had a clear road—not a soul to stop them. We drove them back two kilometers on a front of eight kilometers and shattered three of their Divisions. It was a direct drive on Paris, and it seemed as if 'all hell' couldn't stop them. The Alpine Chasseurs are called the 'Blue Devils,' the Scotch, 'Ladies from Hell,' and the Marines, 'Devil Dogs.' The Germans have given those three names to these three fighters.

"Well, I must close now. I am feeling very well. With love,

AL."

Captain CHARLES ANTONIO ETHERIDGE, Class 1915. From Virginia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, in the fall of 1916; was, later, promoted to First Lieutenant. He was with his Corps in all the fighting in which it was engaged, and was severely wounded in action in the battle at Belleau Wood. It is well known how modest brave men are in telling about their own achievements, and yet, have an inordinate desire to tell what their *comrades* accomplished. It is in this way one correspondent learned how Etheridge, seeing some German machine-gunners creeping through a gap in the line, gathered eight privates of the Engineers, and charged the Enemy, killing or capturing all of them, and bringing two of their machine-guns back to the American lines. The dispatch from the headquarters of the American Army on the Marne Sector, which tells of this exploit of this gallant V. M. I. boy, classes it among the big deeds of that terrific struggle the Marines put up, when they went into the fray, with orders to stop the Huns from getting to Paris. How well they stopped them all the World knows.

Lieutenant Etheridge was commended by his Commanding Officer "for inborn ability, cool courage and unerring judgment," and, later, was promoted to a Captaincy.

Captain JOSEPH ADDISON HAGAN, Class 1916. From Virginia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, May, 1917, and reported shortly afterwards at the U. S. Marine Rifle Range, Winthrop, Maryland. After a few days he was ordered to the first Officers' School at Quantico, Virginia, where he served through a two months' course, after the completion of which he received orders to report to the Fifth Regiment, U. S. Marines, which had been in France since June. He embarked in the U. S. S. Von Steuben at Philadelphia, and reached New York, en route to France, October 26, 1917. [This ship was formerly in the Service of Germany and did much evil as a pirate ship on the coast of North Carolina, sinking many craft and stealing much cargo, during the one hundred days it committed its devilish crimes.] On the voyage from New York, there was nothing eventful, worthy of record, except a collision his ship had with a sister ship of the convoy, when three days from France. He reported as soon as possible to his Regiment in the Vosges District, undergoing intensive training, under the direction of the 151st Regiment of French Infantry; and through that hard winter the training was continued, becoming more intense, the colder the weather; however, the men's spirits never flagged, and their proficiency became more marked every day. They were learning the lessons which all too soon they were to put in practice on the battlefield—the real stage of War.

His Captain was a V. P. I. man, Lloyd W. Williams, of Berryville, Virginia, and he said—"A finer soldier and gentleman never lived; it was a great loss to the Company, Battalion and Regiment when he was killed at Belleau Wood, June 11." On the 15 of March, 1918, his command started for the famous Verdun front and took post near the little town of Esparges which will ever be remembered by the French people for the loss of eighteen thousand of their noble sons who gave their lives to hold back the Army of the Crown Prince in his vigorous attack in 1915. It was not far from the famous ports, Vaux and Douamont which he had the good fortune to visit.

It was on this (then) quiet front that he saw, for the first time, the terrible devastation the War had brought upon France, and learned from experience the fundamentals of the great game—trench life—patrolling, putting up wire entanglements in "No Man's Land," outpost duty and raids.

He said: "I shall never forget my first view of 'No Man's Land.' Standing on Montgiermont and looking across the Woevre plain, I counted twenty-six French towns that did not have a wall standing higher than two feet."

He remained on this front until about the 20 of May, when his Battalion was taken out for what was believed to be a month's rest.

Few realized what was really to happen when a few days later a rumour came that they would move very soon. It proved true, for on May 30, about 3 A. M., they entered their camions for what destination, they knew not then,

but were not long in doubt. On June 1, the Battalion took position in support of the French. About 4 P. M. the Boche made a vigorous attack which the French could not withstand; and so they passed through the Marines, going to the rear. Their first real attack occurred on June 6 from which he fortunately escaped. On June 11 his Battalion made an attack on the Northern end of Belleau Wood. It advanced across a wheat field in front of the Wood, "and the Boche," said he, "gave us merry sand." He continued:

"I was about twenty-five yards from the edge of the Wood when I espied a machine-gun, and, raising the rifle I carried, took a shot at it.

"I don't know whether I got it or not, for as I brought my rifle down to throw the shell out, I got one in the hip; it knocked me down, and I was unable to move my leg. I lay there, until about five and a half hours later a Marine came back with four German prisoners, and they carried me to the little town of Lucy-le-Bocage, about a mile and a half back, where I was placed in an ambulance and sent to Evacuation Hospital No. 8. I did not arrive there until six in the afternoon (I had been hit about four in the morning). And this closed my fighting career, to begin at once my Hospital life. I was in seven different Hospitals until September 24, 1918, when it was decided that I would be of no further military value, and was sent home, sailing from Brest, and arriving in the United States on October 6. I was retired with the grade of Captain in July, 1919. I was cited in G. O. No. 40, 2nd Division, and received a Citation Certificate from the Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F." [It is said he was recommended for the "Medal of Honour."]

The dear boy's wound has crippled him for life (in all probability); and, yet, it is not as serious a wound as one the little god Cupid gave him; but *that* is completely cured now; and, that "they may ever live happily" is the wish of all who know this gallant son of the V. M. I.

Captain Hagan is one of four brothers who are "V. M. I. boys," three having graduated and the fourth a First Classman now. His second brother, William C. Hagan, just a short time after graduating in 1915, was killed by an electric shock, while engaged in the performance of his duty at an Electrical Power Plant. His eldest brother, First Lieutenant John M. Hagan, U. S. A., served throughout the War in the Ordnance Department, where his technical knowledge was of great value to the Service.

Captain JESSE HONAKER FUGATE, JR., Class 1916. From Virginia.
U. S. Marine Corps.

Died in the Service at his Post.

This young and able Officer was an honour to the Service.

It was a grief to him that he was not permitted to share the glory of his comrades in his splendid Corps, whose good fortune carried them to France. But, like the fine soldier he was, he never murmured, but strove to perform all the better every duty assigned him at his Island Post; and the testimony of those who knew him best—his beloved step-mother and his brother officers—shows that he was a young man of the loftiest character. This testimony is given here. His step-mother (never known but as his own mother) tells of their mutual devotion from the time his own mother died and she took her place; of her seeing him receive his diploma, and witnessing the happy result of her careful and loving training in the years that went before; of the delight he felt (in which she joined) when he received his commission; of the beautiful and affectionate letters he wrote her

(so often containing checks "for your dear self"); of his spiritual condition—his beautiful piety and perfect trust; and of the sorrow and desolation, when the crushing tidings of his death came to her. She tells of the comforting words in the letter his Chaplain and friend, Lieutenant Dyer, wrote to her: that he repeatedly said, before he died of heart failure (the result of his pneumonia) that he was not afraid to go—that he had a bright hope for the future, his last words, when Chaplain Dyer asked him to try to rest, being "I am going to take a good long rest."

And, so, the young soldier bravely and peacefully died.

The tributes of the Editor of the *Southwest Times*, of Radford, Virginia, and Captain Fugate's Colonel and Adjutant follow:

"Captain Fugate graduated from the Virginia Military Institute, June, 1916, and for a short while engaged in Electrical Engineering. On September 29, 1916, he enlisted in the Marine Corps and was commissioned as Second Lieutenant. Early in 1917 he was promoted to Captain and at the time of his death was about to receive further promotion. His remains were brought to Washington and laid to rest in Arlington Cemetery with full military honours. The first part of the service was conducted at the 'Maine Vault' by Rev. J. Harry Whitmore, Pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Radford. From the vault the casket, draped with an American flag and covered with beautiful floral designs, was borne to the grave, preceded by the Marine Band and followed by a Company of Marines. At the grave, Chaplain Frazier, of Washington, took charge of the military part of the service which concluded with the sounding of taps and the firing of the salute. Happy the lot of him who has so lived in life that he is privileged to sleep among the Nation's honoured dead in beautiful Arlington.

"All of those who knew Captain Fugate loved and admired him. The principles which governed his life were well set forth by the branch of Service which he selected, it being a well known fact that the Marine Corps is, perhaps, the most exacting branch of Service in the armed forces of the U. S. He proved himself, however, capable of meeting these demands, and by his ability and devotion to duty he had won the respect and esteem of his superior officers and his men. Below are published two letters which admirably set forth this fact. Captain Fugate is survived by his father, step-mother and two younger brothers who mourn the loss of a devoted son and brother. He will ever live in their memories, leaving behind the fragrance of a noble life.

"With us their names shall live,

Through long succeeding years.

Embalmed with all our hearts can give—

Our praises and our tears."

"Santiago, D. R., Jan. 10, 1919.

"Dear Mr. Fugate:

"As Commanding Officer of the regiment of which your son was one of the senior officers, I wish to express to you the sympathy and condolence of all the officers and enlisted men of the regiment, and not only the members of the regiment, but also of the people of Santiago by whom your son was loved and endeared.

"As Food Control Officer of this section of the country, your son was worshiped by market people who brought their produce from the country, and also by the poor people who bought their food at a price fair to everyone. The officers and men honoured your son who played 'fair and square' with everyone of them. He looked after the food of his men and had one of the best companies—if not the best—in the regiment. I had known your son for more than a year. I valued his services so highly that I granted his request to stay in Santiago, although he was offered the command of another Post.

"Captain Jesse H. Fugate, awaiting promotion (to which he was entitled) to Major, was an officer and a gentleman.

"You have lost a son. We have lost a friend and brother officer. Please accept the deepest sympathy and condolence of us all. Your son's last wishes were to be buried in Arlington Cemetery.

Yours very truly,

WILLIAM N. MCKELVY,
Colonel, U. S. Marines."

"Headquarters, 4th Regiment, U. S. Marines, Santiago, D. R.

"Mr. J. H. Fugate,
Radford, Va.

"Dear Sir:

"Kindly accept our heartfelt sympathy in the loss of your beloved son, Captain Jesse H. Fugate. Captain Fugate was one of the most beloved officers in this regiment and we feel his loss keenly. It was with great sorrow that we had to part with him. He was an inspiration and a model by which many officers and men strove to better themselves, and their command, by adopting his standard for their work. He was a kind and gentlemanly officer who had the respect of all who knew him; and it is such men as he who have been the foundation upon which the Marine Corps has built the famous organization it is to-day.

"The officers and men of this regiment extend to you, in your great bereavement, their utmost sympathy.

Sincerely yours,

J. C. PALMER,
Regimental Adjutant."

Captain Fugate died of pneumonia following influenza at his Post, Santiago, D. R., January 9, 1919, while awaiting his promotion to Major.

Captain NATHANIEL HARDEN MASSIE, Class 1916. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Served with the Second Battalion, Fifth Regiment, U. S. Marines, Second Division, A. E. F., for twenty-two months.

Participated in the following engagements:

Chateau Thierry (Bois de Balleau), June 1 to July 5, 1918; Soissons, July 18-25, 1918; and Champagne (Blanc Mont), Argonne-Meuse.

Awarded "Croix de Guerre" for a Citation during battle of Blanc Mont, Champagne. Promoted Captain, U. S. Marine Corps. Resigned from the Service, September 30, 1919. Chosen to write the History of the Second Battalion, Fifth Regiment, U. S. Marines, which duty he has performed with great satisfaction to all concerned.

Captain GEORGE B. LOCKHART, Class 1917. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, in June, 1917, a few days after receiving his diploma. He went at once in training at Quantico, Virginia. On September 20 he married Miss Al-Willie Ward, of Richmond, Virginia. Soon after this event he sailed for France, and joined his comrades of the Marine Corps who had preceded him. He took part in the famous drive of the first two weeks in June, 1918, in which he was wounded. He rejoined his regiment, September 5, 1918, and served with honour and distinction with it until it returned to the United States.

Captain MORGAN REAGAN MILLS, JR., Class 1917. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Sailed from United States, September 16, 1917, as Second Lieutenant, Sixth Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps. Arrived St. Nazaire, France, October 5, 1917. Attached to 95th Company. On duty of various kinds in the rear, until March 22, 1918. Then, at the front, just South of Verdun. Platoon Commander, 95th Company, 1st Battalion, 6th Regiment. Trench duty till middle of May, 1918. Then, to Offensive training at Outrepont and Serens. Ordered to Chateau Thierry with regiment. June, 1918, duty at front with Company between Torcy and Lucy-le-Bocage. Wounded slightly, June 3-7, 1918, hand, head and leg. Belleau Wood, June 10-14. Gassed and evacuated, June 14, to Evacuation Hospital No. 16, thence to Evacuation Hospital at Jouey, thence to Red Cross Hospital No. 2, Paris. Evacuated to Army Base Hospital No. 6, Bordeaux, July 8; sent to Officers' Convalescent Pavilion, Beechville, Saronne. Returned to Base Hospital No. 6. Classified as C-2 by Disability Board. Ordered to Casual Officers' Depot, Blois Loire et Char, August, 1918, ordered to Tours, thence to St. Aignan. Made Commanding Officer, Prisoner of War Escort, Company 15. Ordered to Central Prisoner of War Enclosure, A. P. O. 717, near Tours. September, 1918, detached from P. W. E. Co. 15 and assigned as Asst. Supply Officer, C. P. W. E. Also Mess Officer, Paymaster, for Marne personnel on post. October, 1918, re-classified A-1. Received official notification of First Lieutenancy. November, 1918-March, 1919, Prison officer: C. O., P. W. W. Camp 1, Camp Fire Marshall. C. P. W. E. No. 1. February 17, 1919, decorated by French at Tours, France, "Croix de Guerre." March, 1919, re-classified by Disability Board as C-2. Ordered to United States, via Brest. Sailed, April 1, 1919.

Trench duty, South of Verdun, March, April and May, 1918. Platoon Commander, 95th Co., 6th Regiment.

Entered Service May 23, 1917. Discharged May 1, 1919.

(Citation)

"Lieutenant Morgan R. Mills, U. S. Marines:

Au Grand Quartier General.

le 28 Octobre, 1918.

Le General Commandant en Chef.

(Signed) PETAIN."

"In the course of a lively attack by the enemy he held, with quiet coolness and remarkable ability, two platoons of his Company, weakened by the loss of its captain and second in command. By the accuracy of his Company's fire, whose morale he had rallied, by his example, he repulsed the Enemy's attack, inflicting upon them terrible losses."

Promoted Captain, U. S. M. C.

Resigned on return to United States.

Captain JAMES L. DENHAM, Class 1910. From District of Columbia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned May 20, 1917, Lieutenant U. S. M. C. Promoted to Captain. Service at Paris Island, S. C., and Quantico, Virginia, until February 5, 1918. In Foreign Service from last date to February 12, 1919

With 6th Regiment, 2nd Division, in all its actions.

After February, 1919, at New York Navy Yard.

Captain FREDERICK W. CLARKE, JR., Class 1917. From Georgia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was commissioned First Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, April 11, 1917 (before graduation). He was stationed at Paris Island for several months and then transferred to Quantico, Virginia. He sailed for France in September, 1917. On April 13, 1918, he received a slight wound in action. He was again wounded in action near Vierzy, July 19, 1918, and was in Hospital for some weeks. But he made light of both wounds. He was awarded the "Croix de Guerre with silver star," and was recommended for the "D. S. C." In none of his letters home did he mention the distinguished service he performed, but Major General Barnett, Commandant of the Marine Corps, tells of it in the following letter to his wife:

"I am pleased to inform you that I have received a copy of a communication from the Commanding Officer, Sixth Regiment of Marines to the Commander of the Second Division, A. E. F., dated July 28, 1918, which mentions among other things the fact that your husband, Captain Frederick W. Clarke, Jr., Marine Corps, has been commended for distinguished service in action, and also recommended for the Distinguished Service Cross. The Citation is as follows:

'Captain Frederick W. Clarke, Jr., in action near Vierzy on July 19, led his Company to the advance through terrific machine-gun and artillery fire, and, although his Company suffered severe losses, advanced until it was impossible to move another foot. There he consolidated and held, encouraging his men and showing great resourcefulness in using the guns in abandoned tanks to stand off the Enemy.'

"News of such a nature is always pleasant to impart to others, and I know you will be proud to learn that your husband so performed his duty as to call forth such high commendation on the part of his Commanding Officer."

Captain SAMUEL CALVIN CUMMING, Class 1917. From Virginia.
U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Appointed Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, April 7, 1917. Promoted to First Lieutenant, August 11, 1917. Arrived in France, June 28, 1917, as Platoon Commander, 51st Co., 5th Regiment. Served as Battalion Adjutant, January to June 1, 1918.

Wounded by machine-gun at Chateau Thierry, June 11, 1918.

Returned to Service, August 1, 1918, and assigned to duty as Regimental Intelligence Officer. Promoted to Captain of 51st Company, 5th Regiment, U. S. M. C., September, 1918. With Army of Occupation in Germany. Won an official Citation. Decorated with the "Croix de Guerre" for deeds of bravery, performed in the attack on Belleau Wood.

"In this battle which will go down in history as one of the decisive battles of the War, Captain Cumming's platoon was completely wiped out, with the exception of one man and himself. He was so severely wounded with machine-gun bullets that he was confined to the Hospital for a period of seven weeks. Recovering from this wound, he was again ready for action and took an active part in every battle that the Marines were engaged in during the War. He led his men to victory at St. Mihiel, on the Champagne front, in the battle of Mont Blanc, in the Argonne Forest drive, and his Company was one of the first to cross the river Meuse and establish an American front line trench on the other side, the night before the Armistice was signed."

Captain H. P. Mason, Jr., U. S. M. C., his Classmate and fellow-townsmen, himself a Croix de Guerre hero, thus wrote of him, December 29, 1918:

"I saw Calvin about two weeks ago and had a long talk with him. He had quite an interesting time on the day the armistice was declared. Two battalions of the 5th succeeded in crossing the Meuse River on the night of Nov. 10, with very, very heavy losses. They fought very hard all that night and the next day, until about 2:30 in the afternoon, when two German officers, with a flag of truce, came across 'No Man's Land,' and asked to see the Commanding Officer. As the Major was wounded, the men took the officers to Calvin. The Germans spoke good English, and one of them asked Calvin if he did not know that an Armistice had been declared to take effect at eleven o'clock that morning, and asked why the Americans were still fighting. Calvin had no communication with the rear, and did not know about the Armistice; but he also did not want the Boches to know that he was cut off; so, he said they would stop fighting at four-thirty,' and sent the Boches home."

In this connection, the following extract from a letter, dated January 30, 1919, from Captain Cumming, will be found interesting:

"I had pushed ahead too far with my outfit, fighting all night long, and the morning of the 11th found me with my back to the Meuse River, and surrounded by the Huns—a whole regiment of Infantry, besides machine-gun companies, between me and my nearest reinforcements. So I gave orders to 'dig in' and consolidate the position, as we were going to fight to the last man. The wounded were carried down into a cellar * * *. I'll tell you the story of the fight sometime. We did not know about the Armistice."

His aunt wrote:

"I am very proud of him—kept up the War for three hours and a half, after the Germans surrendered!"

The letter following is taken from *The Japan Advertiser*, published in Tokio, October 16, 1918, and will be found to be a graphic narrative of historical events, written by Captain Cumming:

"A number of letters recently received from 'Japan Boys' in the War are given below. The first is from First Lieutenant S. Calvin Cumming, of the United States Marine Corps. Lieutenant Cumming is the son of the Rev. C. K. Cumming (Presbyterian Church, U. S. A., South), Toyohashi. He was born in Kobe 23 years ago. He joined up as soon as America entered the War and was one of the first to go over to France in June, 1917. He was wounded at Chateau Thierry in the advance on Belleau Wood. Lieutenant Cumming's letter is not only a narrative of an unforgettable personal experience; it is of great value as showing that those first American troops, when put to the test, were worthy of their Country and their comrades.

"U. S. Army Hospital No. 1, June 20, 1918.—While lying here in bed, waiting for a machine-gun hole through my right leg to get patched up, I am going to write to you. The Hospital in which I am now is located at Vichy, in Southern France. There are two Captains in the ward with me, and we figure that we are about the luckiest people in the world, as there are but few left of the old outfit which has gotten credit from General Foch for greatly assisting in stopping the Hun drive on Paris. We stopped, cut to pieces and were driving back, two Divisions from Baden, when the Huns threw against us two Divisions of Prussian Guards, which they had intended using in the drive against Compiègne. We drove them back also until we gained all objectives, which gave us a commanding position over important places held by the Huns.

"I will tell you a few instances and take the chance of the censor's letting them get by. This fighting was all in open country—through woods, wheat fields and towns—the country being hilly. The Hun Infantry is not

what we call Infantry, in that it is armed with the light Maxim machine-gun weighing about fifty pounds (a wonderful gun), and the ammunition carriers are armed with rifles. They also have a well organized sniping system. Because of this kind of fighting it was very hard to get anything up to the Infantry; and we often had to roll over our dead for food and ammunition, and dig holes for water in the ravines. We could get water at a depth of two feet or so. During our ten days' fighting there, I never saw a man buried—either Marine or Hun, so it got to be very disagreeable, after the first few days.

'One afternoon I was told to take up a position across a certain ravine, as a counter-attack was expected. In choosing the position I noticed in a very good natural ridge that the Huns had dropped several shells there. So I decided not to use it, but had the men crawl out to an imaginary line in the grass about a hundred yards in advance of this position; and then lay still until night—about four hours. The Huns did not fire because they did not want us to know that we were observed. The counter-attack did not come that night, so the men dug in little individual holes, striking water at from twelve to eighteen inches.

'At 3:15 A. M. the Huns dropped a heavy artillery and machine-gun barrage just in the rear of us, and where they thought we ought to be. At 3:30 A. M. they attacked and we did not fire a shot until they were within a hundred yards of us. Well, not one Hun got near us, and I lost only one man, while the ground in the rear of us was all churned up.

'Skipping now to a few days later. At four A. M. on June 11 a whistle blew and the arm-motion "forward" was given; and line after line moved off towards a woods, six hundred meters away, across an open and level field, covered with grass about six inches high. The ground became covered with a sheet of machine-gun bullets from a Prussian Guard machine-gun battalion and their supporting Infantry, which was placed to hold the woods, as it was an important position. We moved forward at a slow pace, keeping perfect line. Men were being mowed down like wheat. A "whiz-bang" (high explosive shell) hit on my right, and an automatic rifle team which was there a moment before had disappeared; while men on the right and left were armless, legless, or tearing at their faces. We continued to advance until about 50 yards from the woods, when something hit me and I spun around and hit flat. I did not know where I was hit, and so jumped up to go forward again, but fell. I crawled to a shell-hole nearby. I don't see how I ever got there, as the ground was being plowed up by the machine-guns. I heard later that my Company had one officer and 29 men left, when they reached the objective. We had gone to this sector with eight officers and 250 men. The shell-hole in which I found myself happened to be one made by a trench-mortar, and was about six feet deep and ten feet across. I put on a first-aid dressing, and started figuring on how to get back to a first-aid station. Shells of fire were still lighting around, shrapnel bursting, machine-gun bullets passing overhead; and these sounds, mingled with the cries of the wounded and the dying, made it an unpleasant place to be in.

'In cleaning out the woods a sniper (who was undoubtedly up a tree, at that time), had been left behind. From the sound of his rifle I figured that he was about 50 yards away, and was picking off any wounded who were moving around, and had not yet reached cover. I had lost the rifle I was carrying, so I decided to try my Colt 45 on him. I crawled up to the edge of the shell-hole and heard a "ping." I looked at my pistol and found it minus a front sight. That ball had knocked it off. A few minutes later, I heard someone running, and another 'crack' from the Hun and a Marine came rolling in. However, he kindly brought his Springfield rifle with him. After his rifle had spoken three times, the way was clear, and I started crawling to a First-Aid Station, leaving all equipment behind, but a blanket (so that when I got weak I could roll up and keep warm), a canteen and my trusty 45.

"I got picked up later by stretcher-bearers, and went through battalion and regimental dressing-stations, and then in an ambulance when we were taken to the Evacuation Hospital which I reached at 1 P. M. Was operated on. Stayed there three days, was put on a Hospital train and came straight through to this Hospital at Vichy where I now am.

S. CALVIN CUMMING,
1st Lieutenant, 5th Regiment,
51st Company, U. S. Marines."

Captain Cumming was appointed (with his Classmate, Captain L. C. Shepherd, Jr., U. S. M. C., and a few others) on a Commission, under Major Charles D. Barrett, to return to France, in August, 1919, and make a Relief Map of the battlefields on which the Marines fought.

Captain LEMUEL CORNICK SHEPHERD, JR., Class 1917.
(Graduated May 3rd). From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. M. C. Reserve, April 11, 1917. Commissioned Second Lieutenant in the regular Service, August 10, 1917. The next day he was promoted to First Lieutenant. On June 11, 1917, he was sent to France with a section of the Marine Corps attached to the 55th Company, and billeted in the Training Area, in the vicinity of Gondrecourt (Meuse). He was in the Trenches, Verdun Sector, from March 15 to June 1, 1918, and entered the line in Chateau Thierry Salient, June 1, 1918. On July 1, 1918, he was promoted to Captain, U. S. M. C. He had gallantly led his platoon at Chateau Thierry and Belleau Wood, June 1-7, 1918. In the terrific fighting in this Sector, he received two wounds. On June 3, he was clipped in the neck by a machine-gun bullet. Receiving first aid from the nearest of his comrades, he went steadily on. For almost four days he carried a bullet in his neck, fighting all the time. On June 7, a big shell burst and a fragment struck him on the left thigh, and knocked him unconscious, while in a skirmish on the edge of Bois de Belleau. He was carried to the nearest dressing-station; but the Surgeons, thinking his wound was extremely serious, sent him to one of the big Red Cross Hospitals in Paris. He soon began to recuperate, responding at once to treatment, the bones not being shattered, and returned to his Company, in the 55th Regiment, 2nd Division, August 24, 1918.

For his gallantry in action he received the Distinguished Service Cross, August, 1918, with this Citation from the General Commanding, A. E. F.:

"Lemuel C. Shepherd, Jr., First Lieutenant, 5th Regiment, United States Marine Corps. On June 3, 1918, near the Lucy-Torcy Roads, he declined medical treatment, after being wounded, and continued courageously to lead his men."

Major General Barnett, Commandant of the Marine Corps, wrote his family, August 31, 1918, as follows:

"It is indeed a pleasure to be able to write you that your son, Lieutenant Lemuel C. Shepherd, Jr., Marine Corps, has been awarded the Distinguished Service Cross by the Commanding General of the American Expeditionary Forces in France for gallant and conspicuous service in action (as set forth in the Citation above given). He displayed exceptional bravery in organizing and leading a party of volunteers through heavy machine-gun fire, for

the purpose of rescuing two wounded men on the Lucy-Torcy Roads, June 6, 1918. News of this nature is always pleasant to impart, and I am sure you will be glad to learn that your son has maintained himself so gallantly in the presence of the Enemy as to have called forth the commendation of his commanding officers, and the awarding of the highest honours."

The French Commander-in-Chief, recognizing Lieutenant Shepherd's gallantry in action also decorated him with the "Croix de Guerre with gold star."

Another honour given him was a Commission of Captain, on July 1, 1918, as stated above. He was also awarded the "Navy Cross."

He participated in the St. Mihiel Offensive, September 12-14, 1918.

On September 13, he wrote his parents:

"* * * I got through this last push all O. K. We are out now behind the lines in camp, in a woods. It was 'fruit'—the 'push' at Mt. Mihiel, I mean. The weather conditions before it were hard on us. For two weeks we were on the march at night, and lay in the woods all day. It rained the whole time, and the night before we 'went over' was the worst I have ever seen. We couldn't get anything to eat for three days. Outside of that, and some pretty heavy artillery fire to which we were subjected, everything went along O. K. * * *"

He participated in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive (Champagne Sector) and in the taking of Blanc Mont Ridge, October 1-10, 1918; and on October 8, was wounded the third time. He wrote his parents, October 12:

"Well, I am back in the Hospital again, with another wound, but I was as lucky this time as before—only a piece of shrapnel in my right thigh. It was just a small piece and went around the bone, not breaking it. The doctor cut through from both sides to clean the wound and get the piece out; and, as soon as it heals up, I will be O. K.

"I guess you want to know how and where I got my third wound. We were up in the Champagne Sector. It is North of Chalons and West of the Argonne Forest—an awful sector, one of the worst on the entire front, so the French say. We were with the Fourth French Army, General Gourade. When the French wouldn't go any farther, they shoved us in. You know the Second Division, which is mine, is supposed to be the best American Division. We ran a salient into the German line, and held, and this caused the general retreat in the Rheims Sector, thus delivering the famous City from gun fire. In the second day's attack, in which my regiment led, we were only two Companies wide. This was a most dangerous position, as there were Boche on all sides of us and we were likely to be cut off at any time. We held there, though, and it was worth it, for the praise we got from General Gourade. He said we had done something wonderful, etc., etc. It sounded great afterwards, but those were seven awful days we spent in the front line.

"If there ever was a hell on earth, it was up there. In one attack, in fact, most of the time, there were Boche on all four sides of us. The country is full of small trees and shrubs and they would hide in there with machine-guns, and, when we passed, open up; our salient was so narrow and with no protection on the sides, they easily filtered in around us, and they gave us all the artillery they had. I never have seen so much. My Captain was wounded, but I took the Company through all right. We were in a reserve position, another outfit having relieved us, when a shell dropped beside me and laid me out. It is very funny, indeed, as I had been through those eight or nine days without even getting touched. Our losses were quite heavy. I was the only officer left in my Company, and the others had only one or two in each.

"Here is an extract (found on a German officer) from an Order from a higher German command: 'You must hold on the right, at all costs, as the Second Division, American, is on our left, and ground captured by them can never be retaken.'

"Please don't worry over me one bit, as I will be all right soon; I shall not be laid up over two months, at the most."

On December 7, he wrote the Historiographer that he had fully recovered, and expected to join his regiment in the Army of Occupation very soon.

On January 9, 1919, he returned to duty with his regiment at Segendolph, Germany, and commanded the 55th Company, from February 1 to July 1, 1919. On the last date named, he was detailed as Assistant Adjutant General, 4th Brigade, Headquarters, and served as such until the Brigade was broken up.

Captain JAMES ARCHIBALD NELMS, Class 1917, Fifth Cadet Captain.
From Virginia.

5th Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was commissioned as soon as he graduated, Second Lieutenant, and then First Lieutenant, and went to France with his battalion, in June, 1917. He was engaged in every big battle fought by the Americans, and yet he emerged unhurt from every one, as far as his record is known. For his gallantry he received the French "Croix de Guerre with gilt star," and was promoted to be Captain. Unusual "qualities of leadership" and "confident courage" displayed in battle, under trying conditions, won for Captain Nelms a recommendation by his Colonel that he be promoted to the grade of Major (Temporary), U. S. M. C. This was made in a Citation to the Commanding General of the Second Division by Colonel Logan Feland, Regimental Commander, in the following communication:

"Due to the failure of friendly troops to keep up with our advance, the regiment was almost surrounded, and in the necessary withdrawal under the heaviest fire, some confusion and disorder resulted. Major George W. Hamilton, in conjunction with Captain J. A. Nelms, with absolute disregard of personal safety, controlled the situation, organized and consolidated the position, and tenaciously held on to the advance won. I recommend that Major Hamilton be promoted to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel (Temporary), U. S. M. C.

"Captain James A. Nelms. This officer, a Graduate of the Virginia Military Institute, has been with the regiment since its organization, serving as platoon commander and second in command of the regimental machine-gun Company to August 9, 1918, and since that date in command of the Company. He has borne a brilliant part in every engagement in which the regiment has participated, and is noted for his cool courage, devotion to duty and control of men. On the critical occasion, Oct. 4, 1918, mentioned above, Captain Nelms was the first to see the danger, and was the first to act. He immediately ran out into the fire-swept space, forced to halt at the point of his revolver the men who were retreating, selected positions for them, and had them dig in. He was joined in this task by Major Hamilton and, later, by other officers; but, in my opinion, Captain Nelms's prompt grasp of the situation, immediate action without regard to risk incurred, and confident courage, were the deciding factors in enabling the regiment to hold the ground gained, and to stand off the desperate counter-attacks thrown against it by the Enemy. He displayed qualities of leadership which I have never known to be excelled.

"Without hesitation I recommend that Captain Nelms be promoted to the rank of Major (Temporary), U. S. M. C."

In November, 1918, he wrote his parents as follows:

"On the East Bank of the Meuse. "Just finished one of the worst jobs imaginable, namely, crossing the Meuse River by night. It was a bloody adventure, and I don't see how I got out of it. Your son is very proud this day, for he has been through every big battle of the American War, every minute and part of it, and is here, alive and well, to tell the tale."

Captain CHARLES PATTERSON NASH, Class 1917, Third Cadet Captain. From West Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Major General George Barnett, Commandant of the Marine Corps, had personally visited the V. M. I. and selected a large number of Cadets to be commissioned (as soon as graduated) in his Corps. The Class of 1917 was graduated one month, or more, ahead of the usual time, to comply with the request of the War Department, and to gratify the impatient members who all longed to join the A. E. F. in the World War.

Nash was one of the men commissioned, and he sailed for France, June 13, 1917, with the Fifth Regiment, U. S. M. C. He was detached from his regiment, December 8, 1917, and assigned to the U. S. Air Service for flying duty. On September 13, 1918, while participating in a raid on a German aerodrome, he was shot down. He fell behind the Enemy's line, and was a prisoner until December 1, 1918. He had accompanied his Squadron in a raid on a German aerodrome, with orders to scour the St. Mihiel territory for Enemy Planes and engage them. This was on the second day of the St. Mihiel battle. He was in a Scout Plane, and the weather was rainy and cloudy.

With others of the Squadron, he had penetrated the area protected by fire from the anti-aircraft batteries, and had pushed forward against the resistance of German opposing Planes. He was flying at a height of 2,000 feet, and had become separated from his Squadron, when a German Plane dropped down on him from the clouds above, firing as it came, and he was struck by a bullet in the shoulder. Though numbed by the ball, he shut off his power and glided down to the earth, alighting inside the German lines, near Rezonville.

He was picked up and carried to a dressing-station—an old school-house—where his left arm was amputated by a German Surgeon.

Captain Nash who is extremely reticent about relating his thrilling experience stated that he really did not know whether he was given an anaesthetic or not, as he was practically unconscious from the time he was wounded, at eleven o'clock, until the next morning, when he recalls his first utterance was for water.

He said smilingly: "It was the only German word I could speak, and I thanked Heaven for that. Did I get it? No, not at that time. The German muttered something, and went on about his work. There were about twenty wounded Germans in the station; I was the only American. After two or three hours the orderly brought me some water." After two

weeks, he was removed to another place. "I never knew where I was going, or whether I was going to have my head cut off, when I got there, or not," he said.

As the wounded, under heavy guard, were removed to the big German Hospital, at Mayence on the Rhine, Nash happened to glance upward and saw several members of his own Escadrille in the air above him (the numbers on the machines being visible). The feelings of the young officer may well be imagined at that moment—his comrades flying home, unaware that he was near, a prisoner and desperately wounded (it had been reported that he was dead), and he being taken further back into Germany!

After spending three weeks in the Hospital, he was taken to Karlsruhe Prison Camp, and there he met First Lieutenant John C. Nelson, his old V. M. I. contemporary, who was also a prisoner. It goes without saying that it was a joyous meeting. He remained at this distributing camp two weeks. From there he was sent to Villigen, the American Officers' Camp. He remained there until the Armistice was signed. Although he had been treated very well in prison, the attitude of the Germans changed perceptibly now; they were at great attention to convey him safely to Swiss territory, where he was turned over to the officials there for transportation to France. "And when I got back, oh, boy, I would meet some fellow I knew and his mouth would gape open and he would tell me I was a sport. I emphatically denied it." It was not until he came from France that he knew he had been promoted to a Captaincy, and had been awarded the D. S. C.

The first month of his imprisonment Captain Nash almost starved, until the Red Cross found him at the Prison Camp. His clothing was stolen when he fell, but the British Red Cross sent him clothing. He suffered many hardships, having his wound dressed only once a week. He was bruised all over from the fall, and his face was cut in many places. He carries a scar on his shoulder where the incendiary bullet burnt him. He suffered greatly, but he says little about it. His health is fully restored now, and only the empty sleeve indicates the sacrifice he made.

In May, 1920, Captain Nash married Miss Lydia Taylor, of Norfolk, Va., whose brother is an "Old Cadet," and whose grandfather, the gallant Major Richard C. Taylor, C. S. A., was a Graduate of the Class of 1854.

Captain THOMAS SPADY WHITING, Class 1917. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. M. C., April 7, 1917. Promoted First Lieutenant, August 11, 1917. Promoted Captain, July 1, 1918.

Embarked for France, January 21, 1918. Arrived at St. Nazaire, February 5, 1918. In training at Neuf Chateau, Verdun Sector, Paris, and Chateau Thierry, from February to June, 1918. Went into action first, March 23, 1918, Verdun Sector. Participated in following engagements: Verdun, 1918; Belleau Wood, June, 1918; Champagne Offensive, September, 1918. Wounded by high explosive shell at Belleau Wood, June 2, 1918. Received French "Croix de Guerre," April 7, 1919, through Admiral Fechteller, at Marine Barracks, Norfolk, Virginia, on citation from the French War Office that he was thus honoured for leading his men into action, in the face of heavy

fire at Chateau Thierry where he received eight shrapnel wounds, and for showing conspicuous bravery.

His Colonel's Citation to the Major General Commandant, U. S. M. C., was this:

"First Lieutenant Thomas S. Whiting, Company G, was an example to his men in his absolute devotion to duty and courageous bearing under fire, and, even after receiving eight shrapnel wounds, inspired them by his splendid courage."

At French and English Hospital at Sully, June 3, 1918; American Red Cross Hospital No. 3, Paris, June 6-July 19, 1918; Base Hospital No. 13, Limoges, July 19-August 18, 1918; permanently disabled—stiff elbow joint of right arm—part of bone gone.

Returned to United States, December 29, 1918. Discharged from Service. Permanent Officer in Marine Corps, retaining rank as Captain.

The circumstances of his wounding are these: His Company went into battle, June 1, at Chateau Thierry, after a 36-hour ride in motor trucks; he was wounded late in the afternoon of Sunday, June 2, during heavy artillery firing. They had been fighting at close range all day, and late in the afternoon the artillery attack began. His Captain received a slight wound, and, seeing him stagger, he ran to him to see how seriously he was hurt; and, just as he got back to his platoon, he was hit by a high explosive shell which killed 6 and wounded 26 of his men. He gave orders to his men, and walked about a hundred yards towards the field dressing-station, before he became unconscious. Later in the night, he was moved farther back, and while on the way, his ambulance which had no lights was hit by a French car and turned over into a ditch. When he finally reached the surgeon and nurses, they believed he would die.

He had five serious wounds and many smaller ones. One was an opening 6 inches long and 4 inches wide—an eighth of an inch closer would have killed him instantly. A number of operations had to be performed on account of his many wounds. The surgeons at first determined to put him in Class "D," and send him home; but he urged them to put him in Class "C-2," and let him stay overseas; and he was so classified. Five days after he was so badly wounded, he dictated to his faithful nurse a short letter home, saying, "I have been lying in bed now for five days in one position, flat on my back * * *. I was hit on the right arm just over the elbow joint by a piece of shell, also on the left arm near the shoulder; another piece of shell entered my left side, just above the hip; the fourth piece got me on the inside of the left knee; and the fifth took part of my left foot, from the bone out, but there are no bones broken, so this wound will grow out all right and leave my foot in a normal condition. All of my wounds have been carefully dressed and are getting along nicely. I was wounded in the smaller places by lots of flying rocks and gravel, but they are not serious and do not discomfort me at all * * * This will only be a short letter to-day, because I think my good friend is tired of my poor dictation." This postscript was added:

"P, S.—This is the pluckiest boy here. He will soon be O. K.

HIS NURSE."

Seven weeks later, he wrote to his mother:

"* * *. My wounds have all healed, except my foot. Had a pretty tough time of it, but now the worst is over. I lay flat on my back for one month and couldn't move a muscle. The Doctor said I was going to die, but you see that I am very much alive. Do not worry about me, Mother, dear; I am safe. It nearly broke my heart when I thought of you receiving word that I was severely wounded. The Doctor says I will not be in condition to fight for over a year; so I am going to try to come home for a while. * * * I was very lucky, and I am sure God spared me because of you and Bessie * * *. I was hit in two places on my head, and one piece of shell pierced my helmet and made a slight wound on my scalp. Good old Helmet!"

Just before sailing for France Captain Whiting married Miss Bessie Blassenham, of Newport News, Va., December 29, 1917.

[Since the above was written, Captain Whiting has been retired for disability incurred in the Service, and is now an Assistant Professor at the V. M. I.]

Captain FIELDING SLAUGHTER ROBINSON, Class 1917, Cadet Adjutant.
From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, F. A. U. S. A., Spring of 1917, and transferred to U. S. Marine Corps. Promoted First Lieutenant. Went to France with first detachment of Marines. Received "Croix de Guerre with Palm" for gallantry in action at the second battle of the Marne. He was then placed on the Staff of Major General Harbord and served there to the end of the War with great credit.

An older brother, 1st Lt. Warren S. Robinson, also a Graduate, and now in the Philippines, served through the War, but was kept on duty in this Country.

Captain Robinson was promoted to Captain, U. S. M. C., September 15, 1918.

Captain JOHN SIMS HART, Class 1917. From Texas.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He enlisted in the Marines before War was declared, in Washington, while on leave from the V. M. I., taking the physical examination on that day—April 7, 1917. He was graduated May 3 and reported at Port Royal, S. C., May 24, going thence to Quantico, Virginia. He landed in France, December 31, 1917. His first great battle was the famous one of Belleau Wood. He left the "Rest Billet" the last of May, and was continuously fighting, without rest, or even without removing his clothes, from June 1 to June 24. In that period he received two wounds, one from a falling wall which he did not consider, and the other, caused by a shrapnel going through the fleshy part of his foot. He received first aid on the field, and staid with his Company. For this he was recommended for the "D. S. C." On June 24, he was gassed and had to be carried to an improvised Hospital in the rear in which he was required to remain five or six days, and then he returned to his Company. He was in active service at the front in every important battle, until September 15, 1918, when he received a very serious wound in the right arm. His Major (Waller) wrote that he had gone over the

top with his Company and was out reconnoitring when he ran upon a camouflaged German machine-gun nest. After having his right arm shattered, he captured, single-handed, the machine-gun and all the seventeen men who manned it. For this he was cited and recommended for the "D. S. C." His arm was so badly shattered that bones had to be grafted in, and yet in two months he rejoined his Company on the banks of the Rhine, November 25-26, 1918.

This is the Citation he received with the "D. S. C." awarded in the name of the President, by the Commanding General, A. E. F.:

"Jack S. Hart, First Lieutenant, 6th Machine Gun Battalion, United States Marine Corps. For extraordinary heroism in action near Thiaucourt, France, September 15, 1918. Acting as Company Commander, Lieutenant Hart advanced with the first wave of Infantry to locate favourable positions for his guns. He discovered an Enemy machine-gun which he, alone, attacked, and, although severely wounded, succeeded in capturing the gun and taking the crew prisoners."

He had already received the "Croix de Guerre with Palm" from the French Government, and the "Navy Cross" from the Navy. He received his promotion as Captain soon after this.

But the greatest of all honours awaited this gallant officer.

A great gathering of citizens was held in the town of Weatherford, Texas, on the night of November 23, 1919, to do honour to one of its gallant sons, who had honoured the place of his birth by his heroic deeds in France. This was Captain Jack S. Hart. The principal speaker was Judge James C. Wilson, formerly of Weatherford, but now a resident of Fort Worth, Texas. While Judge Wilson was a Congressman from that district, he was a member of the Naval Affairs Committee, and it was due to his efforts, possibly, as he explained, that Captain Hart was sent to the front early in the conflict. His ambition was to get to the front, and he applied to Mr. Wilson for assistance in getting there. Mr. Wilson explained at length his feelings when Lieutenant Hart appeared in his office and made the request. He had known him from his boyhood; he knew that he was a young man of courage, and that he wanted to be in the lead in all his undertakings; and he could only commend the young man's indomitable spirit, and personally desired to see his wish gratified. But he also knew the dangers to which he would be exposed, and the daring of the boys who composed the Marine Corps, and he did not feel like taking the responsibility of the situation upon himself; so he wired Mr. and Mrs. Hart the facts and asked what he should do in the circumstances. Jack's father replied: "Use Jack where he can be of the best service to the Government." The reading of this cablegram was greeted with applause.

Clothed with this authority, Mr. Wilson made an effort to comply with Lieutenant Hart's request, writing a letter to Secretary Daniels, asking that his young friend be sent across at the earliest opportunity, and it was only a few months until he sailed for service overseas. Mr. Wilson elaborated on the services which Captain Hart performed for his Country, and recited incidents of the visit he made to the battle front, and under what conditions he visited him on the front lines. He then read the following correspondence:

“Headquarters, Sixth Machine-Gun Battalion,
Marine Corps, A. E. F.,
Wilsbach, Germany, Jan'y 21, 1919.

“From Commanding Officer, Sixth Machine-Gun Battalion

To Commanding General, Second Division.

“Subject: Recommendation.

“I recommend that Captain Jack S. Hart, Company “D,” Sixth Machine-Gun Battalion, U. S. Marine Corps, be awarded

THE MEDAL OF HONOUR

For meritorious deeds performed by him in the St. Mihiel Sector, France:

“Captain Jack S. Hart, at 7 A. M., on September 15, 1918, went forward with the first wave of his Infantry battalion to which his machine-gun Company was attached. This battalion was then attacking the wooded ridge west of Janluy, near Triaucourt, in the St. Mihiel Sector. Captain Hart, looking for machine-gun positions, and the advancing Infantry, were caught in a flanking machine-gun fire from the left, where, at the time, no enemy was supposed to be. He sent back a runner to bring up his guns, and further reconnoitered the left flank of the attacking wave. In doing this, he ran into a machine-gun nest in a thicket, was fired upon point blank, at a range of a few yards, and was severely wounded in the right arm. The closeness of the Germans prevented their concealment, and he dashed at them, firing his pistol. They scattered away from two machine-guns, some of them shouting ‘Kamerad,’ and holding their hands above their heads, others reaching for hand grenades. He called upon them to surrender, and rounded up seventeen men. Though Captain Hart was weak from loss of blood, he conducted these prisoners back to our lines, turning them over to his Company, before allowing himself to be evacuated.

“The capture of these two guns and seventeen prisoners, accomplished by one officer, who was alone at the time, was under circumstances clearly beyond the call of duty. Alone and wounded, with such tremendous odds before him, he could not rightly have been censured had he, instead of boldly attacking the enemy, decided that further resistance was useless and surrendered himself, which would have been the decision of any but the most exceptionally brave. By the performance of this act, our leading waves were freed of the destructive flanking fire from these guns, and were enabled to move forward and establish a line on high ground where they could not be dislodged.

“Witnesses of the above deed were First Sergeant Henry S. Remington, Jr., 108503 and Second Lieutenant Vernon Bourdette, M. C., of Company ‘D,’ Sixth Machine-Gun Battalion.

“Next of kin: father, John M. Hart, Weatherford, Texas.

A. B. HALE.”

“Headquarters, Second Division, A. E. F.,
Board of Consideration of Recommendation, January 29, 1919.

“To Commanding General, Second Division.

“Forwarded, recommending the award of the Medal of Honour, in the case of Captain Jack S. Hart, Company ‘D,’ 6th Machine-Gun Battalion, U. S. Marine Corps.

HUB. MYERS,
Colonel General Staff, Member.”
H. LAY,
Lt. Col., U. S. M. C., Member.”
R. S. KEYER,
Major (Marines), G. S., Member.”

"Headquarters, Second Division, A. E. F.,
Germany, January 31, 1919.

"To the Adjutant General, A. E. F.

"Forwarded, recommending the award of the Medal of Honour to Captain Jack S. Hart, Co. 'D,' 6th Machine-Gun Battalion.

JOHN A. LEJEUNE,
Major General, U. S. M. C."

"At the conclusion of Judge Wilson's address, Captain A. L. Howard, of the U. S. Marines, read the award of the Commander-in-Chief of the American Army, and presented the "Medal of Honour" to Captain Hart's mother who, in turn, presented it to Captain Hart who decorated his bride of only a few weeks. The service was very beautiful and impressive, and one that will linger in the hearts and minds of Weatherford citizens for years to come. It was an honour and a satisfaction to those citizens to know that a boy who had been born and reared in their midst had, in the great struggle for democracy and freedom of the World, exhibited such courage as to command the recognition of his Government for which he had fought so bravely."

It is well to note the significance of this decoration. It is the *highest* decoration awarded by our Government, and can be given to any officer or enlisted man who shall "in action involving actual conflict with an enemy distinguish himself conspicuously by gallantry and intrepidity, at the risk of his life, *above and beyond* the call of duty." It was first authorized by Act of Congress in 1861, and is presented "in the name of Congress"; hence the frequent allusion to it as the "Congressional Medal." It is worn suspended from a ribbon passed around the neck, under the collar.

Colonel Robert E. Wyllie, General Staff, U. S. A., in his exhaustive article on Military Insignia in the December, 1919, Number of *The National Geographic Magazine*, states that only 79 Medals of Honour had been awarded up to that time, for deeds of valour in the World War, as compared with 5,000 "Distinguished Service Crosses" awarded.

Captain Jack Sims Hart, of the Class of 1917, has the unique distinction of being the only V. M. I. man in the World War who won this great honor.

Captain GUSTAV KAROW, Class 1916. From Georgia.
U. S. Marine Corps. Killed in the line of duty.

In October, 1916, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps. Promoted to First Lieutenant. Promoted to Captain. He was about to be promoted to Major when the Armistice occurred, which stopped all promotions. His service during the War was at Santo Domingo and Haiti, and in command of the Marine Barracks at New London, Connecticut, and at the training school at Paris Island. In every position he occupied he served with conspicuous efficiency and distinction. It was a sore trial to him that he could not join his brothers of the V. M. I., and of his splendid Corps, on the battlefields of France; but he bore his disappointment without repining, and continued to perform his duties with cheerfulness and enthusiasm.

Alas! though he did not get into action where the battle raged, yet, he sacrificed his life for his Country; and just as truly as his V. M. I. Comrades,

McClellan and Murphy and Somers and Benners and Sullivan and Corey and Dance died in defense of World freedom, so he died a martyr to the cause so dear to his heart.

On June 25, 1920, the wires flashed the sad announcement that on that day Captain Gustav Karow and two fellow-officers of the Marine Corps were killed at Paris Island, South Carolina, as the Air Plane, in which they had set out to return to Savannah, fell to the earth in flames.

Two days later, Captain Karow's brother wrote the following letter to the Superintendent of the V. M. I., giving the pathetic details of the tragedy:

"Chatham Crescent, Savannah, Georgia, June 27, 1920.

"My dear Gen. Nichols:

"I want you to know the particulars of my brother's death (I mean the part not carried by the Press), for you took such an interest in him when at V. M. I., and he always spoke so highly of you.

Gustav was a Captain, U. S. M. C., and staying here in Savannah, pending his retirement, but he had to report at the Post at Paris Island, S. C., every fifteen days, and he usually traveled by air, as the distance is but thirty miles.

Friday morning the Plane came here for him and took him to the Post where he remained until after mess; then, at four P. M., with Lt. Molther as pilot and Lt. St. George in the rear seat, both belted in, and Gus in St. George's lap, they started to fly back to Savannah.

The Plane seemed to be in good repair and left the field in good form, but when it reached an altitude of 400 feet, the motor went dead and the Plane started to operate to earth.

Gustav was seen to leave the lap of St. George, and, with one hand and foot secure himself in the wire stays that hold the wings, and with the other hand he tried to free Lt. Molther of his belt, and St. George was working to unbuckle his belt; when, within 50 feet of the ground, the pilot managed to right the Plane; and, as she headed for one of the big buildings and seemed sure to strike it, he switched on his motor. An explosion, and the Plane fell to earth in flames!

I am so proud of my brother to think he faced his death so bravely when he could have left the Plane and taken his chances of escape with a few bruises (for they were but 50 feet from ground); but this he did not do; he risked his life in those wire stays and helped his comrades to loose their belts, and went to his death like a man.

He entered your Military Institute a mere boy, and stayed there under your influence while his character was being formed; and I am sure you will take pride in knowing that, through your influence, and the training he received at V. M. I., he developed into a man that could die so gloriously, and with no thought for himself. His brothers-in-arms at Lexington may remember him as one who brings honour to you, my dear General.

He leaves a wife and one son just two years old. My mother is bearing up bravely, I am glad to say.

I am looking forward to meeting you who helped us to form the character of my brother.

Sincerely,

LESTER KAROW."

"To Gen. E. W. Nichols,
V. M. I.,
Lexington, Va."

Gustav Karow came of a race of heroes and his brave death was in keeping with the splendid traditions of his family. His mother was born Annie Wilson and her father, Claudius Wilson, of Savannah, Georgia, entered the Confederate Service as Colonel of the 25th Regiment of Georgia Volun-

teers (a regiment which he himself raised), and was in command of his brigade when he died in the Service, immediately after the battle of Chickamauga. (His commission as Brigadier General, now in the Confederate Museum at Richmond, was received by his widow after his death.) On his mother's side our fallen hero was descended from General Daniel Stewart, of Georgia, to whose memory a splendid monument was erected in the old Midway Cemetery in Liberty County, Georgia, in April, 1915; and back of this ancestor was a long line of colonial worthies.

His father was the Honourable Edward Karow, the distinguished Austro-Hungarian Consul in Savannah for many years, and until his death in 1911, and the principal facts in his life are given in the American Encyclopedia. He had received two orders from Emperor Franz Joseph. He was not an Austrian, having been born in Stettin, Pomerania, Prussia. His family history is most interesting, teeming, as it does, with generations of military ancestors and scholars. His father, for whom our dear comrade was named, Gustav Ludwig Karow (though Gustav had dropped his middle name, as he declared it was "too German" for him), was what might be translated a Privy Councilor. He and his forbears belonged to that race of Prussians which is now unfortunately extinct.

Gustav and his two older brothers were all in the military service of their Country, and all three were married men. As their doting mother wrote, "they could not but serve, as they were such true Americans."

Gustav Karow was graduated at the famous St. Paul's School, at Concord, New Hampshire, with distinction, winning many prizes. He then spent one year at Princeton University, leaving there to enter the Virginia Military Institute, on January 1, 1914. He was graduated with the degree of B. A., in June, 1916.

On February 25, 1918, he married Sarah Pope Barrow, daughter of the late Hon. Pope Barrow, of Savannah, and his wife, Cornelia Jackson, daughter of the distinguished Henry R. Jackson, of Savannah, Confederate General, and, later, Minister Plenipotentiary to Austria, and afterwards Minister to Mexico.

A son, Gustav, was the result of this union.

Captain Karow's mother, writing to the Historiographer in 1918, referred to Macaulay's wise saying that "a people unmindful of the deeds of their ancestors will never do anything worthy to be remembered by posterity."

Gustav Karow was not unmindful of the deeds of his noble race; and the memory of his sublime act—sacrificing himself on the altar of duty, in the vain effort to save his comrades from an awful death—will be cherished for all time, and the legacy he thus left to his son, we are sure, will be prized above all earthly possessions until his life's end.

First Lieutenant H. A. DeBUTTS, Class 1916. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, U. S. A.

He enlisted in the Marine Corps in the Spring of 1918, and was assigned to the Machine-Gun School at Quantico, Virginia, where he was made Instructor of Machine-Gunnery, and received his corporal's, and, later, his sergeant's warrant. He was sent from this School to the Second Officers' Training Camp at the same place, from which he was graduated with the

first stand in his Company and with the second honour of the entire school of four hundred and fifty candidates.

He was made Instructor in the third Officers' Training Camp, where he served with distinction, until he tendered his resignation in July, 1919.

He retired from the Service with the rank of First Lieutenant.

First Lieutenant JOHN MURRAY McCLELLAN, Class 1916, and Fourth Cadet Captain. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Killed in action, July 19, 1918.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps, in June, 1917. After training two months at Quantico, he sailed with the Fifth Regiment for France. He was Battalion Adjutant. For several months he served as Regimental Adjutant. He was then made Intelligence Officer, and was serving as such when he was killed. He had continuous service with his regiment—in Les Espages, at Verdun, and at Belleau Wood, in the drive of July 15.

He was instantly killed by a shell at Vierzy, July 19, 1918.

His death occurred after severe fighting of the French and American troops. The French fell back, but the American Marines refused to give ground; and, as the fighting progressed, they became practically surrounded by the Germans. When it became imperative that the Americans seek shelter, Lieutenant McClellan volunteered to lead a party of nine to a German dug-out. The Americans had just reached the dugout when a bomb exploded among them, literally tearing every member of the party to pieces. The gallant First Lieutenant Larkin W. Glazebrook (V. M. I.) rushed to McClellan's aid, but found life was extinct.

He had been promoted to First Lieutenant before his death.

With the approbation of the Commander-in-Chief of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, Marshal Petain, Commander-in-Chief of the French Armies of the East, cited in the order of Division First Lieutenant John Murray McClellan, Fifth Regiment of American Marines, who "was killed July 19, 1918, at Vierzy, while accomplishing a mission which he volunteered to carry out." Accompanying the Citation was the Croix de Guerre, which was forwarded to Lieutenant McClellan's family.

Lieutenant McClellan was a son of Mr. and Mrs. A. L. McClellan, of Hampton Gardens, Richmond, Virginia.

His V. M. I. and Marine Corps Comrade, Lieutenant (later Captain) N. H. Massie wrote from Paris:

"McClellan's body was brought from Vierzy and buried on the edge of the Forest of Compiègne toward Vauxcastile, near the Villers-Cotterets, Vauxcastile-Vierzy road. The exact location was given the Graves Registration Bureau by Chaplain Brady, 5th Marines."

Major General Barnett, Commandant, U. S. Marine Corps, telegraphed to Mr. and Mrs. McClellan, as follows, upon receiving advice of Lieutenant McClellan's death in action:

"Deeply regret to inform you cablegram just received states your son, Lieutenant John Murray McClellan, Marine Corps, killed in action, July 19.

"Please accept my heartfelt sympathy in your great bereavement. Body will be interred abroad until termination of hostilities. Should further reports be received, will advise you immediately.

"Your son nobly gave his life in the defense of his Country."

Lieutenant Commander OGDEN D. KING, Class 1909. From North Carolina. Medical Corps, United States Navy—attached to U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He was attached to the 6th Machine-Gun Battalion, U. S. Marines, as Battalion Surgeon, and participated in the following engagements:

Verdun Sector, March-April, 1918; Chateau Thierry Sector, June, 1918; Soissons Sector, July, 1918; St. Mihiel Sector, September, 1918; Champagne Sector, October, 1918; Argonne-Meuse Sector, November, 1918. He went with the Army of Occupation to Germany.

He was awarded the "D. S. C." in September, 1918, and the "Navy Cross" in December, 1919.

This Citation accompanied the awarding of the D. S. C.:

"Assistant Surgeon O. D. King, attached to U. S. M. C.: For extraordinary heroism in action near the Bois de Belleau, June 9, 10, 1918. On two successive days the regimental aid station in which Surgeon King was working was struck by heavy shells and in each case demolished. Ten men were killed, and a number of wounded were badly hurt by falling timbers and stone. Under these harassing conditions, the officer continued without cessation his treatment of the wounded, assisting in their evacuation, and setting an inspiring example of devotion and courage to the officers and men serving under him."

A younger brother of Lieutenant Commander King, J. Frank King, of Class 1914, served also in the A. E. F., as a member of Company "E," 54th Infantry, 6th Division, and was with the Army of Occupation. They are sons of Mrs. King, widow of Dr. O. D. King, of Albemarle, N. C.

Second Lieutenant RICHARD W. MURPHY, Class 1916. From Alabama.

83rd Company, 6th Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Died from wounds received in action in France.

He stood his examinations for the Service in New York, and went to Quantico, Virginia, in July, 1917, for training. There he received a commission as Second Lieutenant. He trained his platoon of sixty men there until the last of October, when they sailed for France on the S. S. Von Steuben.

At the battle of Chateau Thierry he was mortally wounded, dying on June —, 1918.

The details of his service and death have not yet been received, but enough is known to warrant the writer in saying that he did his duty nobly, and met his fate bravely. His stricken mother wrote:

"Dick had been fighting earlier in the trenches, and volunteered in the Machine-Gun Service for the battle of Chateau Thierry. I know he died bravely; he was the kind to give what he had, and give it gladly."

One who knew him intimately from earliest childhood thus wrote of him to his City paper:

"To the Editor of the *Tuscaloosa News*:

"The death of Lieutenant Richard W. Murphy, of Greensboro, from wounds received a few days ago on a battlefield of France, deserves more than a passing notice. I have known him since he was a child, and when I heard that the Marines, of which he was an officer, were engaged at

Cantigny, I felt that the name of Richard Murphy would appear in the dispatches. I knew that when the order to advance came he would not turn back, and that the only thing that could stop him would be a bullet. He was one of the most admirable young men that I have ever known.

'The bravest are the tenderest,
The loving are the daring.'

"The word 'fear' was not in Dick Murphy's vocabulary. He knew no guile. His disposition was sunny, and if there was a single human being in this world who knew him, and who did not love him, I do not know who that human being is.

"He was the son of the late Matthew Hobson Murphy, and a brother of Captain Matt. H. Murphy, who is now in the United States Army, at Macon, Ga. Through his father and his mother he claimed descent from men and women who aided in the foundation of this government, and from men and women who, since its foundation, have upheld its liberties on fields of battle and in council chambers. He was young, popular and promising, and no nobler young patriot ever gave his life, in order that his Country might remain free.

"The death of Dick Murphy is a call to patriotism, and his life should be an inspiration to all those who love justice, and who believe in the maintenance of liberty under the law.

'He has sounded forth a trumpet that shall never call retreat,
He is searching out the hearts of men before His judgment seat,
Be swift, my soul, to answer Him, be jubilant, my feet,
For God is marching on.'

EDWARD DE GRAFFENRIED."

"June 18, 1918."

[From "Overseas Alumni Notes" in *The Cadet* of November 25, 1918:]

"Second Lieutenant "Pat" Murphy, '16, of the Marines, died a real American soldier; he was killed in action going 'over' at Chateau Thierry. He was one of the most popular men among men. His record does credit to the V. M. I., and it is proud of him. He set example after example for his men by his bravery and fearlessness. His example should inspire all Cadets."

Second Lieutenant VERNON LEE SOMERS, Class 1915. From Virginia.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Killed in action in France.

The Commander-in-Chief, A. E. F., acting by the direction of the President, awarded him, posthumously, the "Distinguished Service Cross," with this Citation:

"Vernon L. Somers, Second Lieutenant United States Marine Corps, killed in action at Chateau Thierry, June 6, 1918. He gave the supreme proof of that extraordinary heroism which will serve as an example to hitherto untried troops."

The following is from the Memorial Notice by the Rev. R. S. Monds, read at the Tasley Fair Grounds, Accomac County, Virginia, September 17, 1919:

"Lieutenant Vernon Lee Somers, the subject of this brief sketch, was born near Bloxom, Accomac County, Virginia, March the 23, 1889, and was killed while leading his men in action at Belleau Wood, France, on June 6, 1918. From boyhood, it could be seen that Vernon Somers had the characteristics of a hero and the principles of which real soldiers are made. He loved military training, and it was no surprise to his friends when he chose to secure his education at a military institution. He entered the

V. M. I. in the fall of 1911, from which School he graduated in June, 1915. While there, so rapidly did he develop along military lines that he won various promotions and at the time of his graduation, had the distinguished honour of being a First Lieutenant. In September, 1916, he was given the position of Commandant in the Georgia Military Academy, College Park, Georgia, which place he filled with credit to all concerned until December of that year, when he resigned to take the physical examination for Second Lieutenant in the Marine Corps, having been highly recommended by General E. W. Nichols, of the V. M. I. He was twice rejected on account of defective eyesight, but when the United States declared War, he again applied for the commission, and went to Washington for examination. This time he passed, and, with joy at the prospect of serving his Country, entered the Marine Corps as Second Lieutenant, on May 2, 1917. Three weeks at Paris Island, S. C., was spent in rapid training, then a few days at Quantico, Virginia, from which place he was sent to France with the first contingent, sailing from Hoboken, June 13. On June 25, he landed in France, and was assigned to Provost duty, and given some special training with his Division, Co. 49, Reg. 5, U. S. M., near the Swiss border. In April, 1918, he went into action on the Verdun front, and May 3 was wounded and taken to the Hospital, where he had to remain for about twenty-five days. From the letters written to his family, during this period of confinement, it was easy to detect the heroic spirit in the soldier and the man. The wish and prayer of his heart, as expressed in all these letters, was that soon he might be able to go back to the front; and I know he was happy when on June 2 he was again permitted to go back into action. But, alas, after bearing proudly aloft the honours of his Company in the lead of his brave Division, in the face of terrible odds, through fire and blood, after four days of awful fighting, he made the supreme sacrifice, falling, dying in the defense of right and liberty.

"One of the many horrors of war is that the particulars of the last moments of those who fall can often never be known. The last brave deed, the parting word, the final struggle are hidden secrets that we crave so much to know. In the case of our hero, we rejoice that we do know something of these last moments. Private Leonard D. Hall, writing to his mother on June 19, has this to say: 'Mama, I have had news for you. Lieutenant Somers was killed some few days ago. Tell his mother and any of his people that he was a boy to be proud of. He was wounded several times, but still led his men, and when he reached his objective he was nearly dead. The stretcher-bearers put him on a stretcher and started to the rear with him. They had only gone a little distance when he said: 'Put me down, I am dying and want to die with the boys.' They laid him down, and he said to the boys: 'Stay with them, boys, and show them where you are from'; and, then, he lay down and put his hands back of his head and went to sleep, never to wake any more.'

"On June 20, H. P. Mason, U. S. M. C., and a V. M. I. comrade of Lieutenant Somers, writing to his brother, said: 'I haven't heard of but one V. M. I. man being killed, and that was Lieutenant Somers. A sergeant from his Company was telling me about him and said that Somers's platoon had seen a great deal of hand-to-hand fighting, during the afternoon, and, when last seen, Somers was covered with blood and wounded in the arm and also in the leg, but he had a dagger in one hand and a pistol in the other, and was still leading his men forward. They say he sighted a big bunch of Huns and made for them, almost single-handed. When the fight was over, they found his body in 'No Man's Land.' In my opinion, a man who is found dead in advance of his own lines, after a big battle, is a real hero.'

"In the face of such bravery as was thus shown it must have been a real joy to General Pershing to award on June 28 the 'Distinguished Service Cross' posthumously to Lieutenant Somers."

A sister, a Red Cross Nurse, soon afterwards gave her life to the sacred cause in which this brave young officer died.

Second Lieutenant MELVILLE E. SULLIVAN, Class 1917. From Virginia.
U. S. M. Corps—Aviation Section.

Killed by fall of his Plane, in the line of duty.

Lieutenant Sullivan was from Richmond, Virginia, and was a son of Mr. Lawrence F. Sullivan, Comptroller of the Chesapeake and Ohio Railway. He enlisted in the U. S. Marine Corps and was commissioned Second Lieutenant in December, 1917, a few days before his twenty-first birthday. He was assigned to the Aviation Section of his Corps and was stationed at the Marine Aviation School, near Miami, Florida. He had made an excellent record by his high character, mental attainments and soldierly qualities, and was regarded as one of the best flyers in his squadron. He was experimenting with a new machine, and had for a companion his machine gunner. He was acting as pilot; when the motor stopped and the Plane slipped into a tail spin and fell to the ground from a height of about 500 feet. He and his gunner were instantly killed.

As his body was being escorted to the train to be conveyed to his home, five airplanes hove over the funeral procession, and continued to escort the train for several miles, dropping flowers all the way.

This fine young officer was but a brief time a Cadet of the V. M. I., leaving to enter another institution. But he worthily wore the "old gray coatee" of the V. M. I. and gave his life for his Country, and therefore has a rightful place in the Institute's Valhalla of Immortal Heroes.

Corporal JAMES L. COREY, Class 1917. From Indiana.

83rd Company, 6th Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Killed in action in France.

After leaving the V. M. I., where he spent a very profitable year, he was graduated in 1917, at Marquette College. A few months afterwards, in November, 1917, he enlisted in the Marines. He was trained at Paris Island, and went to France in February, 1918.

He wrote in June: "Have been over the top three times and am now in Hospital recovering from shell shock."

His Captain wrote: "We went into the battle of Soissons on July 19, and were pushing the fight on the retreating Enemy when we met terrible machine-gun opposition from their rear guards. It was during this advance that Corporal Corey was killed by a machine-gun bullet, near Vierzy, France. He died instantly, and was buried on the spot by his comrades."

An older brother, also a V. M. I. Alumnus, First Lieutenant Lawrence O. Corey, likewise served in the A. E. F.

Private LOUIS GEORGE LANGE, Class 1920. From Louisiana.

U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

(Acting as Intelligence Officer in Scotland.)

Enlisted in the Marines and sailed for Europe, November 25, 1917. Served with the British Grand Fleet until December 12, 1918. He was repeatedly attacked by submarines while patrolling the North Sea. Took part in the surrender of the German High Seas Fleet, November 21, 1918. Took part in the Presidential Escort into Brest, France, December 13, 1918. In 1917, Private Lange passed the examination for a commission, but was turned down on account of age (17). He passed two examinations for commission in 1918, but was again turned down as being too young. (He was only nineteen years old on November 3, 1918.)

He was sent to the Marine Officers' Training Camp, Quantico, Virginia, without examination, upon his return to the United States; but, the War

being practically over, he took a discharge as a private in preference to a permanent commission in the Marine Corps.

This gallant and brilliant young fellow kept a "Diary" written in verse while on night watch "over there," which would be a credit to one of far greater age. His record was very fine.

Private ARCHIBALD WRIGHT BENNERS, Class 1919. From Pennsylvania. 80th Company, 6th Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

Mortally wounded in action, June 3, and died July 3, 1918.

He received a commission as Second Lieutenant, U. S. Marine Corps Reserve, but gave it up and enlisted as a Private in the regular Marine Corps. Just before he was killed, he was selected to attend an Officers' Training Camp in France for a commission in the Regulars.

He had been two and a half years at the V. M. I., having received no demerit in the Fourth Class, and was very popular. At the frequent meetings of the large number of V. M. I. men in the Marines, in France, he was always present; and he was mentioned most affectionately by the "Chapter" Correspondent in his letters to "*The Cadet*."

His father, Mr. George B. Benners, Graduate of the University of Pennsylvania, and a prominent lawyer, of Ambler, and now of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, wrote the *Historiographer* of the V. M. I., April 2, 1919, as follows:

"My dear Sir:

"Please accept my abject apology for not answering your letter of November 5, 1918, before this. Your letter was in reference to a sketch of my son, Archibald Wright Benners who was killed in France, while a member of the United States Marine Corps. Both my wife and I have been absolutely unnerved since my son's death, and until this late date I could not pull myself together enough to write about him. He was all we had in the world, and we did look forward to some years of pleasure with him in our old age. The dear old V. M. I. had indeed made a man of him, and from what I have heard from his comrades of the V. M. I., who were also his comrades in the Marine Corps, he was a typical American soldier, which means that he was a good soldier. All honour to the V. M. I. for what it did for him. I shall never forget it.

"We do indeed thank you for your kind sympathy as expressed in your letter, and I have tried to fill out the enclosed sketch about Archie as best I could. I do hope I am not too late in sending this to you, and that it is properly done.

"If not too much trouble, could you furnish me with a list of the V. M. I. boys who were killed and wounded, and also tell me if there is a movement on foot towards erecting a fitting monument, or memorial, at the Institute, to the boys who gave their lives in this terrible War, and who formerly attended the V. M. I.? I will very much appreciate it if you will advise me as to this.

Yours very sincerely,

GEO. B. BENNERS."

Private POWHATAN R. DANCE, Class 1920. From Virginia.

Second Training Battalion, 1st Training Regiment, U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F. Killed in action in France.

He resigned his Cadetship, as he entered the Second Class as Fourth Line Sergeant, in order to enlist in the Marine Corps. He was enrolled in this branch of the Service, June 15, 1918, and trained at Paris Island, S. C., until

August 8, and was then at Quantico Training School one week, leaving on August 17 for the embarkation point, and sailing for overseas service at once, with the 6th Battalion, U. S. Marines. He was one of eleven V. M. I. contemporaries who enlisted at the same time, and the only one sent overseas.

He was killed in action, November 1, 1918. The *Richmond Times-Dispatch* thus speaks of him:

“* * * The news of his death has been received widely with poignant regret, that one of his acknowledged possibilities for a brilliant and valuable future should suffer the supreme sacrifice, virtually in the last week of a victorious War. * * *. By friends and acquaintances he was regarded with the highest respect and esteem, as attested by his exceptional popularity. He entertained ideals and ambitions beyond the ordinary, and his kindly, cordial spirit endeared him to his friends. He relinquished the promise of a favoured future for the privilege of defending the honour of his Country and the protection of the World, and his magnificent service was not in vain.”

His doting mother passed away a few weeks after the news of his death came. She bore her sorrows of heart and suffering of body with supreme Christian fortitude.

The *News-Leader*, of Richmond, Virginia, in its issue of May 1, 1920, made the following gratifying announcement:

[“LETTER FROM A COMRADE.”]

“Through the *American Legion Weekly*. W. Freeman Dance has at last secured some details in regard to the death of his son, Powhatan Dance, who was killed in action on Nov. 1, 1918, while serving with the Fifth Marines, Second Division. Although notified by the Marine Corps of his death, Mr. Dance had never been able to secure any of the particulars, until he inserted notices in both the *Marines' Magazine* and the *American Legion Weekly*.

“He has received the following letter from C. F. Hanson, of 403 Nassau Street, St. Peter, Minnesota:

“In looking through the *American Legion Weekly* for April 2, I found your notice asking for information concerning the death of your son, Powhatan, who was reported killed in action Nov. 1, and as I was a good friend of your son and was near him at the time he was hit, I thought that perhaps I might give you a little information concerning his death.

“I first met your son at Paris Island, S. C., and was with him in the same Company from that time until he was wounded. It was toward evening on Nov. 1, while we were being held up temporarily in our advance by German machine-gun fire. Powhatan was a carrier in an automatic rifle squad, and was going from one shell-hole to another, where his gunner was, when a machine-gun bullet caught him between the shoulders. He was taken to the rear, and we heard no more of him until we were up in Germany, when we were notified that he had died of his wound.

“Your son was one of those men who thought little of his own safety, readily sacrificing himself for the welfare of the Company—a spirit that made him one of the best, if not the best, liked men in the Company. It was this spirit that made the American Army so successful in the field. While it grieves us to see young men thus cut down in the flower of their youth, let us be assured that the cause was worth while, and that they, and those of us who remain to mourn their untimely death, shall be rewarded in the life that is to be. If I can be of any further aid to you, do not hesitate to call on me. I would be glad to hear from you.”

[“LETTER FROM A FATHER.”]

“I read your notice in the *Marines' Magazine* in regard to your son. I am quite sure he and my boy went over on the same ship, the ‘Henderson,’

and arrived at Brest, Aug. 28, 1918. My boy was with the Fifth Marines, Second Division, Fifty-ninth Comp'y, and was reported killed, Nov. 2, near Landres St. Georges Ar———, France (Argonne).

"My boy's best 'buddy' got back home all O. K., but was wounded through the knee, just a few moments after my boy fell, and I'm quite sure he will be able to give you some information about your son. His address is John H. Reig, 258 Himrod Street, Brooklyn, N. Y. I'll do all I can here to get information for you.

'Dear brother, I certainly know how to sympathize with you, not as some say in your loss, for he gave his life freely that father and loved ones may live. Then, let us in our sorrow, knowing we will meet them no more on earth, bless and honor their sacred names the remainder of our sojourn here, knowing that we can go to them, to be separated no more forever.'

It is deeply regretted that of the sixty-two Officers in the Navy, from Ensign to Captain, and of others who held no rank, there are in hand the details of service of only very few.

While our Navy was not engaged in battle, during the War, all the World knows how effective it was in helping to bring about the victorious ending of the great conflict.

As far as known, every V. M. I. Man in the Service gloriously maintained the traditions of the American Navy, and reflected honour on the Service. But, unfortunately, the Compiler can mention now only the following Officers, because he lacks official details:

Medical Director CHARLES M. DEVALIN, Class 1888. From South Carolina.
U. S. Navy, A. E. F.

Served with great distinction in the A. E. F., receiving the Navy Cross, and the C. B. E. from the Prince of Wales.

Commander CARY D. LANGHORNE, Class 1894 (United States Navy.
Retired.) From District of Columbia.

United States Navy, R. F. Medical Corps, A. E. F.

Having taken his Medical degree in 1897 at the University of Virginia, he entered the United States Navy as Assistant Surgeon in 1898. He served through the Philippine Insurrection. Was wounded at Novalita, P. I., in 1899, and mentioned in dispatches for gallantry in action.

In 1903, he was promoted to Surgeon. He served at Vera Cruz, Mexico, 1914, landing there in May of that year.

He was awarded the Medal of Honour for conspicuous gallantry in action at the taking of the Naval Academy at Vera Cruz, in May, 1914.

He resigned from the Navy in 1916. When War with the Central Powers was declared he returned to the Service and was commissioned in the U. S. Navy, R. F., Medical Corps, as Lieutenant Commander; and he served as Senior Surgeon on the U. S. Transport President Grant.

He was mustered out, May 26, 1919, with the rank of Commander, M. C., U. S. N. R. F.

Commander Langhorne is a brother of Colonel George T. Langhorne (above).

Lieutenant Commander O. M. READ, JR., Class 1909. From South Carolina.
United States Navy.

Alumnus of the V. M. I. and Graduate of the U. S. Naval Academy.

From July, 1918 till December, 1919, he was in command of the U. S. S. O-9, a submarine that was completed and put in commission in July, 1918. During that summer, this submarine was on duty on the U. S. Atlantic Coast, with other submarines, engaged in searching for the four German submarines that visited, and worked, on that Coast.

He sailed in command of the O-9 for the Azores Islands on November 2, 1918, and arrived on the 16; returned to the U. S. on November 20, 1918, the Armistice having been signed.

He was awarded the "Navy Cross," in recognition of his distinguished Service.

Lieutenant Commander Read is a son of O. M. Read, Graduate of Class 1875.

Commander ADOLPHUS STATON, Class 1900. From North Carolina.
United States Navy, A. E. F.

In 1902 he was graduated at the U. S. Naval Academy.

While Executive Officer of the U. S. Transport Mt. Vernon, in 1918, his ship was torpedoed, 200 miles from port, with a loss of thirty-seven sailors. But, through the heroic conduct of crew and officers, he was enabled to save his ship, for which act he was awarded the "Navy Cross."

At the conclusion of the War, he was Executive Officer on board the U. S. S. Leviathan. He is now serving on the U. S. S. Tennessee.

Commander Staton's father, Dr. L. L. Staton, a very prominent citizen of North Carolina, is an old V. M. I. "boy," and his brother, Henry Staton, a successful lawyer in New York City, was graduated in the Class of 1893.

Lieutenant Commander JULES JAMES, Class 1906. From Virginia.
United States Navy, A. E. F.

Alumnus of the V. M. I., Graduate of the U. S. N. A. and B. S., Stephens Institute of Technology. Awarded the "Navy Cross."

During the entire War, he was Executive Officer of the U. S. S. Rochester, and was successfully engaged in convoying troops to Europe.

At present, he is aide on the Staff of Vice Admiral Hilary P. Jones (of Virginia), commanding the Second Squadron of the Atlantic Fleet.

Lieutenant Commander James is one of four remarkably brilliant brothers—all Alumni of the V. M. I., and all in the Service at one time or another; one, First Lieutenant John F. James, giving up his life in the Philippine Insurrection; another, Captain Russell James, Graduate of Class, 1905, and "First Captain," Professor, Military Science and Tactics at the V. M. I., 1913-14 (on detail), and, later, dying in the Service; and another brother, Captain Bartlett James, U. S. A., who died in the Service October 24, 1917.

His two uncles are "Honour" Graduates of the V. M. I., the elder, the Hon. Rorer A. James, having been for many years, and until July, 1920, the distinguished and indefatigable President of the Board of Visitors of the V. M. I., and elected, in November, 1920, a Representative in Congress.

Lieutenant ROBERT GIBSON TOBIN, Class 1915. From Virginia.
United States Navy, A. E. F.

He graduated at the United States Naval Academy, in Class 1917—on April 6, 1917—with the "First Honour." He was assigned to the U. S. S. Hopkins as Engineering Officer, and was second in command until October 24, 1918. He was then given command of the U. S. S. Hopkins. He was at that time 23 years old, and the youngest officer in the U. S. Navy commanding a fighting ship. This ship was a Torpedo Boat Destroyer and carried about one hundred officers and men, and it was among the most active ships during the War.

Lieutenant Tobin was the only member of his Class to receive a command during the War.

With about twenty other Destroyers, the Hopkins was ordered put out of commission after the War.

After winding up the affairs of his ship, June 22, 1919, Lieutenant Tobin turned it back to the Government at the Philadelphia Navy Yard, taking a receipt therefor. He was then given an appointment on Admiral Rodman's Staff as Communicating Officer of the Torpedo Boat Destroyer Flotilla sent to the Pacific Coast (about 68 ships in all). As Communicating Officer, Lieutenant Tobin was second in command of the Flotilla.

A high Naval Officer has stated that Lieutenant Tobin is the youngest officer ever in the U. S. Navy to hold such a high position in a Fleet.

Lieutenant Commander ANDREW LANGSTAFF JOHNSTON, JR., M. E.,
E. E., Class 1902. From Virginia.
U. S. Navy, R. F.

He enrolled in the Navy Reserve, April 3, 1917, with the rank of Lieutenant (S. G.), and was called to duty, April 18. On December 11, 1918, he was promoted to Lieutenant Commander. Relieved of active duty, September 30, 1919. During his thirty months of service, he was Senior Assistant Inspector of Machinery, Bureau of Steam Engineering, at the Newport News Shipbuilding and Dry Dock Company, and in charge of all Electric Engineering work covering new construction of the Shipyard, and the repairs and maintenance of all troop ships and cargo ships that entered the port of Newport News. His office established the record of not having a single ship miss its convoy sailing date, or go lame, while in convoy, due to engineering defects.

In addition to two short cruises, for the sake of experience, on the battleships Delaware and Pennsylvania, he took out many Destroyers constructed at the Newport News Yard, for official trials.

He received a special letter from his Commanding Officer, commenting on the valuable services he had rendered.

He invented and gave to the Navy several electrical devices.

Lieutenant Commander Johnston is a son of the late A. Langstaff Johnston, Graduate of Class 1872, the distinguished Electrical Engineer who built the first Electric Passenger Railway in the World to operate successfully—in Richmond, Virginia, in 1888.

Lieutenant HARRY M. MASON, Class 1917. From Virginia.

Supply Officer, U. S. Navy, A. E. F.

He was sworn in in the Navy, August 3, 1917, as Assistant Paymaster (Ensign). He has had sea duty since October 4, 1917, making eight complete trips to France on the U. S. S. Finland.

At the time last heard from, he was putting the Finland out of commission, and was ordered to Squadron 3, Destroyer Force, as Supply Officer, Atlantic Fleet.

He was one of a large number of V. M. I. Graduates and Non-Graduates, from 1911 to 1917, to enter the Navy, at the beginning of the War, and all made remarkably fine records.

His present rank is Lieutenant (S. G.), and he is in the regular Navy, and will continue in the Service.

Lieutenant (J. G.) B. W. FIGGINS, Class 1912. From Virginia.

U. S. Navy, R. F., A. E. F.

In May of 1916, he enlisted in the Maryland Naval Militia, as a seaman. Took the annual cruise in 1916, and, in March, 1917, was commissioned Ensign in the Maryland Naval Militia.

April 6, 1917, called to active duty, went to Philadelphia Navy Yard, and for a brief time had charge of a Naval Guard at a Naval Base. Saw service on the U. S. S. Von Steuben, U. S. S. Missouri, U. S. S. Massachusetts, and was aide to the Executive at St. Helena Naval Base, Norfolk. Had 18 months' sea duty in convoy work, and trained at least 300 men for Gun Crews to go on the ships of the Merchant Marine. Some of these gun crews won prize money for efficiency in firing, after being assigned to their new stations. Trained Junior Division Officers who went to duty in foreign waters, immediately after being detached from his Division.

Was one of the five Senior Watch and Division Officers on a 12,000 ton Battleship for over twelve months.

Jan. 1, 1918, was commissioned Lieut. (S. G.) by the Secretary of the Navy.

Was detailed to Inactive Duty, Dec. 28, 1918, and at present is on the Inactive List, Class 2, Reserve.

The following V. M. I. men, among others, in the Allied Armies, were specially distinguished:

Lieutenant Colonel JAMES McK. BROWN, Class 1907. From Kentucky.

This fine officer joined the British Expeditionary Force soon after England declared War, and his whole service was in Persia and Russia. Promotion came to him rapidly. He suffered untold hardships, but survived them all.

He received the "D. S. O." (British).

It is hoped he will yet submit his splendid Service Record.

Captain GEORGE A. SPEER, JR., Class 1912, Second Cadet Captain.

From Georgia.

21st Canadian Battalion, B. E. F.

Lieutenant. U. S. A., on outbreak of European War.

Resigned his commission, and enlisted at Ottawa, Canada, in the Canadian Army, then making ready for overseas Service.

He was sent to France with the 21st Canadian Battalion in a few weeks. He was appointed Lieutenant, and was mentioned in orders for conspicuous bravery with a Company of picked men on patrol, which made a night foray and destroyed important wire entanglements, while under constant machine-gun fire, and without a casualty.

He was in the trenches from September 1, 1915. He was a Grenade Officer in January, 1916, when he wrote home, regretting that he would soon receive a promotion that would carry less hazard with it.

He experienced his first gas attack on December 19, 1915. The Germans charged four men deep over a three-mile front, only to be stopped by a withering fire before they had progressed fifty yards. He said it was certain death to the man who took fifteen seconds to adjust his helmet (gas).

In 1917, he had been in the British Service nearly three years.

He was awarded the Military Cross (July 1916) for "deeds of valour," being decorated by his Majesty, the King.

The following letter to Lieutenant Speer's father from his Battalion Commander shows in what esteem he was held, and how well he performed his duty:

"Flanders, June 10, 1916.

"Dear Sir: I have the honour to advise you that your son, Lieutenant George A. Speer, Jr., has been granted the Military Cross by the War Office of Great Britain for deeds of valour he has performed while serving with me in the Twenty-first Battalion. It gives me great pleasure to be able to write you thus, and I share your joy and pride in his accomplishments. He tells me you are coming over to England this summer. I hope we will be able to arrange matters so as to permit George to meet you in England. I am very proud of my 'American' officer.

With best regards, believe me,

Yours sincerely,

W. ST. PIERRE HUGHES,
Lt. Col. 21st Canadian Battalion."

It is regretted that no further details have been received, though it is believed he received promotion to a Captaincy.

First Lieutenant WESLEY RONALD ALLISON, Class 1916.

From Pennsylvania

208th and 65th Squadrons, Royal Flying Corps, B. E. F.

He was rejected for the U. S. Aviation Service, September 4, 1917, because of deficient hearing.

In November, 1917, he joined the Royal Flying Corps as Cadet Flyer. On March 16, 1918, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant, and, on April 10, First Lieutenant, on which last day he sailed for England. He was assigned to the Home Defense at Dover, May 1. Went to France and joined the 208th Squadron, June 19. On August 9, he was shot down,

wounded. On August 10, he was again shot down, wounded; sent to Hospital. On October 6, he was assigned to the 65th Squadron. On December 15, his machine came apart while in the air, and he was in the Hospital from the accident until April, 1919. Continued flying duty until September 26. Discharged from the Service, December 29, 1919.

First Lieutenant JOSEPH FAVRE BALDWIN, Class 1912. From Texas.
(M. D., Tulane University.)

Medical Corps, U. S. A., attached to 11th Battalion, Royal Fusiliers, B. E. F.
Killed in action in France.

Volunteered in October, 1917, and went overseas at once.

The letters below tell the sad story of the cruel "taking off" of this noble young officer:

[From *The Daily Courier-Times* of Tyler, Texas:]

"Dr. and Mrs. A. P. Baldwin have received a letter from a friend of their late son, Lieut. Favre Baldwin, who recently was killed, while serving at the front in France. This friend, Lieut. Robert W. Ashley, was with Lieutenant Baldwin just a few minutes before he met his death. This letter, from 'Somewhere in France,' dated August 7, 1918, is printed below, as well as the last letter that Lieutenant Baldwin wrote. It was taken from his dead body by Lieutenant Ashley.

"The *Courier-Times* editor has read many letters from soldiers written as they were going into battle, but he does not recall having read one of loftier tone, more patriotic sentiment and of higher faith in God than this last message penned by this gifted Tyler boy. There is an element of philosophy running through the lines that tells of the spirit with which our boys go to their death, in their fight to free the world from German kultur and German autocracy.

"We are sure the bereaved father and mother will find much to console them in the patriotic utterance in this letter. What could be more consoling than the final paragraph, which reads "In the words of the old Romans, 'We who are about to die, salute you.'"

[Lieutenant Ashley's Letter:]

"In the Field, Aug. 7, 1918.—'My Dear Dr. Baldwin: 'Sitting in a little room in one of the large cities menaced by the great German advance of March 21, listening to the hum of Hun planes and the terrific noise of the exploding bombs, and wondering when we should be able to find the units to which we had been assigned, our thoughts flew back to those we love at home. We then (it was March 26) promised that in case either of us should fall the survivor would write 'home' for the one who fell. This sad duty now devolves upon me, and I am writing this within three hours of your son's death. I can only give you a brief account now—I shall write you again as soon as I get out of the line.

'Joe and I were medical officers to two battalions of the same brigade, and he had arranged to have his aid post with mine, so we could work together. He brought his men and supplies here and then stated that he had to go to his battalion headquarters. I tried to get him to send a message by a runner and go to bed, as he had had little sleep last night. This he would not do, however, and started on his journey—(about a thousand yards away). The next I heard was that he had been struck by a piece of shell. No one was with him at the time, but several had seen the shell burst and ran over to him. His death was probably instantaneous and painless. His body has been removed by the 54th Field Ambulance, to which we both were attached for some time, and I shall later on ascertain the exact location of his grave, and arrange to have this location sent to you (censorship will

prevent my sending it direct to you). I shall attend to all of this, if my own opportunity for rendering the supreme sacrifice does not come before I get out of the line. If you do not hear from me soon, you will know that I, too, have met my shell. This information will probably be furnished by the Adjutant of the 11th Royal Fusiliers also, but we are a long way from you and cannot be too careful.

I inclose a letter found in Joe's pocketbook (but not as he promised, sealed and addressed). I had to read it to determine to whom it was written. It is a very beautiful letter, and I am glad I was forced to read it. I shall write again very soon.

'Please believe that my heart goes out to you and Mrs. Baldwin. I have seen a lot of Joe for the last four months, and he was a very dear boy—and true blue.

Very truly yours,

ROBERT W. ASHLEY.'

[Lieutenant Baldwin's Last Letter:]

"My Darlings: The long-awaited orders have just come through, sending me 'up the line,' and to-morrow will find me in the thick of things. I am writing this letter simply as a precautionary measure—having no idea of ever sending it, unless I am killed outright. In that event, it will be found on my person—stamped and addressed to you, and you will receive it as my very last message.

"The chances are about one out of ten of your ever reading this letter. I fully expect to come through unscathed. And why not? Scores of my R. A. M. C. friends have been through four years of the same sort of thing, and are still here to tell about it, and lend encouragement to the unsophisticated.

"If I am killed, or even mortally wounded, it will be a death that should be a consolation to you for all time. There are few of my friends who have been fortunate enough to offer the supreme sacrifice within so short a time of initial enlistment.

"Death in itself has no terrors for me. Its physical aspect is dependent entirely upon one's moral stamina: its contiguity with the Life Hereafter is simply a matter of Faith and Trust, and not a matter to inspire fear.

"You will always have the knowledge that I met a glorious fate and died with a high heart and a perfect Faith.

"As for our mutual love, no mere words written on white paper need attempt to proclaim it. I know what incomparable parents you have been to me, and how your wonderful unselfishness and self-sacrifice have been like a clarion-call to the best in me.

"Future life to me would mean a striving upward from the foundations that you have laid for me to the heights that your love and ambition have pinnaeled for me.

"And, so, I go—with your dear faces before me, and your love my guide and strength.

"Why should I fear bombs and shells, when I know that your love has annihilated the spaces, and you are both with me in spirit, walking by my side through all my labours.

"And, now, my saintly mother and my revered father, in the words of the old Romans:

'We, who are about to die, salute you.'

"Good-by,

FAYRE."

[From his Lieutenant Colonel:]

"Eleventh Royal Fusiliers, B. E. F., August 8, 1918.

"Dr. A. P. Baldwin:

"Dear Sir: I deeply regret to report that your son, Lieut. J. F. Baldwin, U. S. M. C., attached to this battalion, was killed in action about 11 A. M.,

on the 7th Instant. I am afraid that no words of mine can help you in your great loss, but I should like you to know how much your son had endeared himself to all in the battalion, and how greatly we feel his loss. I myself know that I have lost not only an invaluable medical officer but also a sincere friend.

"The battalion attacked at dawn on the 7th inst., and I myself saw your son doing some invaluable work about 8 A. M., collecting the wounded, with great coolness under heavy artillery and machine-gun fire, to which he paid no attention. I saw him again at headquarters about 10:30 A. M., when he went out to attend a wounded runner. He was fatally hit, in assisting this man down the Bray-Corbic road, at a point almost due South of Albert, by a shell, and died on his way to the dressing station. The doctor who attended him tells me that he could have felt no pain. He was buried in the cemetery in Frankvillers.

"I have strongly recommended him for mention in dispatches for his gallant conduct throughout the morning.

"Any further information you may require I will do my best to furnish.

"Please accept on behalf of myself and this battalion our sincerest sympathy with you in your great loss.

Yours sincerely,

K. H. FLEWELLYN,

Lt. Col., Commanding 11th Bn., Royal Fusiliers."

[Action of the Medical Profession of his home city:]

The physicians of Tyler, Texas, gave expression to their sympathy in the loss sustained in the death of Lieutenant Baldwin, as follows:

"We have gathered together to-day in a spirit of unison to express our sorrow over the loss sustained in the passing away of our deceased friend.

"This is an unusual occasion, and in expressing our own sorrow we realize that the reason for our sadness is due to the taking away from us of the first one of our native-born citizens to give up his life upon the battlefields of Europe, fighting for freedom and the right. We recall too that the life gone out has linked closer together the ties of friendship, and of love for the others whose lives are still to be offered upon the same altar of freedom.

"A man's life is measured by his deeds, and good deeds never die.

"We do not know all of the incidents that occurred in the death of Favre Baldwin, and we may never know them, but we have learned that he gave up his life somewhere along the firing line in France.

"In commemoration of his decease it was not too much honour shown him for the stores and places of business of our city to be closed for just a short while, to permit our citizens to gather together and recall the acts of valour and courage shown by him, as well as for all the others enlisted in this great War now raging across the seas.

"Doctor and Lieutenant Joseph Favre Baldwin was born in the city of Tyler, Texas, on August 3, 1893, and was a graduate of the Tyler High School. In 1909 he entered the Virginia Military Institute where he remained for a period of one and one-half years, resigning his Cadetship in the Second Class on account of fever. In 1911, he entered the Medical Department of Tulane University, New Orleans, La., from which school he was graduated with the Class of 1914. After graduating from Tulane he became associated with Touro Infirmary of New Orleans, where he remained for two years. In October, 1917, he volunteered his services to the government and was accepted, and sailed for Europe in the same month.

"His death occurred August 7, 1918.

"We recall his pleasant, genial companionship, and the high ideals for which he lived. Bright, studious, friendly, a physician of high character. These were some of his attributes. His departure has cast a spirit of gloom over our city and a sadness which members of our profession deeply feel.

"In testimony of our friendship and esteem for our deceased brother and friend, we to-day stand in the presence of the Ruler of the universe with bowed heads to offer this preamble and resolution in memory of Favre Baldwin:

"Whereas, Doctor Joseph Favre Baldwin, we learn, has lost his life upon the battlefields of France, fighting for what we know to be right, and

"Whereas, we have known him as a physician, whose life and character were exemplary in every way, and

"Whereas, the medical profession has lost one of its honoured members, whose death is deeply deplored by us all; therefore, be it

"Resolved, That the medical profession of Tyler in meeting assembled, this 29th day of August, 1918, express our sorrow at the loss sustained in the death of Doctor Joseph Favre Baldwin, and that we herewith convey to his parents and relatives our sincere sympathy in this their hour of great bereavement, and that a copy of this preamble and resolution be sent to the parents of our deceased friend, that a copy be published in the papers of our city and in our State Medical Journal.'

This resolution was unanimously adopted.

ALBERT WOLDERT, M. D.,

E. H. VAUGHN, M. D.,

C. L. HUDSON, M. D.

Committee."

First Lieutenant ROBERT BARNWELL RHETT, Class 1910.

From South Carolina.

Medical Corps, 169th Brigade, 56th Division, B. E. F.

He was commissioned First Lieutenant in the U. S. Medical Reserve October 25, 1915, on his application, made just after the Lusitania was sunk. In response to a request for volunteers for service with the British Expeditionary Force in France, he offered himself and was called to active duty, June 23, 1917. He sailed for France, July 28, 1917. He was attached to the Royal Army Medical Corps (British), August 16, 1917, and arrived in France three days later. Attached to London Field Ambulance, 56th Division, B. E. F., August 27, 1917. Battalion Medical Officer, London Rifle Brigade, August 29, 1917. After this he served with the various battalions of the 169th Brigade on the Cambrai front until October 15, 1917, when he was ordered to the 56th C. C. S. (British), in which he served two months. He then re-joined the 56th Division at Arras and served in the various battalions of the 169th Brigade until March 28, 1918, when he had the misfortune to be captured by the Enemy, while on duty as Medical Officer of the Queen's Westminster Regiment. During the first four months of his captivity, he cared for the wounded British in the hands of the Enemy. After this, he was sent to the American Prison Camp at Villingen, in Baden, Germany. All American Officers were released, November 30, 1918, under the terms of the Armistice. For three weeks, he was (with the other captive officers) kept in the Convalescent Camp of the Allerey Hospital Centre, France.

He was never wounded but was slightly gassed twice, though he did not report sick, or leave the field.

He had the good fortune to meet at Villin the only other V. M. I. men captured by the Germans during the War: Captain C. P. Nash, of Class 1917, and First Lieutenant J. C. Nelson, Jr., of Class 1918. It was a joyous meeting, as may well be imagined.

The British Government decorated First Lieutenant Rhett with the "Military Cross" for his work on March 28, 1918—the day he was captured, while ministering to the wounded British soldiers, with this Citation: "1st Lieutenant R. Barnwell Rhett, Medical Corps, 169th Brigade, Infantry, 56th Division, B. E. F. For conspicuous gallantry during the period preceding the battle of Gavrelle, March 28, 1918, and during the battle itself, he showed great keenness in proceeding to the shelled trenches to tend the wounded, instead of waiting until they were brought to the R. A. P.

"On March 25, 1918, he accompanied a raiding party as far as the front line where, in spite of heavy shelling, he waited until the party was back and his services were no longer required.

"He worked with the utmost devotion on March 28, 1918, refusing to leave the wounded when the trenches were overrun by the Enemy. He tended them in the midst of vigorous bombing, and was finally captured." He received a Citation from the American Army, also, "in recognition of meritorious services rendered the Allied Cause."

He was twice recommended for promotion in the A. E. F. by his British Superiors, once for a Captaincy and again for a Majority.

Lieutenant Rhett's father, the late distinguished Dr. R. Barnwell Rhett (who served in the Spanish-American War with so much honour), and one brother were "V. M. I. boys" also. Four sons of Dr. Rhett, Sr., served in the World War—two of them in the Armies Overseas.

He was honourably discharged, at Camp Dix, N. J., January 25, 1919, after eighteen months' overseas service.

First Lieutenant JAMES H. DRAKE, JR., Class 1901. From Virginia.

Battalion Bombing Officer, First Company,

Twenty-fourth Battalion, London (Queen's) Regiment, B. E. F.

Soon after England declared War against the Central Powers he volunteered his services and received a commission in the British Army as Second Lieutenant, and, later, was promoted to First Lieutenant. Two years later, when his own Country entered the War, he at once took steps to be transferred to the A. E. F.; but, by that time, though his spirit was as brave as ever, his constitution had been wrecked by wounds, shell shock, gas, and all the hardships of his long and gallant service in the British Expeditionary Force.

In July, 1915, while engaged as a lieutenant in the British Army, drilling "Rookies" at one of the recruiting camps, he wrote: "Busy, interested, tired at night, hungry at mealtime. A good bunch, a good camp—in fact, I'm lucky, very, very, lucky." He had the spirit of the born soldier, and, besides, the training to make him an efficient officer; and, at this time, he was very optimistic and very happy.

Soon, he was on French soil, and at the front. In a short time, he went into action, was wounded, and commended for gallantry.

News came in March, 1916, that he was in command of his Company of bomb throwers (for which duty only the best men were chosen), and was winning fame for himself, and rendering valuable aid to His Majesty, King George V, on the battlefields of Northern France

Mrs. Henry Ainley, a native of Vermont, but who had been living in London for the last sixteen years, told an interesting story (in March, 1916) of Lieutenant Drake, which the *Richmond News-Leader* thus relates:

"When a request came from the front for two able officers to be sent on," said Mrs. Ainley, "Lieutenant Drake was chosen over ten others who had greater experience than he. At the front, Lieutenant Drake was placed in command of a Company of bombers to hold a most dangerous position. The trenches were so close together that the men used nothing but hand grenades and old-fashioned maces. It was in a recent battle in Northern France that Lieutenant Drake distinguished himself for bravery, acquitting himself (in the words of his superior officer), "with unusual courage, steadiness and remarkable unselfishness, holding his position for eight days, when he was only ordered to maintain it for forty-eight hours." Lieutenant Drake remained at his post until forced to yield to an attack of trench fever."

"Mrs. Ainley who had seen service in both the German and Allied territory as a Red Cross nurse was well acquainted with Lieutenant Drake's commanding officer. She said this officer regarded Lieutenant Drake as a very fine soldier, of whom great things were expected.

"This lady was asked about the report that Lieutenant Drake had been gazetted on the field of battle for conspicuous bravery, and had been recommended for the Victoria Cross. She replied that it was true that Drake had been recommended for promotion, but she was unable to say whether he had been recommended for the Victoria Cross, or not."

On June 28, 1916, First Lieutenant Drake wrote to the *Richmond Times-Dispatch*, as follows:

"To the Editor of *The Times-Dispatch*:

"Sir:

"To one who for years has been interested in 'preparedness,' the present hysteria in America is rather amusing, or would be, were it not so pathetic in its aspects of futility.

"To my mind, it has always appeared that our dawdling, weak-minded, feeble policy has been due to three causes: first, the desire of the Congress to dip into the pork barrel; second, the desire of the Congressmen to appeal to the unintelligent mass of the untaught proletariat who bumpily believe that one American with a peashooter can keep at bay a regiment of trained soldiers; third, to the selfish efforts at self-aggrandizement of militia officers who, rather than see an efficient army not subject to their influence, would prefer the Country to be defenseless.

"I know something of the American, British, French and German Armies. Also, I have seen the 'territorials' of these Armies, and I assert that the worst territorial regiments of the foreign armies are as good as, and the officers better trained than, any regiments in the American National Guard, save only the very best.

"On the other hand, the American Army is the equal in quality and training of any foreign army, save only in matters in which its efficiency has been curtailed by pernicious government.

"Only about two or three years ago, the regular army wanted money for one motor truck to test out this method of transportation, and even this was denied. Why, during the first month at Verdun, France lost 1,200 motor carriers, and this was so small a proportion as to make no difference to the Service. Yes, the regulars know their business, and America would do well to listen to them. They are like the 'contemptible little Army' that England sent to France—the Army that saved France, saved Europe, and saved the soul of the world.

"Listen to your regulars; they are soldiers."

During the ensuing nine months, this brave officer saw hard service in the trenches, and was in numerous actions where he suffered from wounds,

and gas attacks, and shell shock, until he was a physical wreck. After he became practically disqualified for active service at the front, he came home on leave, but staid only a few weeks, though his family and friends urged him to ask for an honourable discharge, owing to his sad and precarious condition. But, in his unconquerable optimism and zeal for the cause so dear to his heart, he refused to yield to their entreaties.

Following his return to England, he was assigned to a training camp near London, as Bombing Instructor, he being a specialist in this form of warfare which played such an important part in the battle against the Huns. But soon his condition was found to be so serious, he was invalidated from the Service with "honourary rank," according to a cablegram received by his family. He, however, chose to remain in London, while seeking admission to the American Army. He had received the highest commendation from his superier officers in the B. E. F., for exceptional gallantry in numerous actions and for conspicuous efficiency as an officer.

Copies of letters written by Lieutenant Colonel William Parker, D. S. O., commanding Lieutenant Drake's regiment, and Lieutenant Colonel G. A. Buxton Carr, former Commander, attesting to his brilliant career, were forwarded through American Officials to the Commander-in-Chief of the A. E. F., along with Lieutenant Drake's application for transfer. Lieutenant Colonel Parker wrote as follows:

"Lieutenant J. H. Drake, when acting as Battalion Bombing Officer, was attached to the companies then under my command, during the operations following on the German attack on the 'Hairpin,' near the Hohenzollern redoubt, Loos Salient, on December 30, 1915. During this very trying period he displayed the most tireless energy, and it was largely due to his skillful dispositions that all attempts against the sector held by the Twenty-fourth Battalion were without result to the Enemy. I took over command of the battalion in March, 1916, and Lieutenant Drake was evacuated in April or May, suffering from shell shock, the effects of which were aggravated by strain on his vitality, during the operations referred to."

A similar letter was written by Lieutenant Colonel Carr. But the brave soldier never reached the American Army. Soon after arriving in London, he was stricken with paralysis, and was carried to a Military Hospital in that City. The Surgeon (a heart Specialist) wrote his parents that he was in a critical condition, but that he had warm friends who would do everything that was possible for him. When stricken, Lord Sandwich had already arranged for him to take an absent speaker's place at a large gathering. He lingered only a short time. On September 23, 1918, his brave spirit was released from the suffering body. And then, it is hoped, he got his "transfer"—his translation—to a world of Everlasting Peace.

His broken-hearted parents wrote:

"We are sad old people, but comforted in knowing he was brave, and tried to do his best."

[From the *Times-Dispatch* of Richmond, Va.:]

"* * * 'Jimmy' Drake, as he was best known by his many Richmond friends, was among the most popular men of the Richmond bar. He was born on February 22, 1881, the son of Mr. and Mrs. James H. Drake, 1408 Floyd Avenue, and received his early education in McCabe's School in Rich-

mond. In 1897 he was admitted to the Virginia Military Institute, leaving there after several years to enter the University of Virginia. He graduated in 1903 with the degree of bachelor of law, and was immediately admitted to the Richmond bar.

"He practised law here until early in 1915, when he decided to throw himself in the fight against the Germans, who a few months before had trampled through Belgium. Drake was an ardent partisan and advocate of the allied cause, and on April 10, 1915, set sail for England. Arriving in London, he enlisted in one of the most famous of British units, the Twenty-fourth London Regiment, Queen's Own, which has been organized since 1661.

"Shortly after enlisting, Drake's previous military training at Virginia Military Institute and his capabilities won for him a commission as Second Lieutenant in this famous London organization, and, later, he was raised to First Lieutenant. In August, 1915, the young man sailed for France and immediately went into action at the front, where he stayed for a year. Then he was gassed and was invalided to London, suffering from shell shock. In April of this year the young man suffered a stroke of paralysis, the result of the shell shock, and lingered until Monday, when he died.

"Official notification was received yesterday by the young man's father, who is General Freight Agent for the Southern Railway. Both parents of the attorney survive, in addition to three brothers and two sisters.

"Lieutenant Drake was for some years a member of the Richmond Light Infantry Blues, and rose to the position of First Lieutenant of Company 'B.'

"JIMMY" DRAKE."

"To the Editor of *The Times-Dispatch*:

"Sir,—Among the many thousands of high and brave men serving in this war there is not and has not been one braver or higher than 'Jimmy' Drake, Richmond, whose death, in a British Hospital, was announced in your columns Friday morning. He was a knight errant in the highest sense. The chivalry that glorified the days when knighthood was in its noblest flower lived in him. From his soul he hated wrong and meanness and oppression. He was impulsively eager to do battle against them, regardless of their power of strength. He loved and honoured honour and justice and right, and in standing and fighting for them took no account of consequences to himself.

"Ten or twelve years ago when a few men in Richmond were trying to overthrow the 'Money Sharks,' who then were grinding the faces of the poor, 'Jimmy' Drake volunteered to do for them the legal work. When his fight became formidable, because he won all his cases, he was offered very attractive terms to cease. He did not consider, or even mention, the proposition. Day after day his service was at the command of the poorest and lowliest man or woman, white or black, who had been wronged and despoiled. He was a practical, quiet, tireless and dauntless reformer and champion of the weak and helpless and miserable against ill-gotten riches and might, taking no collections, asking no fees, advertising or salaries, not even thanks. Probably he drew and worked through the General Assembly the measure which has done much to rid the State of the pests his generous heart abhorred, and against whom his quick hand was lifted because they were thriving on the sorrows of the ignorant and sorely pressed; but he lifted no voice against the construction of society, and never vaunted himself as a deliverer of the people.

"It was in accordance with his character and career that he left home and safety and ease and friends and crossed the sea to offer his life for the allies, when their prospects were darkest and there were no signs of help for them from his own government. That was 'Jimmy' Drake exactly. What he believed to be right he was ready to die for and sacrifice himself for, and without stopping to measure odds or ask terms. It is safe to say that he faced the last foe of all with the same bright and ready smile with

which he met his friends—the smile of the man unafraid, conscious that he cannot be made afraid, and so facing the world serenely, affectionate to the many he loved, generous and fair to those he fought, abundant in his gentle kindness to the weak and wretched—a gallant, happy gentleman and type of the best of Virginia.

“He was the kind of man many of us believe the Almighty especially loves. No death could be sweeter than his was, or could have been more desired by him—death from the dedication of his manhood, his courage and his all for the good cause of the stricken and wronged against the strong, and the news of victory ringing in his heart with his last throbs.

W.”

“Richmond, Va., September 30, 1918.”

First Lieutenant SIDNEY A. LOUGHRIDGE, Class 1904. From Kentucky. Royal Field Artillery, B. E. F.

He joined the Anglo-American Corps, October 1, 1914. This Corps having been disbanded soon afterwards, he joined the Royal Field Artillery, December 17, 1914. After training in the Artillery School, he was sent to the B. E. F., January 22, 1915, being posted to the Meerut Division, Artillery, in France, as Second Lieutenant.

About this time he wrote his brother the following letter:

“4th Brigade A. C., Meerut Div., R. F. A. Indian Forces.

“My brigade has just come out of action for a ten-day rest. We had some rather lively times while in action. I was observing fire with the Seventh Battery, from a point just behind the trenches, and there were plenty of shells flying. Besides that, the snipers shot at you both coming and going. You soon get used to the whole show, but never so you like it.

“A major and telephonist were wounded in the observation station while I was there. Just luck that I didn't get it. Three shells came through and two burst in the room. The effect of shrapnel is forward, as the bursting charge is in the base and these burst a little late.

“There are plenty of sensations to be experienced in this show, as all other wars are child's play by comparison. We have the Germans properly set and no one is worried about the outcome. When the time comes, and the new armies are out, there will be something doing. I belong to the regulars, which isn't so bad. In fact, I got to the front very quickly, after taking the officers' course at the artillery school at Shawburyness, which is at the mouth of the Thames.

“The war zone is a wreck. Wherever the line comes everything is wrecked for three miles on each side. You cannot imagine the destruction caused by modern artillery. This is not real war, but scientific murder. In the observation station we look over a plain covering three thousand yards. In front are the German trenches with no sign of life except a rifle crack from portholes.

“Behind haystacks, hedges, ditches, etc., the artillery is concealed, with branches of trees for covering. The whole scene is one of peace and inaction, but the roar is awful.

“I have seen few Germans, although using a telescope, but the stuff they send I hear whistling about always. They are awfully brave, and good fighters, but they are on the wrong trail. As individual fighters they don't compare to the English, because without their officers they are lost, whereas, the English Tommie fights on his own initiative.

“We go back into action on the 24th. I hope that I will get a chance to do something real, as this war is one that every American should feel a personal interest in. The Germans insist upon forcing their ideas of life upon the rest of the world, and you know how far that would go in America.

"We have fine horses and plenty of them. I have two, one is a fine jumper and very spirited, in fact a polo pony.

"The French farmer can show you a lot about farming. Every farm that keeps cows has a wheel like a 'squirrel cage,' in which they place a dog (any kind of a dog), and he churns the milk. To thresh the grain they hitch a horse or oxen to a turnstile, connected to a gear which runs the thresher. Nothing that has energy is allowed to loaf. The farms are all compactly built in the form of a square. The house is in front; cow barn on one side, horse barn on other, chickenhouse, dog kennel, store rooms, etc., at back, the court is paved and in the center is a pool into which the manure, etc., is put. All roofs are tile, they last. All buildings brick, they last. All the flooring is tile, it lasts.

"And a farm is never dilapidated, and is always saleable. It looks good. No machinery is allowed to stay in the open. Everything has a value, straw, manure, water, everything. Even twigs are used for fencing, thatching, sweeping. No wonder we can't compete with the European farmer.

"It is remarkable to see the way they come back and plow and sow, as the battle line moves forward. They come up to a thousand yards of the trenches and plant, with shells all about, and well within the range of rifle fire.

"Every morning when you get up you should thank George Washington, or some one, that America has no powerful foes close by. Every family here has one or two members at the front. The farm I write this from is four miles from the line. The farmer has three sons serving. He can't do too much for us, and we try to do all we can for him. We pay for everything we use.

"I love this life and can't say that the hardships are not pleasant in a way. Weather is bad, but that is to be expected.

Your devoted brother,

SID."

He continued in the same organization, seeing much hard service at the front in France, until August 15, 1915. He had been blown up in an explosion and was evacuated to a Hospital in England. He remained in Hospital until October 15, 1915, when he was posted to the 4th Reserve Brigade at Glasgow, as Telephone and Artillery Instructor. A call was made for volunteer officers for duty in the Anti-Aircraft Service at home. He volunteered in May, 1916, and was transferred from the Artillery School to the Dover Anti-Aircraft Defenses, in June, 1916. He was in charge of Langdon Anti-Aircraft Battery at Dover, until June, 1917, when he was appointed Officer in Charge of Electric Heights Finders, on the Kent Coast. (He had been promoted to First Lieutenant in April, 1917.)

When this work was completed, he was put in charge of the Battery in the Sherness Defenses where he remained until the close of the War.

He was demobilized in January, 1919, and re-patriated in September, 1919.

He was in the battles of Neuve Chappelle, La Basse and Fromelles. In 1915, he received the British Overseas Star, and the Allied Victory decoration afterwards. He was recommended for the Order of the British Empire by Lieutenant Colonel Dittman, Officer of the Dover Defenses.

He returned home safely, a few months ago, and is now in business as an Oil Operator at Shreveport, La., 328 Market Street. His old home is Lexington, Kentucky.

Second Lieutenant HERBERT R. HORDERN, Class 1914, Cadet Quartermaster. From Virginia.

"Irish Guards," B. E. F.

Born at Federal Hill, Alexandria County, Virginia, of distinguished English (his father's) and American (his mother's) ancestry.

He was commissioned Second Lieutenant in the "Irish Guards," B. E. F., in July, 1915, and joined the 3rd Battalion at Warley, England, December 20, 1915. He was later transferred to the 2nd Battalion at Ypres. He served as Adjutant for six months, until he was desperately wounded in the spine, August 2, 1916, in the battle of the Somme, near Thiépval, France.

His mother wrote, August 6, 1917:

"My boy's life at the V. M. I. was full of joy, and the ideals he formed there were high. His pride in the School is unbounded, and when I was with him last winter in England, the first thing he said, when well enough to talk, was that he found among British Army Officers the V. M. I. stood higher, was much better known, than West Point.

"His dearest wish ever was to be a soldier; and when this War came he felt from the first the most intense desire to go to the front in any capacity. However, he was lucky to get a commission in the Irish Guards, where, I am told by his officers, he made good from the first; and those warm-hearted Irish adopted their American 'Sammy' with sincere affection.

"He was hit in action, August 2, 1916, by a bit of shell-casing and very badly wounded (his spine splintered). After six weeks in France where he was given wonderful care, and after a tedious operation, he was moved to a small Military Hospital for officers in Vincent Square, London, where I joined him. In November another operation was performed; and, after many anxious weeks and agonies of pain unspeakable, he began slowly to creep back to life. He is still in Hospital, but convalescent, and we are now hopeful he may in time be well. Whether he will again be with his beloved regiment, we can not yet say, but he has no other hope than to get back to his work. He has been brave—never a murmur. I am sure he would rather suffer it all again than to have lived his life in ease, not a soldier.

"I have only the one son, but I wish I had others to give for this wonderful fight, that men may be free.

"While in London an American woman (married to an Englishman, and living in London) came to see my boy, and while there told me of another American boy she had found in King George's Hospital for enlisted men. I went at once to see him, as she said she was sure he was from the South. I found Alexander McClintock, from Lexington, Kentucky, who told me he, too, was an 'old V. M. I. boy.' He had gone in with a Canadian regiment, and, after they were so badly cut up, was sent to fill in the Cold Stream Guards, and was very badly wounded in a charge they made, September, 1916. I left London soon after seeing him (he was then getting on, well, and Mrs. Page, our Ambassador's wife, promised to look after him.) On reaching New York in February, I was surprised to see an account of his being decorated by the King; the young men of the Embassy had written him up. [See a brief account of this gallant young soldier in this book.]

"I fear I have been very tiresome, but you will forgive, I hope, a very loving soldier's mother."

Lieutenant Hordern was not graduated with his Class in 1914, owing to some Academic deficiency; but, upon the presentation of his pathetic case to the Board of Visitors, together with an account of his splendid conduct as an officer in the British Army, the Board conferred upon him his Diploma as a Graduate of Class 1914, at its meeting on January 1, 1918.

This glad news was communicated at once to his mother; whereupon, she wrote the Historiographer, as follows:

"6801 McPherson Street, Pittsburgh, Pa., January 26, 1918.

"My dear Colonel ————:

"How can I thank you for your delightful letter and its most wonderful news?

"It is indeed a deep joy to me, for it has been a real heartache to think that after all those happy years at Lexington, and his devotion to the V. M. I. (for he truly loves every stone in the walls), my boy's name is not on the Graduate Roster. (It is now.—Historiographer.)

"I feel sure all his Classmates will be glad. I will send him a cable at once.

"He is, I am most happy to tell you, very much better, can now walk about in the house, and even get up steps, with his sticks. He is still under his medical board, at a convalescent home for officers at Brighton (The Herbert Samuelson Hospital, 2 Sussex Square), and spends most of his days in the wonderful bracing air of that charming place.

"He would so love to have a letter from you, if you are not already too much taxed to send him one.

With a most grateful heart,

I am very truly yours,"

Nearly four years have passed since this gallant officer received his wounds, and he is not yet entirely recovered, and probably will never be. But that Diploma, it can not be doubted, had much to do with saving his life, humanly speaking.

Second Lieutenant RICHARD JACKSON HOWARD, Class 1914.

From Missouri.

"Black Watch," B. E. F.

"Entered into rest 'Somewhere in France.'"

Son of the late Edward T. Howard, Graduate of the U. S. M. A. and Edith Powell, of Saint Louis, Missouri.

He enlisted in the "Seaforth Highlanders," B. E. F., April, 1915, and received a commission as Second Lieutenant in the "Black Watch," in August, 1915, which position he held at the time of his death, March 17, 1916.

His mother wrote:

"Richard was naturally a military man, and I feel sure his training at Roller's and the V. M. I. helped him to get his commission. Everyone on the other side has been most kind about writing to us. Four letters have been received—from his Colonel, his Captain and from two of his brother-Lieutenants.

"We only know that a brother officer and he were helping with the wounded, when a high explosive shell burst and killed them both instantly.

"He was buried by the Roman Catholic Chaplain, with full military honours, just back of the trenches—'Somewhere in France.'"

This is the short record that has been received. Nothing more can be added now, except this: he was awarded, posthumously, the "Victoria Cross"—the highest decoration for valour the British can bestow.

Second Lieutenant KIFFIN YATES ROCKWELL, Class 1912.

From North Carolina.

Sergeant and Volunteer in Franco-American Flying Corps.

Killed in action before he knew of his promotion.

(Born in Tennessee, but entered V. M. I. from Asheville, North Carolina.)

He gave up his work with the Massingall Advertising Agency in Atlanta, Georgia, and left for Europe on August 5, 1914. He enlisted in the Foreign Legion of France, August 31, 1914. He was wounded in the hip in the battle of Arras, May 9, 1915, being in the regiment that made the bayonet charge that drove the Germans from their trenches on that day. He fought for five hours, and so great was the number of wounded in this action that it was four days before he received surgical attention. He was in Hospital at Reaves, France, but after three months' stay he was back with his regiment. He was then transferred to the Aviation Service. After three months spent at the Aviation School he mastered the most difficult machine then known to the French War Department. At the end of 1915 he became a licensed aviator, serving on the Western front.

About the middle of September, 1916, he received orders to report at Bourget, the great aviation centre of Paris. From there his Escadrille was sent to the town of Luxeuil, in the Vosges, to take part in the Mouser raid.

[Sergeant Pilot James R. McConnell (afterwards killed) thus wrote, in part, of Rockwell in *The World's Work* of March, 1917.]

HOW ROCKWELL DIED, SEPTEMBER 23, 1916

"Kiffin Rockwell and Lufbery were the first to get their new machines ready and, on the 23 of September, went out for the first flight since the Escadrille had arrived at Luxeuil. They became separated in the air, but each flew on alone, which was a dangerous thing to do in the Alsace Sector. There is but little fighting in the trenches there, but great aerial activity. Due to the British and French squadrons at Luxeuil, and the threat their presence implied, the Germans had to oppose them by a large fleet of fighting machines. I believe there were more than forty Fokkers alone in the camps of Kolmar and Habsheim. Observation machines, protected by two or three fighting planes, would venture far into our lines. It is something the Germans dare not do on any other part of the front. They had a special trick that consisted in sending a large, slow observation machine into our lines to invite attack. When a French plane would dive after it, two Fokkers, hovering high overhead, would drop on the tail of the Frenchman, and he stood but small chance, if caught in the trap.

"Just before Kiffin Rockwell reached the lines he spied a German machine under him, flying at 3,500 metres. I can imagine the satisfaction he felt in at last catching an enemy plane in our lines. Rockwell had fought more combats than the rest of us put together, and had shot down many German machines that had fallen in their lines, but this was the first time he had had an opportunity of bringing down a Boche in our territory.

"A Captain, the Commandant of an Alsatian village, watched the aerial battle through his field glasses. He said that Rockwell approached so close to the enemy that he thought there would be a collision. The German craft, which carried two machine-guns, had opened a rapid fire when Rockwell started his dive. He plunged through the stream of lead, and only when very close to his enemy did he begin shooting. For a second it looked as though the German was falling, so the Captain said, but then he saw the French machine turn rapidly, nose down; the wings on one side broke off and fluttered in the wake of the airplane, which hurled earthward in a

rapid drop. It crashed into the ground in a small field—a field of flowers—a few hundred yards back to the trenches. It was not more than two and a half miles from the spot where Rockwell, in the month of May, brought down his first enemy machine. The Germans immediately opened up on the wreck with artillery fire. Despite the bursting shrapnel, gunners from a near-by battery rushed out and recovered poor Rockwell's broken body. There was a hideous wound in his breast where an explosive bullet had torn through. A surgeon who examined the body testified that if it had been an ordinary bullet Rockwell would have had an even chance of landing, with only a bad wound. As it was, he was killed the instant the unlawful missile exploded in his breast.

"Lufbery engaged a German craft, but before he could get to close range two Fokkers swooped down from behind and filled his airplane full of holes. Exhausting his ammunition, he landed at Fontaine, an aviation field near the lines. There he learned of Rockwell's death, and was told that two other French machines had been brought down within the hour. He ordered his gasoline tank filled, procured a full band of cartridges, and scared up into the air to avenge his comrade. He sped up and down the lines, and made a wide detour to Habsheim, where the Germans have an aviation field, but all to no avail. Not a Boche was in the air.

"The news of Rockwell's death was telephoned to the Escadrille. The captain, lieutenant, and a couple of the men jumped in a staff car and hastened to where he had fallen. On their return, the American pilots were convened in a room of the hotel and the news was broken to them. With tears in his eyes, the Captain said: 'The best and bravest of us all is no more.'

"No greater blow could have befallen the Escadrille. Kiffin was its soul. He was loved and looked up to by not only every man in our flying corps but by every one who knew him. Kiffin was imbued with the spirit of the cause for which he fought and gave his heart and soul to the performance of his duty. He said: 'I pay my debt for Lafayette and Rochambeau,' and he gave the fullest measure. The old flame of chivalry burned brightly in the boy's fine and sensitive being. With his death, France lost one of her most valuable pilots. When he was over the lines, the Germans did not pass—and he was over them most of the time. He brought down four enemy planes that were credited to him officially, and Lieutenant de Laage, who was his fighting partner, says he is convinced that Rockwell accounted for many others which fell too far within the German lines to be observed. Rockwell had been given the Medaille Militaire and the Croix de Guerre, on the ribbon of which he wore four palms representing the four magnificent citations he had received in the order of the Army. As a further reward for his excellent work he had been proposed for promotion from the grade of sergeant to that of second lieutenant. Unfortunately, the official order did not arrive until a few days following his death.

"The night before Rockwell was killed, he had stated that if he were brought down he would like to be buried where he fell. It was impossible, however, to place him in a grave so near the trenches. His body was draped in a French flag and brought back to Luxeuil. He was given a funeral worthy of a general. His brother Paul, who had fought in the Legion with him, and who had been rendered unfit for service by a wound, was granted permission to attend the obsequies. Pilots from all near-by camps flew over to render homage to Rockwell's remains. Every Frenchman in the aviation at Luxeuil marched behind the bier. The British pilots, followed by a detachment of five hundred of their men, were in line, and a battalion of French troops brought up the rear. As the slow-moving procession of blue and khaki clad men passed from the church to the graveyard, airplanes circled above and showered down myriads of flowers.

"Rockwell's death urged the rest of the men to greater action, and the few who had machines were constantly after the Boches * * *."

[From *The Literary Digest* History of the World War:]

"Kiffin Rockwell, the American Aviator, brought down his fourth airplane in September (1916), and so was only one short of the number that would rank him among the stars of the Air Service * * *.

"Flying near Verdun at about 3,000 meters, Rockwell attacked a double-seated German airplane just beneath him. He killed the gunner with his first volley, and probably wounded the pilot, for the machine immediately began to descend in a circular spiral. Rockwell plunged in pursuit, caught up with the German at 1,800 meters, and riddled him with bullets. He saw him fall near the trench lines. In the act of descending to verify the result, the American was attacked from above by two Fokkers.

"A swift turn which 'banked' his Nieuport almost vertically saved his life. He tried to manœuvre to engage each foe separately, but, after a brief fight, finding his ammunition exhausted, decided to retreat, and succeeded in escaping unhurt.

"On September 23, Rockwell came to his death, mortally wounded by a German airman, over the town of Thann. His body fell in re-conquered territory near the spot where Rockwell had shot down his first adversary, five months before."

Sergeant Major ALEXANDER JENKINS CONVERSE, Class 1909. From Ohio. 48th Battalion, Canadian Infantry, British Expeditionary Force.

February 28, 1915, enlisted, 48th Battalion, Canadian Infantry. March 1, 1915, promoted Corporal. March 10, 1915, proceeded to England. May 15, 1915, promoted Sergeant Instructor of Musketry. Sept. 18, 1915, promoted Sergeant Major. October 11, 1915, proceeded to France, 2nd Infantry Battalion. November 22, 1915, slightly wounded, Messines Sector; invalided to Hospital in England. March 15, 1916, proceeded to France, 2nd Infantry Battalion. June 4, 1916, severely wounded, Ypres Sector; invalided to Hospital in England. December 1, 1917, proceeded to France, Intelligence Section. April 10, 1918, wounded, Lens Sector; invalided to Hospital in England. August 28, 1918, proceeded to France, Survey Section, 8th Battalion, Canadian Railway Troops. January 12, 1919, proceeded to England for demobilization. June 4, 1919, discharged, Quebec, P. Q., Canada.

Battles and engagements:

Messines Sector, October 11 to November 22, 1915.

Ypres Sector, March 15 to June 7, 1916. Third battle of Ypres. June 2 to 7, 1916.

Lens Sector, December 1 to April 10, 1918. Arras Defensive and Lys Defensive.

Ypres Sector, final Offensive, resulting in Armistice, November 11, 1918.

He returned voluntarily to the front, after being wounded in June, 1916; and, later, after having been marked totally unfit for further service; and again in August, 1918. All of his service was in the advanced area, and either with, or attached to, combat units.

This brief record, modestly prepared and furnished by this gallant soldier, at the earnest request (frequently repeated) of the Historiographer, does not tell the full story of his long and distinguished service with the British Army in the World War. Because of his severe wounds and terrible hardships, he is almost a total wreck, and yet, no word of murmur has ever been uttered by him.

He comes of martial stock, his father being Colonel George L. Converse, a Graduate of the U. S. M. A., retired for disability received in the line of duty, but who returned to active duty and performed splendid service in the War. And he himself had a long training for war, having served in the Philippine Islands as an Officer of the Constabulary force, and afterwards in the United States Army in the Enlisted Personnel, and received several citations for gallantry and efficiency.

He married at Hastings, Sussex, on December 1, 1916, a daughter of Sir Mark Ridley, K. C., of Tumbridge Wells, Kent, England.

He is now engaged, under the Attorney General of the United States, in running down the dangerous Radical element with which the Country is infested, and in investigating and securing evidence for their deportation.

He has a handsome letter from his immediate Commanding Officer, recommending him for a commission for his conduct under fire, and when he was wounded; but, as the officer died in Hospital shortly thereafter, his recommendation received no attention.

Sergeant ALEXANDER McCLINTOCK, Class 1913. From Kentucky.

87th Canadian Infantry, B. E. F. Later, First Lieutenant, U. S. A.

He volunteered with the Canadian forces early in 1915, and sailed for France at once, and was attached to the British Expeditionary Force. He was engaged in many battles during the next three years. He was several times wounded and gassed. He was awarded the D. S. O. by King George personally, who visited him at the Hospital in London. The decoration was given for his conspicuous act of valour in bringing from the field two wounded comrades who with him had bombed Enemy trenches under intense fire, although he himself had been badly wounded. It was during his enforced absence from the front that he wrote a series of remarkable letters to one of his State newspapers which were widely copied, and which were afterwards published in book form. These letters gave a most graphic and interesting account of trench warfare, as practised in this War, and were a valuable addition to the War literature of the day.

As soon as he could get his release from the B. E. F., after the United States entered into the War, he returned to this Country and entered the Officers' Training School, at Plattsburg, N. Y., from which, in a short time, he was graduated, and commissioned a First Lieutenant of Infantry, U. S. A. He was assigned to duty in the Depot Brigade at Camp Dix, N. J.

But the poor fellow's constitution had been completely wrecked by his long service at the front, and he died in New York, June 28, 1918, from the effects of his wounds and hardships in France, during three years of the bitterest fighting.

It is truly pathetic that this brilliant and gallant young Alumnus, after attaining the rank he so richly deserved, should have met death under such sad circumstances.

Sergeant WILLIAM TAYLOR MONEY, Class 1915. From Virginia.

Third Canadian Heavy Battery, B. E. F.

After a happy cadetship of two years he resigned, as he entered the Second Class, to take service with the Bank of Montreal, Winnipeg, Canada,

July 1, 1913. He had been two years in this service—gaining advancement all the time—when he left to give his service—and his life, if there were need of the sacrifice—to England, the home of his ancestors, in her mighty struggle. He enlisted in the 32d Battalion of Fort Garry Horse, in Winnipeg, in July, 1915.

Afterwards, he was transferred to the "Winnipeg Grenadiers," with which unit he sailed for England, September 26, 1915. For a long time he was confined in Hospital on account of an injury and when he was released he was put in the C. A. S. C., as a "light service man." He hated this, and, although he could have obtained a commission in this organization, he refused to do so. But he did his duty faithfully, and saw much hard service.

At last, early in the spring of the last year of the War, he was placed where he always wanted to be—in the Artillery, having been transferred to the Third Canadian Siege Battery (Heavy Guns), and from that time to the end he was always in the thick of the fray, following the Huns until the order came to "cease firing."

His life in the Artillery was entirely to his taste, and his pride in his battery, and in its wonderful work, was unbounded. "He idolized his guns," wrote his heroic mother. He at last consented to comply with her wish and take the examination for a commission, but the Armistice came all too soon.

His battery sailed for Canada, May 4, 1919, but he remained behind as a volunteer to help in the work of disbanding the Canadian General Hospital at Basingstoke, Hampshire, England. This work was completed July 1, and "he went flying about England, delivering patients at their homes." This was a pleasant occupation, after the strenuous four years he had spent at the front where Death ever lurked. The Hospital Unit sailed, July 4, 1919, but as he was not permanently attached to it he had to await transportation orders. The glad day finally came when he was allowed to sail for his Virginia home, arriving there early in September, 1919.

His own modest report was made in these few words:

"Enlisted, Winnipeg, July, 1915. Served four years, Canadian Infantry and Artillery. Rank, Sergeant. Never wounded. Discharged, Winnipeg, September 2, 1919." He is not one whit different from all his brother V. M. I. men in minimizing his services; not one has yet been found to *willingly* tell of his achievements in the War. But *four years with the Canadians! That tells the story.*

Money comes of a race of fighters—soldiers and sailors. It was bred in him to fight for principle and for conscience sake.

His mother's father, Captain J. B. Frizell, of Derbyshire, England, fought the Maoris in New Zealand for seven years, and for his gallant deeds was decorated by his Queen.

(In Time's whirligig strange things often come to pass. Numbers of the descendants of these same one-time enemies of England, whom Captain Frizell so valiantly fought, gave their lives for England in this righteous War, *fighting by the side of his grandson.*)

The paternal grandfather of the subject of this special notice, Colonel William Taylor Money, of Herefordshire, England, served for thirty years in India. He was the youngest son of Admiral Rowland Money, C. B., who performed distinguished service in England's Navy, when his country was

at War with the world, in the early part of the last century. At the battle of New Orleans he received a wound from which he never recovered, although he lived many years.

The Scotch head of our comrade's mother's family, with a corps of his own gillies, performed valiant service in Flanders in the World War. And scores of our heroes' kinsmen, likewise fought for the freedom of the World, and a number of them made the "supreme sacrifice." It is not surprising then that this young Anglo-Virginian—refined, cultured, lovable and "as modest as a girl"—was aroused when the test came, and performed "deeds of valour."

It could not have been otherwise, for he is his mother's son—her only son, and she sorrowed because she had not ten sons like him to give to the holy cause.

Money is a most loyal old "V. M. I. boy." He was not greatly impressed with the discipline of the British Army when he first went over, and frequently had warm discussions with his English drill sergeant as to the relative discipline in the Imperial and Canadian Forces. "I tell you, Sergeant," he said, on one occasion, when the argument had waxed warm, "the Imperial Forces don't know what *real* discipline is. *The Virginia Military Institute* has better discipline than they know anything about."

Our gallant young comrade has returned to his pre-war work in the Bank of Montreal, at Winnipeg, and we wish for him a happy and prosperous career.

Lance Corporal B. BERTRAM OWENS, Class 1914. From North Carolina. Headquarters Section, "C" Co., 79th Machine-Gun Battalion, B. E. F.

He enlisted in the First Royal Fusiliers, B. E. F., June 15, 1915. He was wounded, July 8, 1915, at Ypres Salient. In the fall of 1916 he was blown out of a trench, buried, and gassed in the space of twenty-four hours. On October 7, 1917, he was very severely wounded in Belgium and taken to Wharscliffe War Hospital, Sheffield, England, from which he was discharged on December 27. He was then sent to Harrowby Camp, Grantham, England, and thence to Bolton Park, Grantham, where his muscles and nerves were restored. He then returned to his command in France (April 1, 1918). He was awarded the "Military Medal" for "gallantry in action from October 4 to the morning of the 7, 1917," and was recommended for a French decoration. He was with the first British Division that helped to take Bapaume, August 28, 1918.

He was attached to the 10th Company, Machine-Gun Battalion, before he was wounded. Later, was Lance Corporal of Headquarters Section, "C" Company, 79th Machine-Gun Battalion.

A comrade wrote, November 14, 1917:

"I am so glad to hear you are in dear old Blighty, and recovering from your wounds as rapidly as we can expect * * *. You took the trouble to acknowledge your appreciation of what I did on the night when you were hit. Well, I thank you for the same, but I was in duty bound to satisfy my own conscience that the one lad who had done so very much for the Company in general was not in need of a helping hand. You would have done equally as much for me, and therefore the thought spurred me on to

leave no stone unturned until I was perfectly satisfied that you were not left to your fate in the open, as, I regret to say, so many of our poor lads are.

"Needless to say, I cursed myself scores of times that night, and after, for not accompanying you on your mission; but perhaps it was as well, the way things worked out, as I was able to 'carry on,' after you had been hit, also to make certain you were out of harm's way, and, as the day was dawning, to bring the boys out all right. I must congratulate you on receiving the M. M., but sincerely wish you had got the V. C., for your grit and determination were deserving of the highest honours.

"I have had the pleasure of knowing you for over a year and I can not speak too highly of your character, and only hope I may be permitted in the future to meet you again, under more pleasant circumstances.

"I should just like to add that if the majority of the American Army are made of the same stuff as you, then, God help Germany."

[From Private Carson, S., 10th Company M. G. Battalion, No. 3 Section:]

"Dear Madame:

"Just a line to tell you that your son is in England wounded. He was hit on the right leg and arm, but is getting on splendidly. He is one of the best soldiers we ever had in this Company, and we all hope to see him coming back to us soon. When he goes to see you I expect he will be wearing the D. S. M. When you write him, please give him my best respects."

[Extract from letter to his sister:]

"Wharscliffe War Hospital, Sheffield, England.

"Dearest:

"As you will see by the above address I am in Hospital in England. I was wounded on the night of the seventh of October and landed here on Sunday last. I would have written before, but on the day after my arrival they inoculated me in the right arm, and the result was ludicrous to behold, also painful for the time being; but it is O. K. now. Don't get excited over the fact that I am wounded, as it is nothing to speak of. I received unto myself one lump of shrapnel in the lower part of the left leg. But, as it missed the bone, I am lucky to get it, I say. You see it has resulted in my being sent to England, that haven of all British soldiers' hopes, into a nice, warm Hospital and in a real bed again, with clean sheets, and all those things we dream about, but which I was beginning to believe had ceased to exist. You see, sister mine, I have been two years and four months in the land where the God of War reigns supreme, and in that land such things as beds, warm houses, etc., are the stuff that dreams are made of * * *.

"I am now going to give you a short synopsis of my doings in France. * * *. I went out, as you know, in June, 1915, and joined the first Royal Irish Fusiliers who were in the Ypres Salient. I got there just in time for the last phase of the second battle of Ypres, which, as historians now give it, ended with a small local attack by the British, on the 8 of July. (I call it something else, and won't forget it soon.) We got relieved in the end and went back for a rest. I stopped two weeks with the battalion at rest and then had to go into Hospital, as you will remember. And here I must own up to a slight prevarication. I wrote you people that I was in with fever, but it was really a combination of being blown out of a trench, buried and gassed, all in the short space of twenty-four hours. Anyway, when I rejoined the battalion in October, 1915, they were on the Somme which, at that time, had not come into fame, and had a very quiet part of the line. In fact, they had just taken it over from the French who had been in the same spot since the latter part of 1914. We were just in front of a village called Beaumont-Hamel which came into prominence in the battle of the Ancre, a tributary of the Somme. We stopped in these trenches until the following February, living seven days in the trenches and seven days in billets, during the first few months. Then, as the winter came on, we had

to cut it down by degrees, until it was two days in the line, two days in reserve, and four in billets. We left there in February, 1916, and went into the line at another quiet spot in front of Manchy-au-Bois, just to the left of the famous Manchy Wood. We staid there six weeks and then started tracking back from the line and moved about, training here and there for the coming offensive. About the end of June, we went back to our old trenches near Beaumont-Hamel, and on a bright summer morning we went over the top, at the left flank of the 'Battle of the Somme.' What happened that day is history now, and you can bet I won't forget it. From there to our old home at Ypres that lovable (?) salient where you get it from three different directions. There we had only a narrow entrance to the famous old horse-shoe salient, and all around was Fritz and his 'whiz-bang.' Here we staid until September, 1916. Then we started ambling back to where the big fight was going on, and took part in three more 'pushes' from then until the middle of November. Then came that happy moment when I was named for leave. I don't suppose I could have been happier had I been offered a King's job. Then followed two days in London. When I returned from leave I found the Company down near Abbeville in rest. We stopped there until just before Christmas. That Christmas found us holding the trenches astride the Bapaume-Peronne Road where we remained until the following April, 1917. * * *. On Easter Monday we attacked and broke the German line. The battle of Arras, it is called. The 4th and 9th Divisions took ten thousand prisoners and 198 guns, ranging from 18 pounders to 8 inch * * *. Here we stopped until May 1, and then back again for a rest.

"About July 1, we went back to Arras which was getting quiet again, as they were keeping Johnny busy at Vimy Ridge and Ypres. We staid there until the middle of September, 1917. Then back again to old Ypres which was no longer in such a dangerous predicament, as the fighting which began July 31 had shoved back the wings on the salient. * * *.

"On the morning of October 4, 1917, we went over again in one of the methodical rushes which is a part of the British programme. Three days after I got 'clipped,' and thus endeth the first term."

Ensign (Color-Bearer) RUSSELL A. KELLY, Class 1914. From New York. First Regiment, French Legion. Killed in action in France.

In the *New York World* of June 6, 1916, there appeared the first of a series of letters written by this young volunteer who had more than eighteen months before joined the French Foreign Legion, and had by this time been in some of the severest fighting at the front. They were, as the *World* said, "remarkable pen pictures of actual conditions along the Western front—'Somewhere in France.'"

The brilliant young writer became known all over the United States as "Kelly of the Legion." Several of these letters are inserted here to show the spirit of this devoted Alumnus whose fate is so pathetic.

A month or two before he reached the front, he wrote, as follows, giving an interesting description of the Legion:

"Depot de Lyons.

"Dear Dad:

"We have signed articles and were assigned to a room. The barracks was a school house before the War and our room is full of maps and teaching paraphernalia. It is about 20 x 20 by 10 feet high. When we arrived there were eight in the room, but newcomers kept arriving until we have twenty-five men. We were given a straw mattress, pillow, two blankets. There was 'some' bunch on the battle boat, but this outfit 'takes the cake.' In the foreign Legion every nationality is represented, save the Chinese.

"They have a system here which enables the men to save their supply of cash. A man is given a complete outfit, but should he have some articles of clothing which could be substituted for the military ones he is paid a fair price for them, and does not get their equivalent from the quartermaster. I had heavy underwear and the doctor's heavy sweater, for which I got 17 francs. One fellow made 90 francs that way.

"After we got our complete outfit Larney (Lawrence Scanlon, a New Yorker, who is in Hospital at Rennes, seriously wounded) and I had our pictures taken. Look at the picture with the overcoat and I will describe it.

"If you look closely you will see that the cap has a cover on it. The cap is made of red cloth, but the colour is too conspicuous, so the blue linen cover is worn. Next we have the overcoat. It is blue and comes down to the knees. Notice how it is buttoned back. This is to allow of free movement. The trousers spoil the whole uniform. They are bright red. At the outbreak of the War they were used at the front, but they are a good target and can be seen for a great distance; so a sort of a blue overall is issued at the front to hide the red. Patent leather puttees are worn. In the photo I have on 'Douglas' shoes, but the regulation ones are regular canal boats. By actual count each shoe has 162 hobs in the sole, which is one-half inch thick. They are awfully heavy. I never thought I would put my foot into a thing like that, let alone wear one. You will notice around my waist is a broad band. This is blue linen and is fifteen feet long. It is the insignia of the Legion. A broad leather belt with a brass buckle supports the bayonet, the hilt of which is visible at my left side. This is a murderous weapon, and I don't blame the Germans for being afraid of it. It is nearly $1\frac{3}{4}$ feet long and comes to a needle point. It has four grooves in it and each edge is one-fourth inch deep and one-eighth inch wide at the hilt. It is one-half inch in diameter at the hilt. The gun has a nine-shell chamber and is six inches longer than the present United States gun. With bayonet attached, it is a formidable weapon.

"This is our dress uniform—the way we appear on the street. In the other photo you see our fatigue cap. It is very comfortable and handy. The blouse is dark blue and short. The same pants and puttees are worn. The blue band insignia is always worn.

"At intervals they are calling for volunteers from the different Companies who desire to go to the front. These men are placed in a special Company and drilled separately. Before leaving for the front it is necessary to be vaccinated four times against typhoid. Larney and I, with three other Americans, are in this Company, but as we are not inoculated I do not know when we shall go. Our new barracks are in a nearly complete school. The room we now occupy is about ninety feet long and thirty feet wide. It has a row of eight windows on each side and accommodates 100 men. One of the men we met here is an ex-soldier who fought in the Chile insurrection and served in Mexico under Villa. He works a machine-gun. We lost him yesterday, as he left for the front.

"This legion is the most cosmopolitan organization in the world. In one corner of the room you will hear Greek spoken. The next group will speak Spanish. Then you hear German spoken, and English from our bunch. I saw a fight through interpreters. A Greek got into an argument with a Pole, and as neither could speak the other's language, or French, their friends were called, but not for the purpose of arbitration. The Greek's friend could not speak Polish and the Pole's friend could not speak Greek, but as each could speak French, as well as his native tongue, French was the medium of argument. When each combatant was enlightened as to his adversary's intentions, they proceeded to maul each other, and before long the interpreters were engaged, too: so there was plenty of action before the officers arrived. There are many such happenings which are laughable.

"A great number of the men can not speak French, and the officers have their hands full. We have had rifle practice and sham battles. The manual

of arms here is very different from V. M. I., but the training I got there comes in handy. I can not understand the commands, but generally know what to expect.

"The weather is warm here. An overcoat is only necessary at night. One thing I miss dreadfully and that is sweets. If I could, I would eat pie until I was sick. The pastry over here is wonderfully light, but it is ridiculously expensive. They do not know what pie is. As you know, our pay is one cent a day, paid every ten days.

[Resumed writing, Jan. 6, 1915.]

"Our squad contains sixteen men and is divided into two rooms. In my room there are two Americans (Paul Pavelka, a Connecticut sailor, is with me), two Italians, one German-Swiss, who is a very excellent soldier, two Spaniards and one Arab. One of the Spaniards is absolutely no good. He has been in prison twice and is now serving his third term (fifteen days this time). He is the laziest dog I ever saw. The other Spaniard is slightly 'loco.' One of the 'wops' is a good soldier. The other has just been with us a couple of days and claims to have been at the front, but is a rank four-flusher; he talks too much and is guilty of an unpardonable sin—he *snores*. Every night he wakes us all up, and last night Paul Pavelka threw a shoe at him. It hit him and he woke up with a jump. He was going to exterminate Paul, but his music had so provoked us that we were only waiting for an excuse to rend him limb from limb. He was wise in getting under the covers again. All in all, we have a pretty good room. It is comical when it comes to conversation. One day we talk English, the next Spanish, the next Italian, but we all fall down when it comes to Arabic. When an Arab talks it sounds as though he were choking to death. The language consists of a couple of spits and a cough. Larney is in the next room with John Smith (the fourth American), three Spaniards, a Swiss corporal, a Russian and a Greek. They are fine boys. There are three brothers, and absolutely inseparable. The youngest is about thirty-five years old, I should judge. They come from Argentina, and have served in the artillery there—three excellent men; they were sent over by the French Consul in Argentina. You remember I told you four of us joined together at Bordeaux. One of the Greeks who came over with us has been 'reformed' to-day, and sent back to Bordeaux. He has consumption. The news has completely nonplused me, as, when we were examined, he showed up the best of us. He was extremely well muscled and looked the picture of a trained athlete. He expected to go to England, and thence to Cape Town where he has a store with his brother. He is a very good hearted chap, and I am sorry for him.

"I must get this letter off without any more delay. With love,
RUSSELL."

Later, he wrote telling of taking part in the terrific fighting at La Torgette, near Souches, and not far from the celebrated "Labyrinth." His Company was badly cut up, but he escaped with a bad bruise on the forehead, caused by the vacuum of a great shell which passed a few inches from his head.

[Under date of May 29, 1915, he wrote:]

"After our attack of May 9-10, we went to the rear, about ten miles from the front, and were re-organized. We needed it, as I understand more than half of the regiment were either killed or wounded. The General reviewed us, and distributed five military medals.

"The recruits came up from Valbonne and Lyons; so we are ready to go back. We have a new Captain, in place of the one who was killed. The one we lost was a very game man; he led us without a sword or any side arms, only using his swagger-stick. Our new Captain is a Swede. Many

German prisoners have passed us lately—one day as many as 800 went by; they looked well. By a strange coincidence, the same Bavarian troops who faced us in Champagne are against us here; and, yesterday, we recognized among the prisoners a man who deserted from us in Champagne. I guess it is all over with him; it should be.

"You remember, in my letter from Lyons I spoke about three brothers from Argentine, and how inseparable they were. Well, they are inseparable in death, as they were killed side by side.

"After leaving our trenches, and crossing the Germans', which were battered to pieces by the bombardment, our first stop was in the shelter of a road. Here, the good-looking Italian, the fellow who hit me with a brick in the scrap I wrote about, became reckless and tried to survey the landscape. He was killed instantly by a bullet through the heart. No convulsive tossing of the arms that one reads about, or sees in the movies; he just sank down, and it was all over. Soon after we left this position, his chum, the other Italian, was shot through the leg. There was absolutely no ill-feeling between us on account of our scrap.

"We advance by sections. When the order comes, we jump up, and, carrying the sack as a shield, run about 100 feet; and talk about Ty Cobb sliding into second base, it isn't a circumstance to the way I hit the grit; and what a strain to the nerves, waiting for our turn to advance, fellows all around being hit. In a couple of cases I have seen men lifted from the ground, so hard were they hit. One fellow very near me got hit and began to squeal; almost immediately a second bullet hit him, and he made for the rear on all fours, crying like a baby. The field was full of such sights. But, compared to the shells, the bullets are nothing; give me almost anything but an artillery bombardment. Shortly after we gained the crest of the hill, their artillery came up and began firing on us; it was terrible. The way those shells would tear by and dig a hole five feet deep was enough for the most solid nerves. At nightfall, we intrenched, but were on the watch all night. The next day, their Artillery opened on us and their Infantry started an attack; but we stood firm and smeared them."

[In a letter dated June 10, he said:]

"The German trenches are built much better than ours. Some of the huts in which the men lived were twenty feet underground. They used a great number of dirt sacks. There must be a shortage of material in Germany, as these sacks were made from everything, mostly from cheap, light calico, hardly strong enough to hold the earth. They had an extensive system of mines, and we made the attack (May 9) just in time, as Pavelka and I investigated the saps, with the aid of a candle. They were all loaded and wired, ready to be set off. One had been exploded. The Germans, in digging, must have lost their bearings, because the hole was actually nearer their own line than ours. They used a tremendous charge, and the explosion must have been terrific, for the result reminded me of a volcano. The hole was easily thirty feet deep.

"Our bombardment of May 9 played havoc with the German trenches; a great number of the roofs on the huts had fallen during the cannonading, burying alive all the occupants. All through these trenches was evidence of heavy losses on the part of the Germans; at intervals, arms and legs protruded from the walls and floors; and, all in all, it was a gruesome journey. As a result of May 9, our line is advanced about two miles; but the Germans hold a dangerous position on the side of a large hill, and it will be hard work chasing them off.

"We have been out to dig trenches, and believe me, you 'sure' do work. Imagine getting up and working on the ground about 250 yards from the Germans' line, with them shooting all the time. Work—you let the men work with a will, and it does not take them very long to get a good trench dug. We walk about nine miles from this town to the first line,

dig a trench, and walk back. We leave at 6 P. M. and get back at 5 A. M. The idea of walking nine miles to work!

"There is not much left of this regiment, since May 9; the Italians have just been liberated to return to their own army. Our Company at present has fifty-five men, out of a full Company of 250; but we expect to be filled up with men from Valbonne and Lyons.

"Well, this War is a great game. The next person who mentions the 'glories of war' to you, jump on him with both feet. Picture the charge, with the *band playing* and the *men singing*—what tommy-rot! In the first place, the instruments never get near the actual fighting, and in the second place, the men don't care a hang for a song.

"We have some fun with the boxing gloves, and it is surprising to know how many good boxers there are here. The other day, two Zouaves turned up; they weighed about 180 pounds each, and were very good. One had boxed for the amateur championship of Tunis. They would give many professional fighters a run for the money * * *.

"We are all in the best of health, and getting plenty to eat. We are unanimous in wishing for the War to end soon. Take it from me, those who clamour for war the most in the States, are those who know nothing about it. War is an asinine waste, and I take my hat off to Wilson and his level-headedness."

But Time moves on; and events crowd events, as the fighting becomes severer. Then occurs the affair at Givanchy, June 16 (17), 1915, when the end came to this glorious young soldier!

From the New York Correspondent of the *Richmond Times-Dispatch*, of January 14, 1917, referring to the many Americans killed, while fighting in the Allies' cause:

"* * * The engagement at Givanchy on June 17, 1915, also resulted in the death of several Americans. There were Russell Kelly, of New York, and * * *. Kelly was a son of a New York lawyer, had distinguished himself in many fights, and had written home long, breezy accounts of his experiences. He was at first reported captured by the Germans, and his family had a long dreary seven months of uncertainty, before they learned the sad truth concerning him."

The *New York World* said, early in 1916:

"Russell A. Kelly—'Kelly of the Foreign Legion,' who lived at Cedarhurst, L. I., is still among the missing.

"His father has received a letter from the Department of State which was asked to see if he was among the prisoners taken by the Germans. The letter repeated a cablegram, received from Ambassador Gerard at Berlin, which read:

'War Ministry states Russell Kelly not reported among the prisoners of war in Germany.'

"The boy's father has not given up hope, and still believes his son will turn up. He thinks he has taken an assumed name, for fear of being executed by the Germans, if taken prisoner and found to be not a citizen of a country at war with Germany.

"The young soldier's father has used every possible means to trace the boy who dropped out of sight, after the battle of June 16, 1915. The French War Office had advised that he is not among the killed or wounded, and that his disappearance is an honourable one, and that he will be carried on the rolls until definite information is obtained. Young Kelly is a born soldier, an Alumnus of the Virginia Military Institute."

The grieved but hopeful father wrote the *Historiographer* of the V. M. I., in January, 1917:

"It was a great pleasure to receive your very kind letter of 18th inst., and it is equally a pleasure to inform you that, no matter what may appear in any newspaper, or elsewhere, nothing, except legal evidence, can convince me that my son Russell has passed away.

"I am a lawyer and know that courts will not accept evidence from a person having attended another's funeral, as proof of death; the witness must identify the dead body.

"Besides, the French War Office still lists my son as 'missing'; and that office informed me, last year, that they had a report from Germany, as follows, viz.:

'5 Août, 1915. Nous avons
Kelly (sans autre indications),
Blesse, a la cuisse et fait prisonnier
Interne feld Lazaret 4—15—
A K- Wenorcq.'

"There is no other Kelly in the French Army; and 'wounded in the thigh' fits in with the report that he was seen a prisoner in Belgium, having lost a leg."

But, alas! as the months and years passed and no tidings came, even the hopeful father lost heart, and became convinced that his gallant son had made the supreme sacrifice, and rested in an unknown grave—"Somewhere in France."

Kelly's regiment did magnificent work in May and June, 1915.

In the *New York Sun*, the statement was made, August 14, 1916, that the French Minister of War had recently revised the ancient "Fourragere" band. This decoration was awarded to units—for example—squad, company, battalion, or regiment; and, after two years of this War, it had been awarded to only seventeen units, the first being Kelly's own regiment—the Second Regiment de Marche, of the First Foreign Regiment. Under the rule, every member of the regiment became entitled to the decoration (given only for a second heroic act). Kelly, therefore, had this honour conferred upon him before his lamented death. It is the intention of his family to make the V. M. I. the custodian of this decoration, when it shall be received from the French Minister of War.

Captain Warren Kelly, an older brother of the martyr, is also a V. M. I. "boy," who served likewise in the World War.

Of the many V. M. I. Alumni who distinguished themselves in the Government Civil Service during the World War only the following can be specially mentioned here, for want of space. (See partial list elsewhere in this Record.)

OTIS ALLAN GLAZEBROOK, D. D., Class 1866, "First Honour."

From Elizabeth, N. J. (Formerly, Richmond, Virginia.)

United States Consul at Jerusalem during the World War.

After a wonderfully blessed Service in the Ministry of the Episcopal Church in Virginia, Georgia and New Jersey, for over fifty years, Doctor Glazebrook voluntarily retired, a short time before the European War began, in 1914.

Having been Rector for many years of one of the largest and most influential Churches in New Jersey, he was active in all good works in that State, and had the trust, confidence and love of every one of its citizens,

without respect to creed or party. Such a citizen could not but wield an influence for good. He was a great admirer of Mr. Woodrow Wilson, and, when he was mentioned for the Governorship of New Jersey, few laboured harder to ensure his election than he.

It was not surprising then that Mr. Wilson, when he became President, should honour this splendid citizen by placing him where he could do most good for his Country; for he was still as vigorous in mind as ever, though, physically, he was worn by his indefatigable labours in the Christian Ministry, for so many years. The President not only believed he was specially well fitted to perform the duties of Consul at Jerusalem, but that a residence in the Orient would be of great benefit to his health, and be the means of prolonging his useful life. So he gave him the appointment, and urged his acceptance.

Doctor Glazebrook remained in Jerusalem throughout the entire War, serving his sixth year as United States Consul; and it is not hazarding too much to affirm that probably no official of the Government ever served his Country more faithfully, more successfully, or more heroically than he has done.

The following letter from the *Washington Post's* well-known Special Correspondent at Jerusalem shows what manner of man and patriot this beloved and distinguished Graduate of the V. M. I. is:

"U. S. CONSUL A HERO."

"Dr. O. A. Glazebrook, in Jerusalem, Saved Many Lives."

"Represented Dozen Lands."

"Former Virginia Preacher defied Turks to violate our Flag."

"His life in Holy City one adventure after another—Was almoner of more than a million dollars in gold—American strategy used to save British Archives from the Moslems."

By WILLIAM T. ELLIS

(Special Correspondent of *The Washington Post* and *New York Herald*.)

"Jerusalem, Oct. 18, 1919.—It will be many years before the full story of the dramatic and tragic events enacted behind war's screen in Turkey are fully known to the public. America has her heroes here, both men and women; and one of the most pictorial is the American Consul, the Rev. Dr. Otis A. Glazebrook, of Virginia, who is now back at his post, and the recipient of many honours and tokens of gratitude from the diversified population of this cosmopolitan City.

"For soldier service Dr. Glazebrook has the soldier spirit. His experiences with the Turks make a patriot's blood tingle. He is a veteran of the Civil War and has had no Consular training; but never an American has come in contact with him who has not wished that there were more of his kind representing the United States in the difficult places of earth. For he is a fearless American, a polished gentleman, and an efficient custodian of the interests of his Country.

"There is the incident of the Turkish attempt to seize the British archives, before America broke relations with Turkey. The papers and work of all the Entente Consuls, and of some Neutrals, had been turned over to the American Consul. How important the safeguarding of these is has been revealed in Beirut, where the French Consul had scooted between sunset and sunrise, without disposing of his documents. The Turks straightway seized and examined these, and, on the evidence discovered, hanged 40 of the leading citizens of Beirut. This incident greatly embittered the Syrians against the French, for when your neighbor's neck is in your keeping, you are expected to exercise care for its safety.

"Some time after the Beirut hangings, and while the whole Country was still exercised over it—for news runs swiftly by underground channels in the East—Dr. Glazebrook's kavass or dragoman, appeared in his office and announced, with the imperturbability of some Orientals, 'There is a Turkish officer with fifteen soldiers at the gate who have come to get the English archives.'

"What is that you are saying?" inquired the Consul, unwilling to believe that he had heard aright.

"The kavass repeated his message. 'Go out and learn what the officer really wants. You haven't got the message right. What you say is foolishness and impossible.' Dr. Glazebrook himself has such an exquisite sense of the proprieties, with all the traditional polish of a Virginia gentleman of the Old School, that he can not conceive of others violating the fundamental code of diplomatic usage.

"Back came the kavass with the same message, prefaced by apologies, but repeated. The Consul sent for the officer who with real deference and distress of mind—for Dr. Glazebrook had won the sincere esteem of the Turks, from Gen. Djemal Pasha down to the private soldiers—explained that he had been instructed by the military Governor to search the American Consulate for the British archives known to be there. 'Orders are orders,' he offered, in apology.

"Calm, dignified, but ablaze, Dr. Glazebrook said: 'Sir, I am astonished and affronted that the Turkish Government would dare to offer such an insult to me. Don't you understand that you might as well ask me to tear down that flag over the gate and trample upon it? This Consulate is United States territory, and you might quite as reasonably propose to invade the White House in Washington and seize the President's private papers, as to ask to come here and take away documents given to me in trust, and in full accord with all international law. My Country's flag means protection, or it means nothing. Of course, Sir, you understand that when you have got the British archives, I will not be alive; nor will the fifteen armed kavasses of the various Consulates whom I have here in the compound. Go tell his excellency, the Governor, that I am grieved and amazed that he could for an instant suppose that I could brook such an attack upon my honour and upon the honour of my Country.'

"Embarrassed and thwarted, the officer withdrew, with further apologies and protestations, to report to headquarters. Then came the Governor, to be met with an attitude of aggrieved dignity on the part of Dr. Glazebrook. 'I am surprised, your Excellency, that you, my friend, could think so meanly of me as to suppose that I could ever return to America, after having failed in my trust. What you have proposed is an insult to America—an assumption of a state of hostilities. Does Turkey mean to go to War with America?'

"That was the one thing the Ottoman Government particularly did not desire. Nevertheless, the Governor was in straits. With most profuse apologies he protested: 'But, my dear Dr. Glazebrook, it is my head. Djemal has ordered me to get those British archives. If I do not, I may lose not only my position, but my head. What can I do?'

"Then the innate diplomacy of Dr. Glazebrook took charge of the situation. It was plain that the Turks would not dare push to extremes their threat to search the Consulate by force, great as was their desire to duplicate their discoveries in the French Consulate in Beirut; and, to anticipate, it was learned upon the return of the British to Jerusalem that many eminent men would have lost their lives had the Turks learned the contents of the archives. Dr. Glazebrook was fighting not only for his own and his Country's honour, but also for the lives of many of the most enlightened Syrians. A way out must be found to save the Governor's 'face' and the situation as a whole.

"Without so much as a wink, and quite as if making his first response to a Government request, Consul Glazebrook said to the panic-stricken Governor: 'If your Excellency insists upon searching the British Consulate for

the papers you desire, I suppose I cannot prevent you, and I will accordingly break the seals and open the doors. Then, you may deliver to your Government whatever you find.'

"Of course, both men knew that the British Consulate was as empty as a last year's bird nest, and that the coveted documents were all packed away in the American Consul's residence. Nevertheless, they went through the farce of making a minute examination of the British premises, and the Governor solemnly reported to his superiors that he had made exhaustive search for the desired documents, and was able to report conclusively that the English had destroyed them all, before their departure from Jerusalem.

"Thus it will be seen that Dr. Glazebrook exercises 'suaviter in modo,' as well as 'fortiter in re.' His natural gifts enabled him to keep upon good terms with Djemal Pasha who became his real friend, even bringing Enver Pasha to call upon him. Many other Turkish officers looked upon Dr. Glazebrook as friend and counselor, and when Germans tried to intrigue against America it was this friendship for the gentle and gracious Consul that foiled them. * * *

"As an Episcopal Rector in Virginia (and in other States) Dr. Glazebrook had received no training to prepare him for what proved to be perhaps the most delicate and difficult post in the American Consular service; no training, that is, except a spotless integrity and a soul-deep solicitude for the welfare of his kind. Yet, when the day came that he was practically the only official representative of Christian Civilization in Jerusalem, he proved equal to all the extraordinary demands made upon him. Jews and Christians alike had no channel for the distribution of relief to the people of Palestine, except the American Consul. The gate over which flew the American flag became 'the gate beautiful' to thousands of hungry and sick and persecuted.

"More than a million dollars in gold was distributed by Dr. Glazebrook in those dreadful days. Never a single gold piece was lost in transmission. American warships brought the money to Jaffa, and Dr. Glazebrook and his faithful dragoman, Elias Gelat (who, later, passed two years in exile, and lost his son as a result of his service) transported the gold to the Consulate. At times the house was full of gold. 'I slept on gold; I was surrounded by gold; I worked in gold; I thought of gold; I dreamed of gold,' said Dr. Glazebrook. 'Was ever a poor Minister of the Gospel in such perplexity?'

"One afternoon, Dr. Glazebrook, overburdened with the yellow metal, deposited \$25,000 in gold eagles in the Imperial Ottoman Bank of Jerusalem. Musing over the matter on his bed that night, he concluded that the Consulate was a safer place for the money than the bank; so he went to the President of the bank, the next morning, and told him that he wanted to take the money back. Well and good; but would Dr. Glazebrook wait until after banking hours to remove the bags of gold, so as not to excite comment, or start a run on the bank? Nobody is more obliging than the American Consul, and the request was entirely reasonable.

"That afternoon, the bank President called in distress to announce that the Turkish military authorities had closed the bank at noon, and that nothing could be withdrawn. Here was a problem to be met by other virtues than Christian resignation. So Dr. Glazebrook hied him off straightway to the Turkish high command. Not in vain had he kept on terms of real friendship with the authorities upon whom he was dependent for all his opportunities to serve the people.

"There are \$25,000 in American money in that bank's vaults belonging to me. It is not the bank's money, but mine. Every coin bears the American eagle. They came on an American warship. They belong in the American Consulate.'

"At first, the commander had protested that the Government's seal on the bank was inviolable, and that not under any circumstances could a single piastre be withdrawn by the most favored depositor. This stressing of the strictly American character of Dr. Glazebrook's funds impressed him. A

visit was made to the vaults, and the presence of the golden American eagles was proved, and every single coin was at once turned over to the benign Consul, trained in a wholly 'impractical' profession.

"Anybody who has had to do with the distribution of relief, especially among Orientals, knows that gratitude is not usually to be found. Perhaps, the most amazing fact about Dr. Glazebrook's achievements in Jerusalem is that he has been the recipient of many tokens of appreciation from Jerusalem Jews, Armenians, Syrians and Greeks. All the peoples whom he served testify to his fairness, as well as his efficiency. He embodied, in the hour of the Holy City's distress, the American spirit of good will and practical efficiency."

It will interest all V. M. I. Alumni to know that Doctor Glazebrook was First Corporal on the "Colors" at "New Market," and, two years later, was the accomplished Adjutant of the Corps of Cadets.

A V. M. I. grandson gloriously distinguished himself in France, in the World War.

ALLEN MCGEE SCHOEN, Class 1889.

From Richmond, Virginia. (Later, Atlanta, Georgia.)

A list of specially distinguished Alumni in Service in the World War would be incomplete that omitted the name of this very distinguished Graduate.

When the War began, he immediately volunteered, asking that he be placed in a combatant regiment. He promptly received a tentative commission as Major; that is, he was informed his services were gratefully accepted, and he would be commissioned formally, if he insisted, but that the Government believed he could best subserve its interests, and that he could best serve the Country, if he continued, in civil life, to perform the many high and important duties that he had already been selected to perform.

In the light in which those in high authority presented the case, there seemed nothing for him to do, as the patriotic citizen he is, but to acquiesce in the Government's view, and hang up his "sword," or, rather, hand it over to his V. M. I. son—who was just completing his training for the Aviation Service when the Armistice occurred, and who, alas, died of pneumonia following influenza, in 1920—which he (metaphorically) proceeded to do, at once.

He held, among many important positions requiring such technical knowledge and skill as he possesses in an eminent degree, the following:

Chairman, U. S. Naval Consulting Board (Georgia Committee);

Member, National Engineers Societies Committee, for organizing the Engineers' Reserve for the Army;

Member, Advisory Committee of the Insurance and Fire Protection Section of the United States Railroad Administration, and Division Chief, American Protective League (Auxiliary Bureau of Investigation, U. S. Department of Justice.)

And during the World War, few had harder tasks to perform, or worked more wholeheartedly for the cause at stake, than he.

Since 1893, he has had charge, as Chief Engineer, of the Electrical Work for the South Eastern Tariff Association of Atlanta, Georgia, later known as the South Eastern Underwriters Association, and has been independently engaged as a Consulting Engineer and Electrical Expert, of con-

spicuous ability and distinction, recognized as such both at home and abroad. He has written already three valuable works on Electricity, and is a member of a number of Learned Societies, among which may be mentioned:

American Institute of Electrical Engineers (of which he served as Manager);

Committee of Consulting Engineers, in connection with the National Board of Fire Underwriters;

Electrical Committee of the Underwriters;

National Electrical Association, etc.

His only son was two years a V. M. I. Cadet, and, later, served in the Air Service, during the War; and two of his three brothers are ex-Cadets. His third brother, Ernest R. Schoen, distinguished himself in the War as a Captain in the Air Service.

ERNEST L. IVES, Class 1910. From Norfolk, Virginia.

Vice-Consul at Paris.

[From the *Norfolk Ledger-Dispatch* of March 23, 1918:]

"Deputy and Vice-Consul in Paris, is Ernest Linwood Ives, a former Norfolk boy. Educated at Virginia Military Institute and William and Mary College, he began his career in 1909, and during his eight years of Consular service has been stationed at many important German cities, serving longest at Frankfurt-on-the-Main. Here he was visited by his mother and sister, Mrs. Eugene Ives and Miss Lila Ives, who remained with him until the outbreak of the War in Europe.

"When the British and French Consuls were given their passports, the American Consulate became for a time a refuge for the many tourists in Germany, and it was at this time that Mr. Ives rendered valuable assistance, not only to Americans, but also to English travelers who sought his aid in procuring passports to return to their homes.

"Proof of the Government's approval of his work is the important post now held by Mr. Ives in France."

Before being transferred to Paris, he served for a time in Nantes. The following extracts from letters to his family give some idea of his duties and life at that place:

"Nantes, France, Nov. 6, 1917.

"I have been of considerable assistance to the army of late, especially to the Engineering Corps, with regard to the ports, and the building of railways. I am getting things so mobilized that I get information in a minimum length of time, so I feel that I am doing my part in the War, though I am not in uniform. My work has attracted considerable attention which is very gratifying; but I feel that as soon as I get things working as I want them, along will come a wire ordering me somewhere else.

"In the meantime, I am enjoying the social life of Nantes, particularly the friendship of the officers on one of our Steamships now in port. The quartermaster gives me nice *white* bread occasionally.

"My, but it tastes good!

"This evening I am planning for a small dinner party of four. Lieutenant J— and Mrs. J—, of Tennessee, and a Mrs. M—, from New York.

"I found that my knowledge of French was unequal to the ordering of a dinner, so I sent an S. O. S. call to Mrs. M— who has promised to look in beforehand, and see that the 'Bonne' arranges everything properly."

"Nantes, Dec. 26, 1917.

"I suppose I should have been very happy yesterday, Christmas Day, for I was showered with good things to eat from the boats in port. I have

been able to give a great deal of help to the different officers on these boats, and they showed their appreciation by sending me by way of Christmas presents, many delicacies that would be impossible to get anywhere else. There were fruit cake, plum puddings, mince pies, some more good *white* bread, candy and tobacco, galore; so you see that I was well fortified for a large Christmas.

"So much mail has been arriving from the States lately that the post-office has been swamped. One boat alone brought over 27,000 sacks for the soldiers. I am up to my ears in work, having three vice-consuls and four clerks under me. I also have a large automobile with a military driver at my disposal."

Just as he had surmised, Mr. Ives was ordered back to Paris, on the first of January. There he met a number of Norfolk friends, including Miss—— and Capt. Armistead Dobie, with whom he dined on New Year's Day.

He has made a host of friends in Paris, all of whom gave him a warm welcome, on his return.

The most interesting of his letters was written two days after the German air raid, and is here given in full:

"Paris, February 2. 1918.

"Dear Home Folks:

"Just a line to let you know that all's well. The air raid was terribly exciting night before last. Quite a number of people were killed and injured. The Germans came in about eleven-thirty and stayed for a couple of hours. The fire engines were going around giving the alarm. A bomb was dropped about two blocks from this office in the middle of the street and shattered all the windows for blocks around. Another Plane dropped three bombs on a house near the station and wrecked it. The cannon were firing at a great rate. It was the most exciting experience I have ever been through. The night was perfect. One could see distinctly the German Planes as they signalled red and white lights. The French signals were white. One French Plane was forced to land, as the commander and both occupants were injured. Considerable damage was done in various parts of the City and suburbs. I am well, and unharmed."

Ives was at home on a two months' vacation in 1916, and, under ordinary circumstances, he would have had another leave last Spring. But he did not expect to come home, nor does he wish to leave his post of duty, while his Country still needs the services of all her loyal sons.

Through all of his letters ran the assurance of ultimate victory to the Allies, he being convinced that Germany could not hold out against the combined forces of England, France, Italy and America.

He is still in the Consular Service, but has just been promoted from Class 7 to Class 6 (June 1, 1920).

Major MURRAY F. EDWARDS, Class 1907. From Missouri.

Upon the entry of the United States into the War, Major M. F. Edwards, B. S., M. A. (Wisconsin), was Adjunct Professor of German at the V. M. I.

He at once endeavoured to enlist in the Military Service, but was disqualified by reason of impaired eyesight. This was a grievous disappointment to him, but he was determined to serve his Country in other capacities, when he found he would not be allowed to serve as a soldier. He at once became active in the Rockbridge County Chapter of the American Red

Cross. When, later, the request came to the Institute authorities from the students of its nearby sister institution for practical military instruction (which was gladly complied with by the authorities), Major Edwards organized the fine body of patriotic students of Washington and Lee University into a Battalion of Infantry, and became (by detail) its Commandant. At the same time, members of the V. M. I. Graduating Class were detailed as drillmasters, and they gladly performed this extra duty, in addition to their regular duties as Cadets, devoting four afternoons a week to the work of drilling the squads. For nearly three months Major Edwards enthusiastically performed the duties of his pleasant assignment, and gave the greatest satisfaction to both the students who composed the battalion, and the governing authorities of the University. Most of these "Rookies" entered the Service, and many of them won distinction and promotion at the front (some of them making the supreme sacrifice).

Major Edwards then went overseas, and sought service with the American Red Cross. In 1918-19, he was made Inspector of the American Red Cross, and was given charge of all Red Cross work in the Department of Calvados, France, which embraced one American, ten British, one Canadian and sixteen French Hospitals, with approximately fifty thousand beds.

Thus, it will be seen what splendid work this Graduate did for the cause, in his civil capacity.

ARTHUR W. HAWKS, of the New Market Corps. From West Virginia.
Lecturer and Evangelist.

This devoted son of the V. M. I., member of the historic New Market Corps, known probably all over the World as "Sunshine Hawks," Lecturer and Evangelist, gave two years' service to the Army and Navy Y. M. C. A., during the War. He spoke to over one hundred thousand United States Soldiers and Sailors, and privately interviewed over twenty-five thousand.

A Red Cross nurse in France wrote of one of our brave American boys whose last message was: "Tell Sunshine Hawks I have tried to live his motto. After all, there is only one thing really worth while."

Sunshine Hawks is seventy-three years "young." He has lectured and preached for fifty-two years, but his best work was done during the World War.

He can be addressed at his home, Ruxton, Maryland.

"To be good, to do good, and always to smile."

[The father of this Old Cadet was Stonewall Jackson's accomplished Quartermaster, and General Jackson died with his name on his lips—"Tell Major Hawks to send forward provisions for the troops."]

“LAST WORDS” OF SOME OF V. M. I.’S MARTYRED SONS.

“We will take that Nest or die trying!”

(1ST LT. THOMAS D. AMORY.)

“The only ‘relief’ will be *going forward.*”

(CAPT. ATWELL T. LINCOLN.)

“‘We who are about to die, salute you!’ ”

(1ST. LT. J. FAVRE BALDWIN.)

“You fellows are married: I am the one to go.” (To attack the machine-gun nests.)

* * * * * * * * * *

“Tell the men to go back, while they have a chance,—I am done for.”

(And to faithful Private Oswald)—

“*Now* is your chance; go back; I am dying, and it’s no use for you to stay and get killed too.”

(1ST LT. HOPE W. MASSIE.)

“Put me down,—I am dying, and I want to stay with the boys.”

* * * * * * * * * *

“Stay with them, Boys, and show them where you come from.”

(2D LT. VERNON L. SOMERS.)

“Don’t bother with me: *go ahead!*”

(CAPT. ROBERT Y. CONRAD.)

“I pay my debt to Lafayette and Rochambeau.”

* * * * * * * * * *

“I want to be buried where I fall.”

(2D LT. KIFFIN Y. ROCKWELL.)

“I am going to take a good long rest.”

(CAPT. JESSE H. FUGATE.)

“We all can’t be heroes and wear medals and get our names in the dispatches.

But we can do our full duty, and wear our medals on our hearts.”

(1ST LT. JAMES A. FIGUE.)

CONCLUSION.

One fact, in particular, impressed the Compiler of this Record in his correspondence with his fellow Alumni in the Service, throughout the War, and that is the note that pervaded every letter he received, which, interpreted, meant—*Am I maintaining the glorious traditions of the V. M. I.?* As American Soldiers, but, in an especial sense, as Sons of the V. M. I., these peerless Alumni were, one and all, anxious to discharge every duty with scrupulous fidelity.

Did any one of them fail to do his duty? If so, we never heard of it. On the contrary, the records of the War emphatically show that V. M. I. Men fulfilled every requirement as perfect soldiers. Evidence accumulates which shows that those highest in command were most generous in praising their valour and their efficiency, while some of them declared that V. M. I. Men were *sui generis*. At the start, they had the advantage of thorough V. M. I. training as soldiers, and they were quick to receive, and profit by, the special, technical training given them, both in this country and overseas—and this applies to all, from the youngster, hardly out of his novitiate, to the seasoned veterans in the Service. Whether in high command, in the Schools of Instruction (at home and overseas), in the trenches, or on the field of battle,—wherever they were placed, they all stood the severest tests and bore themselves as finished soldiers.

The Story has been told, and while all too poorly, yet, its recital can not but call forth the admiration of all patriots, because of the spirit which animated all whose deeds are here recorded.

Many made the supreme sacrifice; scores more received frightful wounds; many were denied participation at the battlefield; but all won undying fame, and (what is far better) all maintained the highest traditions of V. M. I. They splend-

idly illustrated the teachings of their Alma Mater, and proved themselves to be worthy successors of their heroic brothers who had preceded them. A halo of glory will always surround their names; and their Foster-Mother, and all who reverence true manhood and honour heroism, will recount their deeds with pride and forever hold them in cherished remembrance.

HEADQUARTERS, VIRGINIA MILITARY INSTITUTE,
LEXINGTON, VA., November 30, 1920.

By command of MAJOR GENERAL NICHOLS.

JOSEPH R. ANDERSON,
Colonel and Historiographer, V. M. I.

GENERAL PERSHING'S ESTIMATE OF V. M. I.

American Expeditionary Forces,
Office of the Commander in Chief.
Washington, D. C.,
April 21, 1920.

Mr. William Couper,*
Lexington, Va.

My Dear Mr. Couper:

In your letter of April 12th you ask me for an estimate of the value of the training given at the Virginia Military Institute as a National Asset. I am very glad to comply with your request, if I can in this way assist in the further development of this institution.

Before the World War there were a number of Graduates of the V. M. I. in the Commissioned Personnel of the Regular Army. Their average of efficiency was high and evidenced the excellent training they had received as Cadets.

When we entered the War our first and greatest need was trained officers. The short period of intensive work carried out at the Training Camps was devised to meet this emergency, but the time available was too short to develop properly instructed leaders.

In this emergency the Graduates of the Virginia Military Institute proved a great asset to the Government; their tactical and, above all, their disciplinary training made it possible to qualify them quickly as efficient officers. In France the Chief of the Tank Corps, the Assistant Chief of Staff of the First Army, the Chiefs of Staffs of several Divisions and members of the General Staff at G. H. Q. were V. M. I. Graduates. They were especially numerous in the First and Second Divisions, whose hard fighting played such an important part in the victory, and in which they established a reputation for gallantry and leadership. At home, the post of Chief of the Construction Division and many other staff positions were filled by your Graduates.

To-day our greatest needs in the way of military preparedness are effective plans for the prompt conversion of our industries to war production and the development of a Corps of highly trained officers. The United States Military Academy alone can not meet the latter requirement, and it is to institutions with the standing and traditions of the Virginia Military Institute that we must look to provide the necessary Officer Personnel.

Very sincerely yours,
JOHN J. PERSHING.

*Lieutenant Colonel Couper, Graduate of V. M. I., Class 1904, served throughout the War most efficiently in the Construction Division of the Army. See his record above.

APPENDIX.

V. M. I. ALUMNI, OFFICERS IN POST-BELLUM SERVICE.

UNITED STATES ARMY.

The Commissioned Strength of the Regular Army, authorized by the Reorganization Act of June 4, 1920, is (aggregate) 17,726. Of this number 226 are V. M. I. Men, as per the Army List of December 1, 1920. [This number will probably be increased soon.]

The names of these Alumni, with Rank, State, Class, Arm of Service and Station, in all cases, follow:

COLONELS.

(Relative Rank.)

Blake, Edmund M.	S. C., 1885	(C. A.) Insp. Gen. Dept., Hdqrs., Balboa Heights, Canal Zone.
Collins, Christopher C.	Va., 1892.	Med. Corps, Office, Ch., Mil. Bureau, Wash., D. C.
Langhorne, George T.	Va., 1887.	Cav., Fort Bliss, Tex.
Rockenbach, Samuel D.	Va., 1889.	Inf., Camp Meade, Md.
Cochran, William B.	Va., 1888.	Inf., Ft. McIntosh, Tex.
Goodfellow, John C.	D. C., 1894.	C. A., Ft. Terry, N. Y.
Garrard, Louis F.	Ga., 1894.	Q. M. Corps, Hdqrs, Panama, Canal Zone (Balboa Heights).
Bonnycastle, Henry C.	Ky., 1895.	Q. M. Corps, Wash., D. C.
Taylor, James D.	Fla., 1898.	Inf., Ft. Leavenworth, Kan.
Lee, Fitzhugh.	Va., 1896.	Cav., R. O. T. C., Culver Mil. Acad., Culver, Ind.

LIEUTENANT COLONELS.

(Relative Rank.)

Kilbourne, Charles E.	D. C., 1894.	C. A., Gen. Staff Coll., Wash., D. C.
Aloe, Alfred.	Mo., 1895.	Inf. Recruiting Sta., 17 Hampden St., Springfield, Mass.
Hickman, Edwin A.	Mo., 1895.	(Finance Dept.), Gen. Staff Corps, Off., Ch. of Finance, Wash., D. C.
Brooke, George M.	Va., 1896.	F. A., Honolulu, Hawaii.
Griffin, Francis W.	Va., 1896.	F. A., Ft. Leavenworth, Kan.
Gregory, Junius C.	Va., 1895.	Med. Corps, Hdqrs., Sixth Corps Area, Ft. Sheridan, Ill.
Steger, John Overton.	Va., 1898.	(C. A.) Adj. Gen. Dept., Manila, P. I.
Shipp, Arthur M.	Va., 1897.	Inf., Camp Grant, Ill.
Locke, Morris E.	O., 1899.	F. A., Ft. Leavenworth, Kan.
Winn, Charles D.	Ky., 1893.	Q. M. Corps, Columbus, N. Mex.
Cootes, Harry N.	Va., 1896.	Cav., Ft. Myer, Va.
Gleaves, Samuel R.	Va., 1898.	Cav., Off., Ch. of Cav., Wash., D. C.

MAJORS.

(Relative Rank not yet determined.)

Akin, Spencer B.....	Miss., 1910.	Sig. Corps, Hdqrs., First Corps Area, Boston, Mass.
Baldinger, Ora M.....	Va., 1910.	(Inf.) A. S., Gen. Staff, Wash., D. C.
Baxter, Jere.....	Tenn., 1905.	Inf., Camp Lewis, Wash.
Biscoe, Earl.....	D. C., 1900.	C. A., Hoboken, N. J.
Blackmore, Philip G.....	Va., 1911.	Ord., R. O. T. C., Yale Univ., New Haven, Conn.
Booker, Philip W.....	Va., 1905.	F. A., Camp Knox, Ky.
Brett, George H.....	O., 1909.	A. S., Off., Ch., Air Serv., Wash., D. C.
Browne, Bowyer B.....	Va., 1901.	Eng., Camp Grant, Ill.
Buckner, Jr., Simon B.....	Ky., 1906.	Inf., U. S. Mil. Acad., West Point, N. Y.
Campbell, Arthur G.....	Va., 1906.	C. A., Off., Ch. of Staff, War Dept., Wash., D. C.
Christian, Thomas J. J.....	Ga., 1909.	F. A., R. O. T. C., Cornell Univ., Ithaca, N. Y.
Clement, Joseph T.....	S. C., 1906.	Inf., Honolulu, Hawaii.
Cock, John.....	Va., 1896.	Cav., Douglas, Ariz.
Coldwell, Philip.....	Tex., 1910.	Inf., Walter Reed Gen. Hosp., Takoma, D. C.
Currier, William P.....	Va., 1904.	C. A., Vancouver Bks., Wash.
DeArmond, George W.....	Mo., 1905.	A. S., Middletown, Pa.
DeVoe, Ralph G.....	Wash., 1905.	Med. Corps, Ft. Slocum, N. Y.
Dockery, Albert B.....	Mo., 1899.	Cav., Comd't. Cadets, V. M. I., Lexington, Va.
Dodson, Richard S.....	Va., 1906.	C. A., Manila, P. I.
Downer, John W.....	Va., 1902.	F. A., Am. Forces, Germany.
Downing, Frederick B.....	Va., 1902.	Eng., Los Angeles, Calif.
Eastham, Kenna G.....	Va., 1910.	Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
Eglin, Henry W. T.....	Va., 1905.	C. A., Budapest, Hungary.
English, Paul X.....	Va., 1911.	Inf., R. O. T. C., El Paso High Sch., El Paso, Tex.
Ereck, Alfred H.....	Porto Rico, 1908.	Inf., care The Adjt. Gen. U. S. A., Wash., D. C.
Falk, Jr., David B.....	Ga., 1911.	Inf., R. O. T. C., Pittsburgh Univ., Pittsburgh, Pa.
Gerow, Leonard T.....	Va., 1911.	Inf., Ft. Sam Houston, Tex.
Gill, William H.....	Va., 1907.	Inf., care Adjt. Gen., Va., Richmond, Va.
Goodwin, Jr., Waiton.....	D. C., 1901.	Cav., Ft. Bliss, Tex.
Harrington, Francis C.....	Va., 1908.	Eng., U. S. Eng. Office, Balt., Md.
Harrison, Wm. Burr.....	Va., 1892.	Eng., Off., Ch., Eng., Wash., D. C. (Appointed since Dec. list published.)
Hawes, Jr., George P.....	Va., 1898.	Q. M. Corps, Camp Holabird, Md.
Hunt, Claude DeB.....	Mont., 1910.	Cav., Ft. Clark, Tex.
Hyatt, John W.....	Va., 1900.	Inf., Hdqrs., First Corps Area, 99 Chauncey St., Boston, Mass.
Jenkins, Coleman W.....	Va., 1909.	C. A., Camp Eustis, Va.
Jordan, Harry L.....	Va., 1900.	Inf., Hdqrs., Third Corps Area, Balt., Md.
Keen, Hugh B.....	Va., 1909.	Inf., 1705 Lawrence St., Denver, Colo.
Kimberly, Allen.....	Va., 1906.	C. A., Ft. Totten, N. Y.
Lyerly, Ballard.....	Tenn., 1906.	F. A., Q. M. Corps, Wash., D. C.
Maddux, Rufus F.....	Ky., 1912.	Chem. Warfare Serv., care Chief, C. W. S., Wash., D. C.
Magruder, John.....	Va., 1909.	F. A., Asst. Mil. Attaché, Peking, China.
Marshall, Jr., George C.....	Pa., 1901.	(Inf.) Gen. Staff Corps, A. D. C. to Gen. Pershing, Wash., D. C.

- Marshall, Gilbert.....Miss., 1904. C. A., Off., Chief of Staff, Wash., D. C.
- Miller, Benjamin F.....Va., 1901. F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla.
- Moreno, Aristides.....N. Y., 1899. Inf., Ft. Leavenworth, Kan.
- Morrissett, Daniel G.....Va., 1912. Cav., Ft. Sam Houston, Tex.
- Mort, John E.....Va., 1904. F. A., care 65th N. Y. F. A., 29 Masten St., Buffalo, N. Y.
- Murphy, Daniel E.....D. C., 1910. Cav., Ft. Brown, Tex.
- McMillen, Donald R.....Wis., 1909. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
- Nelly, Henry M.....W. Va., 1898. Inf., Hdqrs., Sixth Corps Area, Ft. Sheridan, Ill.
- Nichols, William R.....Va., 1906. C. A., care Post Commander, Antwerp, Belgium.
- Patton, Jr., George S.....Calif., 1907. Cav., Ft. Myer, Va.
- Peek, George M.....Va., 1907. F. A., Am. Forces, Germany.
- Peek, William H.....Va., 1906. Q. M. Corps, Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Pendleton, Randolph T.....Va., 1908. C. A., R. O. T. C., Mass. Inst. of Tech., Boston, Mass.
- Perkins, Kenneth S.....Va., 1905. F. A., R. O. T. C., V. M. I., Lexington, Va.
- Peyton, Philip B.....Va., 1901. Inf., R. O. T. C., Shattuck Sch., Fari-bault, Minn.
- Polk, Harding.....Tex., 1907. Cav., Ft. Leavenworth, Kan.
- Sinclair, Jesse L.....Va., 1909. C. A., Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Smith, Estil V.....Kan., 1912. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany.
- Talbott, Samuel G.....Va., 1899. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany.
- Templeton, Hamilton.....Tex., 1912. F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla.
- Upshur, Alfred P.....Va., 1904. Med. Corps, Walter Reed Hosp., Takoma, D. C.
- Waddill, Edmund C.....Va., 1903. Inf., Ft. Slocum, N. Y.
- Walker, Walton H.....Tex., 1909. Inf., Ft. Sill, Okla.
- Weaver, Walter R.....Ind., 1904. A. S., March Field, Calif.
- Whiting, Edgar M.....Va., 1904. Cav., Douglas, Ariz.
- Whiting, George W. C.....Va., 1906. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
- Wilbourn, Arthur E.....Va., 1904. Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
- Williams, John S.....Va., 1904. C. A., Ft. Hancock, N. J.
- Wilson, Cary R.....Va., 1906. C. A., Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Wood, William S.....Va., 1899. F. A., Camp Grant, Ill.
- Yancey, James P.....Va., 1910. Cav., Hdqrs., Eighth Corps Area, Ft. Sam Houston, Tex.

CAPTAINS.

- Adams, Frederick W.....Mo., 1909. Inf., care The Adjt. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. [Later—Camp Jackson, S. C.]
- Almond, Edward M.....Va., 1915. Inf. R. O. T. C., Marion Inst., Marion, Ala.
- Arms, Thomas S.....O., 1915. Inf., Manila, P. I.
- Bowering, Benjamin.....Va., 1915. C. A., Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Brown, Charles C.....Mo., 1910. Q. M. Corps, Camp Dix, N. J.
- Burress, Withers A.....Va., 1914. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
- Chambliss, Turner M.....Va., 1914. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
- Christian, Mortimer H.....Va., 1916. Cav. Schofield Bks., Hawaii.
- Cockrill, Thomas McF.....Mo., 1913. Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
- Crane, James M.....Tex., 1914. F. A., Manila, P. I.
- Creswell, Harry I. T.....Calif., 1913. Inf., Manila, P. I.
- Dalton, Joseph N.....N. C., 1912. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany.
- Drewry, Guy H.....Va., 1916. C. A., Manila, P. I.
- Gates, Oscar I.....Ark., 1909. F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla.
- Gerow, Lee S.....Va., 1913. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany.
- Goodman, Moses.....Va., 1912. (C. A.) A. S., Carlstrom Field, Fla.
- Handy, Thomas T.....Va., 1914. F. A., Camp Travis, Tex.

- Holmes, Jr., Henry B. Va., 1916. C. A., Ft. Armstrong, Hawaii.
 Hutton, Jr., Francis B. Va., 1913. Med. Corps, Camp Jackson, S. C.
 Lafferty, Frederick R. Calif., 1917. (Cav.) A. S., March Field, Calif.
 Marshall, Richard J. Va., 1915. Q. M. Corps, care Ch., Constn. Div.,
 Off., Q. M. Gen., Wash., D. C.
 Marshall, Samuel. Va., 1914. F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla.
 Minton, John T. Kan., 1912. Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
 Moore, Charles E. Va., 1913. Inf., Office, Chief of Infantry, Wash.,
 D. C.
 McMillin, Douglass N. Tenn., 1910. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 McRae, Donald M. D. C., 1912. Inf., Camp Travis, Tex.
 Nash, John. Va., 1906. F. A., Ft. Sill, Okla.
 Parks, Jr., Victor. Va., 1915. (Inf.) A. S., Kelly Field, Tex.
 Pendleton, Arvid M. N. Y., 1909. C. A., Manila, P. I.
 Purdie, Kenneth S. Va., 1912. C. A., R. O. T. C., Miss. A. and M.
 Coll., Agricultural College, Miss.
 Rawls, Jr., William A. Fla., 1913. Inf., care The Adjt. Gen., U. S. A.,
 Wash., D. C. [Later—Camp Jackson, S. C.]
 Seaman, Evan C. Pa., 1915. C. A., Ft. Randolph, Canal Zone.
 Smith, Frank M. Tenn., 1907. Inf., Camp Jackson, S. C. (Formerly,
 Calvin M. Smith.)
 Taliaferro, Jr., Edward H. La., 1908. C. A., Key West Bks., Fla.
 Thomas, Charles B. Md., 1916. F. A., Camp Knox, Ky.
 Walbach, James deB. Md., 1913. (C. A.) Ord., Balboa Heights, Canal
 Zone.
 Wilson, Rogers M. Ga., 1911. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 Wise, Jr., James B. Va., 1915. Cav., Ft. Brown, Tex.
 Withers, Alex. Putney. Va., 1907. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany. (Formerly,
 Stephen Putney, Jr.)
 Yost, Howard McC. O., 1906. Eng. Gen. Staff, Wash., D. C.

FIRST LIEUTENANTS.

- Barrett, William S. Va., 1917. Inf., Manila, P. I.
 Bertschey, Stanton S. Va., 1918. Inf., R. O. T. C., V. M. I., Lexington,
 Va.
 Brabson, Samuel M. Tex., 1914. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 Bradford, William B. Fla., 1916. Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
 Bucher, Oliver B. Va., 1917. C. A., Ft. Amador, Canal Zone.
 Buracker, Samuel L. Va., 1916. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 Campbell, George B. Va., 1911. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 Chittum, Harold T. Va., 1916. F. A., Camp Travis, Tex.
 Colbern, William H. Mo., 1916. Inf., Tientsin, China.
 Cole, Jr., James E. Va., 1917. Inf., Camp Jackson, S. C.
 Conrad, George B. Va., 1919. Inf., Am. Forces, Germany.
 Corzelius, Frank M. Ky., 1918. Inf., Camp Gaillard, Canal Zone.
 Coupland, Richard C. Va., 1915. C. A., 99 Chauncy St., Boston, Mass.
 Crockett, Gilman K. Va., 1912. Inf., Camp Devens, Mass.
 Cutler, Stuart. N. Y., 1918. Inf., Ft. Porter, N. Y.
 Deeble, Jr., William R. D. C., 1914. C. A., Ft. Sherman, Canal Zone.
 Echols, Marion P. Va., 1919. F. A., Camp Bragg, N. C.
 Epes, William J. Va., 1919. F. A., Camp Grant, Ill.
 Foy, Levie W. Ala., 1918. Inf., Camp Grant, Ill.
 Gaillard, Fred. E. Tex., 1916. Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
 Geiger, Henry J. Va., 1902. Chaplain, Camp Grant, Ill.
 Goodyear, George A. Va., 1915. Cav., Gen. Staff Coll., Wash., D. C.
 Gray, Henry P. Va., 1918. Inf., Camp Stephen J. Little, Ariz.
 Hepner, John F. Va., 1915. F. A., Camp Funston, Kan.
 Hill, Luther L. Ala., 1916. Cav., Des Moines, Ia.
 Holt, Jr., Henry W. Va., 1917. F. A., Am. Forces, Germany
 Hughes, John B. Va., 1917. Eng., Camp A. A. Humphreys, Va.

Hurt, Shirley R.....	Va., 1914.	F. A., Camp Jackson, S. C.
Jenkins, Elmer M.....	Va., 1919.	Inf., Manila, P. I.
Jones, Catesby ap C.....	Va., 1913.	Gen. Staff Coll. Mess, Wash., D. C.
Jones, Charles P.....	Ala., 1919.	F. A., Ft. Bliss, Tex.
Kibler, A. Franklin.....	Va., 1912.	(F. A.) Sig. Corps, Camp Alfred Vail, N. J.
Lee, Richard.....	Va., 1918.	Eng., Camp A. A. Humphreys, Va.
Loth, Moritz A. R.....	Va., 1916.	(Inf.) Q. M. Corps, Hdqrs., Fourth Corps Area, Ft. McPherson, Ga.
Lunt, Samuel M.....	Va., 1915.	A. S., Post Field, Ft. Sill, Okla.
Martin, Clarence A.....	Va., 1917.	Inf., Camp Funston, Kan.
Martin, Marlin C.....	Ark., 1912.	Inf., R. O. T. C., Los Angeles H. Schools, Los Angeles, Calif.
Maury, Lewis A.....	Va., 1913.	Cav., Camp Travis, Tex.
Minnigerode, Karl.....	Va., 1908.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Moore, Roy C.....	S. C., 1916.	F. A., Am. Forces, Germany.
Morris, William S.....	Md., 1916.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Morrison, Henry T.....	Va., 1920.	(C. A.) A. S., March Field, Calif.
Munday, Benton F.....	Mo., 1915.	Cav., Am. Forces, Germany.
McKee, John L.....	Va., 1915.	Inf., Camp Lewis, Wash.
Page, Edwin R.....	Va., 1904.	A. S., Office, Chief of Air Service, Wash., D. C.
Ranson, Henry H.....	Va., 1914.	Inf., Hachita, N. Mex.
Robinson, Warren S.....	Va., 1911.	F. A., Camp Stotsenburg, P. I.
Rodman, John W.....	Ky., 1912.	Inf., Ft. Clayton, Canal Zone.
Ruffner, David L.....	Va., 1917.	F. A., Camp Knox, Ky.
Scudder, Irvine C.....	Miss., 1918.	Inf., Camp Funston, Kan.
Snidow, Robert C.....	Va., 1910.	C. A., Am. Forces, Germany.
Stark, John V.....	Mo., 1910.	Inf., Camp Grant, Ill.
Taber, William A.....	Ala., 1916.	Inf., R. O. T. C., Emory Univ. Acad., Oxford, Ga.
Taylor, David A.....	O., 1919.	Cav., Ft. Myer, Va.
Taylor, James.....	N. J., 1918.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Tinsley, George C.....	Va., 1917.	A. S. care Chief of Air Service, Wash., D. C.
Wilson, Leroy C.....	Md., 1912.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Wiltshire, George D.....	Md., 1915.	Cav., Ft. Riley, Kan.
Wysor, Jr., Robert E.....	Va., 1915.	Inf., Camp Gordon, Ga.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS.

Downing, Leslie B.....	Va., 1919.	F. A., Camp Knox, Ky.
Gillet, Norman D.....	Va., 1919.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Healy, John H.....	Va., 1916.	Cav., Ft. Huachuca, Ariz.
Keerans, Jr., Charles L.....	N. C., 1920.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Ladd, Arthur K.....	Tex., 1909.	A. S., Hdqrs., Eighth Corps Area, Marfa, Tex.
Lowry, Loper B.....	Fla., 1920.	C. A., Ft. Monroe, Va.
Roane, Thomas W.....	Va., 1919.	Inf., Camp Benning, Ga.
Thornton, Arthur L.....	Va., 1917.	A. S., Post Field, Ft. Sill, Okla.
Wylie, Robert H.....	W. Va., 1920.	Inf., Camp Grant, Ill.

EMERGENCY OFFICERS, UNITED STATES ARMY.

*Chambliss, Hardee.....	Ala., 1894.	Lt. Col. Ord., U. S. Nitrate Plant No. 1, Sheffield, Ala.
-------------------------	-------------	--------------------------------------------------------------

*Colonel Chambliss was disqualified for permanent commission in the Regular Army by reason of his far-sightedness and, accordingly, was discharged from his "Emergency" position in the Service November 29, 1920. He was immediately appointed permanent Plant Manager of U. S. Nitrate Plant No. 1, Sheffield, Alabama, with practically the same duties, pay, etc., as when he was Lieutenant Colonel and Commanding Officer of the Plant. His Civil Service designation is that of Chemical Engineer, for which he passed the Commission's examination with the grade of 94.1%. Could any act of the Government better attest its high appreciation of the conspicuously able manner in which this distinguished Officer and Scientist organized and administered this great Plant during the War than by this appointment?

- Fray, John M. Va., 1908. Capt., F. A., R. O. T. C., Culver Mil. Acad., Culver, Ind.
- Garnett, Joseph H. Tex., 1910. 2d Lt. A. S., Walter Reed Gen. Hosp., Takoma, D. C. (Undergoing Physical Reconstruction.)
- Loop, Chester H. Tenn., 1905. 2d Lt., C. A., Ft. Monroe, Va.
- Pickett, III, George E. Va., 1916. 2d Lt. Q. M. Corps, Walter Reed Gen. Hosp., Takoma, D. C. (Undergoing Physical Reconstruction.)

RETIRED OFFICERS.

(Listed Alphabetically.)

- Bull, Raymond C. Major, Med. Corps. Surgeon and Professor, V. M. I., Lexington, Va.
- Chambliss, Nathaniel R. Ala., 1895. 1st Lieutenant. Sanatorium, White-stone, L. I., N. Y.
- Derbyshire, George A. Va., 1899. 2d Lieutenant. Col. Va. N. G. and Executive, Officer, V. M. I., Lexington, Va.
- Gayle, Jr., Lester T. Va., 1912. Captain. Duty, Oklahoma Agr'l Coll., Stillwater, Okla.
- Lee, George M. Va., 1896. Lt. Colonel, care Military Attaché, American Embassy, Paris, France.
- Lohmeyer, Jr., William. W. Va., 1916. Captain. Care William Lohmeyer, Insurance, Charleston, W. Va.
- Merritt, James A. Md., 1915. Captain. 963 11th St., Boulder, Colo.
- Mills, Morrel M. Va., 1897. Captain. Care The Adjt. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.
- Nichols, Maury. D. C., 1880. Colonel. Cambridge Crescent, Norfolk, Va.
- Owen, William O. Va., 1876. 2719 Ontario Road, N. W., Wash., D. C.
- Peyton, James W. Va., 1906. Major. Livingston Apts., 18 Vincente Terrace, Santa Monica, Calif.
- Schwabe, Harry A. W. Va., 1904. Captain. 18 Grammercy Park, New York.
- Taylor, Blair D. Va., "New Market" Corps. Colonel. 755 Piedmont Ave., Atlanta, Ga.
- Townes, Jr., John E. Va., 1907. Major. 208 S. Sycamore St., Petersburg, Va.
- Walker, Freeman V. S. C., 1880. Captain. Bluffton, S. C.
- Wilson, J. Pendleton. W. Va., 1911. Captain. Duty, Salt Lake City H. Schools, 410 Cliff Bldg., Salt Lake City, Utah.
- Wise, Hugh D. Va., 1891. Colonel. Watertown, N. Y.

[Colonel Taylor was retired April 30, 1911, at his own request, after 30 years' service. He had gallantly served in two Wars, having been a member of the historic "New Market" Corps of the V. M. I. and Surgeon, U. S. A., in the Spanish-American War. The others named were retired for disability incurred in the Service.]

The list embraces two hundred and twenty-six Commissioned Officers. This is a very great reduction from the Institute's Army Commissioned War strength, though it is not as great, proportionately, as the reduction to a Peace basis of the whole Army's Commissioned Personnel. The large number of Volunteers (in all branches of the Service, but particularly in the Army) who so promptly responded in the solemn emergency have, for the most part, resumed their pre-war pursuits. But when their Country shall again need their services, it is very certain they will be as freely and as gladly given, as before.

UNITED STATES NAVY.

The V. M. I.'s Commissioned strength in the Navy has been considerably reduced from that of the War period.

The following-named Alumni are now in the Service (per Navy Directory of December 1, 1920):

CAPTAINS.

- Gatewood, James D. Va., 1876. Med. Corps. Comd'g Naval Hospital, Gulfport, Miss.
 DeValin, Charles M. S. C., 1888. Med. Corps. Comd'g Naval Hospital, New Orleans, La.
 Procter, Andre M. Ky., 1891. (Line.) 3d Naval Dist. (Board of Investigation; also Member, G. C. M.)

COMMANDERS.

- Hyatt, Claudius R. Va., 1906. Naval Acad., Annapolis, Md. (Asst. to Officer in charge, Post-Grad. Course.)
 Staton, Adolphus N. C., 1900. U. S. S. Tennessee (Exec.)

LIEUTENANT COMMANDERS.

- Belt, Haller Tex., 1906. Bausch & Lomb Optical Co., Rochester, N. Y. (Inspector, Ord.)
 Byrd, Jr., Richard E. Va., 1908. Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. (Naval Operations, Aviation—Planning Division. Retired, but on active list.)
 Harrill, William K. Tenn., 1912. U. S. S. Nevada.
 Henderson, Samuel L. Ark., 1902. Panama, Canal Zone.
 Hull, Carl T. N. Y., 1910. Comd'g U. S. S. R-25 and U. S. S. O-15.
 James, Jules Va., 1906. Aide and Flag Lt., Staff, Comd'r., Battle Force, Atlantic Fleet.
 King, Ogden D. N. C., 1909. Med. Corps. Instructor, Naval Med. Sch., Washington, D. C.
 Parsons, Henry E. Va., 1905. U. S. S. South Carolina (Eng.).
 Peyton, Thomas G. Va., 1910. Comd'g U. S. S. McCook.
 Read, Jr., Oliver M. S. C., 1909. Navy Dept., Bureau Eng., Wash., D. C.
 Yeatman, Philip W. Va., 1912. U. S. S. Bell.

LIEUTENANTS.

- Campman, John H. Tex., 1914. Home, awaiting Orders.
 Hartt, William H. Va., 1916. U. S. S. Harding.
 Mason, Harry M. Va., 1917. (S. C.) U. S. S. Columbia.
 Price, George D. W. Va., 1913. U. S. S. Mayflower.
 Rembert, Arthur S. C., 1915. (S. C.) U. S. S. Boggs.
 Rembert, Gaillard S. C., 1911. Fleet Supply Base, South Brooklyn, N. Y.
 Snead, George M. Va., 1916. (S. C.) Asiatic Station.
 Tobin, Robert G. Va., 1915. Communicating Officer, Dest. Div. 10 (U. S. S. Schley.)

LIEUTENANT (J. G.).

- Barrett, Russell S. Va., 1917. U. S. S. S-17.

ENSIGN.

- Cruzen, Richard H. Mo., 1918. U. S. S. Claxton (Chief Eng.).

RETIRED (INACTIVE LIST).

- Lt. Comd'r Gilbert P. Chase.... Va., 1894. Boonton, N. J.
 Lt. Cond'r John Q. Lovell..... Miss., 1879. Care Baltimore Trust Co., Baltimore, Md.
 Lt. Comd'r John J. McCracken . Va., 1899. Magnolia & Carroll Sts., Larchmont, Norfolk, Va.
 Lt. Cond'r Horace B. Worden... Mont., 1904. 328 E. Pine St., Missoula, Mont.

UNITED STATES MARINE CORPS.

A number of Officers have left the Service—by Retirement for Disability incurred in the Service, and by Resignation.

The following continue in the Service, according to the latest official Directory (December 1, 1920):

MAJORS.

- Lee, Sydney S..... Va., 1903. Div. Officer, U. S. S. Wyoming, Pacific Fleet.
 Upshur, William P..... Va., 1902. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.

CAPTAINS.

- Bain, James M..... Va., 1915. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.
 Brewster, Joseph E..... N. Y., 1916. 1st Prov. Brig. (Gendarmerie), Haiti.
 Brown, Campbell H..... Tenn., 1917. U. S. S. Pennsylvania.
 Burks, Jesse J..... Va., 1916. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.
 Clement, William T..... Va., 1914. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.
 Cumming, Samuel C..... Va., 1917. Temp. Serv., France (Map Detachment). [Later—Returned to U. S.]
 Davis, James E..... Va., 1915. Naval Air Sta., Pensacola, Fla.
 Denham, James L..... D. C., 1910. Recruiting Sta., St. Louis, Mo.
 Galt, Alexander..... Md., 1914. 2d Reg., 1st Prov. Brig., Port au Prince, Haiti.
 Geyer, Jr., Peter C..... Canal Zone, 1916. Marine B'ks., Parris Island, S. C.
 Goodman, Benjamin A..... Va., 1917. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.
 Griffin, Raphael..... Va., 1915. 4th Reg., 2d Brig., Santo Domingo, D. R.
 Hamner, George C..... D. C., 1910. Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va.
 Howard, Samuel L..... D. C., 1912. Marine Recruiting Sta., Richm'd, Va.
 Kingman, Matthew H..... Ia., 1912. Marine Rec'tg Sta., New Orleans, La.
 Leech, Lloyd L..... Va., 1913. Naval Ammu. Depot, Hingham, Mass.
 Lloyd, Egbert T..... D. C., 1912. Naval Ammu. Depot, Dover, N. J.
 Lockhart, George B..... Va., 1917. Marine B'ks, Parris Island, S. C.
 McLean, James D..... Va., 1915. Naval Torp. Sta., Newport, R. I.
 Millner, Bruce J..... Va., 1916. U. S. S. Florida.
 Nelms, James A..... Va., 1917. Am. Legation, Peking, China.
 Old, Jr., Nimmo..... Va., 1916. Am. Legation, Managua, Nicaragua.
 Pendleton, Robert S..... Va., 1917. Marine B'ks, Parris Island, S. C.
 Shepherd, Jr., Lemuel C..... Va., 1917. Temp. Serv., France (Map Detachment). [Later—Returned to U. S.]
 Spotts, George W..... Va., 1914. 4th Reg., 2d Brig., Santo Domingo, D. R.
 Ward, Joseph G..... Va., 1917. Marine B'ks, Navy Yard, Norfolk, Va.

SECOND LIEUTENANT.

Patton, Jr., John M. Va., 1914. U. S. S. Utah.

RETIRED (INACTIVE LIST).

Captain J. Addison Hagan, Va., 1916. 409 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.
 Captain Jack S. Hart, Tex., 1917. 118 Columbia St., Weatherford, Tex.
 Captain Frederick C. McConnell, Ala., 1902. 7 Rue de Tilsitt, Paris, France,
 Care J. A. Logan.
 Captain Charles P. Nash, W. Va., 1917. South Boston, Va.
 Captain Thomas S. Whiting, Va., 1917. V. M. I., Lexington, Va. (Asst. Prof.)
 Second Lieutenant Hugh M. Howard, D. C., 1902. Firemen's Ins. Co., 7th St.
 and La. Ave., N. W., Wash., D. C.

V. M. I. Men in the Marine Corps had their share of Casualties. Nine (9) were killed, or died, in the Service, during the War, as follows:

Captain Jesse H. Fugate, Jr., 1916, from Reed Island, Va. Died of Disease.
 Captain Gustav Karow, 1916, from Savannah, Ga. Killed by fall of his plane.
 First Lieutenant John M. McClellan, 1916, from Richmond, Va. Killed in action.
 Second Lieutenant Richard W. Murphy, 1916, from Greensboro, Ala. Killed in action.
 Second Lieutenant Vernon L. Somers, 1915, from Bloxom, Va. Killed in action.
 Second Lieutenant Melville E. Sullivan, 1917, from Richmond, Va. Killed by fall of his plane.
 Corporal James L. Corey, 1917, from Argos, Ind. Killed in action.
 Private Archibald W. Benners, 1919, from Ambler, Pa. Killed in action.
 Private Powhatan R. Dance, 1920, from Richmond, Va. Killed in action.

And there were sixteen (16) officers wounded in action, as follows:

Major Matthew H. Kingman, 1913, from Des Moines, Ia. (Severely.)
 Captain Samuel C. Cumming, 1917, from Hampton, Va. (Seriously.)
 Captain Frederick W. Clarke, Jr., 1917, from Savannah, Ga. (Twice, severely.)
 Captain Charles A. Etheridge, 1915, from Norfolk, Va. (Severely.)
 Captain Benjamin A. Goodman, 1917, from Norfolk, Va. (Slightly.)
 Captain J. Addison Hagan, 1916, from Richmond, Va. (Seriously.)
 Captain Jack S. Hart, 1917, from Weatherford, Tex. (Three times, twice severely)
 Captain George B. Lockhart, 1917, from Honaker, Va.
 Captain Horatio P. Mason, Jr., 1917, from Hampton, Va.
 Captain Morgan R. Mills, Jr., 1917, from Richmond, Va. (Severely.)
 Captain George G. Munce, 1914, from Richmond, Va. (Severely.)
 Captain Charles P. Nash, 1917, from Alderson, W. Va. (Lost an arm.)
 Captain Allan C. Perkinson, 1914, from Petersburg, Va. (Severely.)
 Captain Lemuel C. Shepherd, Jr., 1917, from Norfolk, Va. (Three times, severely.)
 Captain Thomas S. Whiting, 1917, from Hampton, Va. (Five or more serious wounds and many smaller ones—in same action.)
 Second Lieutenant Vernon L. Somers, 1915, from Bloxom, Va. (Severely. Subsequently killed in action.)

SUMMARY.

V. M. I. Alumni, Officers in the Military and Naval Establishments of the United States, December, 1920:

ARMY.	226
NAVY.	30
MARINE CORPS.	35
GRAND TOTAL.	291

ADDITIONAL DATA FOR THE SERVICE ROSTER.

[The following important facts have come to light since the foregoing was put in type and are given in this Appendix as a part of this Record, and belonging to the divisions indicated:]

COMMISSIONED PERSONNEL.

UNITED STATES ARMY.

- Major Charles W. Kollock, Class 1877. From South Carolina Commissioned Lieutenant Colonel, Medical Reserve, U. S. A., after the Armistice. (See pages 20 and 160.)
- Second Lieutenant Wadsworth W. Rogers, Class 1919. From Michigan. Served in 48th (Regular) Infantry, U. S. A., from November, 1917, to September, 1919. (See page 47.)
- Second Lieutenant Charles E. Ford, Jr., Class 1917. From Virginia. Commissioned 2d Lieutenant, F. A., R. C., U. S. A., at Camp Taylor, Ky., in 1918.
- Second Lieutenant Frederic R. Scott, Class 1919. From Virginia. Entered O. T. School, Camp Lee, Va., October 12, 1918. Assigned to 30th Company, Infantry. Honourably discharged, December 5, 1918. Commissioned 2d Lieutenant, O. R. C., U. S. A., October 31, 1919.
- Second Lieutenant Raymond Alvis, Class 1920. From Virginia. Trained for two months in Heavy Artillery at Fort Monroe, Va., previously to Armistice, and afterwards commissioned 2d Lieutenant, Engineers, Reserve Corps, U. S. A. (See page 59.)
- Second Lieutenant Max R. Recker, Class 1921. From Indiana. Enlisted F. A., Training School at Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., October, 1918. Commissioned 2d Lieutenant, F. A., R. C., U. S. A. (See page 58.)

U. S. MARINE CORPS.

- 2d Lieutenant Frank M. Page, N. C., 1923. Enlisted as a private. Promoted to 2d Lt. Served one year at Parris Island, S. C., and Utica, N. Y.

ENLISTED PERSONNEL.

UNITED STATES ARMY.

- Private Henry D. Draper, Calif., 1921. Enlisted in 144th (2d Calif.) F. A. Served six months at Camp Kearny, Calif., in 1918.
- Private Fairfax I. Gregory, Ill., 1924. 63d Inf. Served nine months at Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga., in 1918.

UNITED STATES NAVY.

- 1st Class Radio Electrician Eugene T. Carlton, Va., 1924. Served two years on U. S. S. Mississippi; at Harvard Radio School; on Gunboat at Compass School at Pelham Bay, N. Y.; at Compass Station, Mantoloking, N. J., and in Cuba.
- Midshipman James M. Mitchell, Ala., 1923. At U. S. Naval Academy from June, 1918, to June, 1920.

U. S. MARINE CORPS.

- Trumpeter Charles A. Burress, Va., 1922. Enlisted Aug. 7, 1918, and served until Feb. 25, 1920, at Mare Island, Calif.; in Honolulu, Hawaii; in Philippine Islands; at Vladivostok, Siberia; at Nagasaki, Japan, and at Guam. (One of four brothers who gallantly served in the War.)

STUDENTS' ARMY TRAINING CORPS.

- Private Russell G. Duff, Mich., 1921. In V. M. I. Marine Section three months, in 1918.
- Private William C. Preston, Jr., Tex., 1923. At Texas Christian University six months, in 1918.
- Private James G. Reid, Va., 1923. At Richmond College, three months, in 1918.
- Private Charles E. Townsend, N. J., 1922. At Dartmouth College (Lewis Machine Gun Co.) three months, in 1918.
- Private William K. Ford, Va., 1920. At W. & L. University, in 1918.

DECORATIONS.

Major ROBERT S. SPILMAN, Va., 1893. Medical Corps, 59th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.
Awarded four (4) bronze stars and one silver star, per G. O. 75, G. H. Q., A. E. F. (See below.)

CITATIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS.

Major ROBERT S. SPILMAN, Va., 1893. Medical Corps, 59th Infantry, 4th Division, A. E. F.

Cited several times in Brigade and Division Orders, and recommended for promotion and for the D. S. C. (See below.)

The War Department advises that Private POWHATAN R. DANCE, Automatic Rifle Squad, 5th Reg., Second Division, U. S. Marine Corps, was promoted on the Field, just before he made the Supreme Sacrifice. He was killed while advancing from shell hole to shell hole (having received two machine-gun wounds), November 1, 1918. He was one of 300 volunteers called for to attack a machine-gun nest. (See page 339.)

Sergeant JOSEPH R. CUSHMAN. It is gratifying to be able to announce, at the very last moment, that a letter has come from the mother of this hero, giving the following Citation which he received:

"Sergeant Joseph R. Cushman, Company "K," 107th Infantry. For courage and determination in battle. On September 29, 1918, in the attack on the Hindenburg Line, this soldier displayed unusual bravery in leading his squad against heavy machine-gun fire, and was killed while advancing." (See page 302.)

[A friend of Cushman's related this incident: A Major inspecting spoke very highly of C.'s squad, and asked him—"Corporal, where did you get your training before you came into the 7th?" He replied—"At the V. M. I., Sir." The Major then said—"Oh, I am a regular myself."]

CASUALTIES.

THOMAS TODD, Md., 1901, B. E. F.

Since this work was printed, word has come from his brother, J. Talbott Todd, Commonwealth Bank Building, Baltimore, Md., that he made the "Supreme Sacrifice" while serving with the British Army during the last year of the War. Nothing further is known, except he enlisted in the B. E. F. early in the War. His brother has been asked for the full particulars of his service and death, but no response has yet come. (See page 68.)

Major ROBERT S. SPILMAN, Va., 1893. Medical Corps. 59th (Regular) Infantry, 4th Division.

Gassed in action on the Vesle River and in the Meuse-Argonne drive. (See below.)

Captain BEVERLEY H. TUCKER, Calif., 1902. M. G. Company, 137th Infantry, 35th Division.

Seriously gassed in battle of the Marne and evacuated to Hospital, where he underwent three operations. (See below.)

SOME ALUMNI IN CIVIL SERVICE DURING THE WORLD WAR.

- Charles B. Coffeen, Ill., 1894. Associated with his Classmate, Lt. Col. J. M. S. Waring, Ord. Dept., commanding U. S. Nitrate Plant No. 2, at Nitro, W. Va., and did fine work in his civil capacity.
- Leonard K. Nicholson, La., 1901. President and Joint Owner of New Orleans "Times-Picayune Publishing Company," who threw the weight of his paper—the largest Daily Newspaper in the South—in the scale for victory over the Huns. (His brother, Yorke P. Nicholson, associated with him in the ownership of this great newspaper—bequeathed them by their Mother, its former owner and publisher—is also an old "V. M. I. boy.")
- Paul J. Thomson, W. Va., 1904. Associated with his older brother in the ownership and management of "The New Orleans Item" worked faithfully for the Cause throughout the War. Son of a gallant member of the immortal "New Market" Corps of the V. M. I., he has ever been faithful to the traditions of his race.
- James L. Ewing, La., 1912. Associated with his father in the ownership and management of "The New Orleans States," and with three V. M. I. brothers in the Military Service, he rendered yeoman service in the War for Righteousness and the Freedom of the World.
- David T. Williams, Va., 1899. Rendered efficient service as a member of the Exemption Board and of the Legal Advisory Board of his county and town during the War.
- Ross A. Cauthorne, Va., 1905. President of the R. A. Cauthorne Paper Co., Inc. He did a patriot's part in the War and a generous and loyal son's part in helping to give to the World this glorious record of his Alma Mater and her Sons.

 REVISED RECORDS.

SOME OF THE SPECIALLY DISTINGUISHED ALUMNI IN THE WORLD WAR

Brigadier General RICHARD C. MARSHALL, JR. (See page 115.) Member, American Society of Civil Engineers, American Society of Mechanical Engineers, and American Institute of Electrical Engineers.

Born, March 13, 1879, at Portsmouth, Va. Honour Graduate, Virginia Military Institute, 1898; served as Captain of Volunteers, Spanish-American War 1898-1899; Summer Law University of Virginia, 1899; from September, 1899, until February, 1902, Assistant Professor of Mathematics and Commandant of Cadets, Virginia Military Institute; commissioned Second Lieutenant Artillery Corps, Regular Army, February 3, 1902; Honour Graduate, Artillery School, Fort Monroe, Va., 1904; commissioned First Lieutenant, January 21, 1904; Instructor, Dept. Power and Electricity, Artillery School, Fort Monroe, Va., 1905-1907; Captain, Coast Artillery Corps, January 20, 1908; Detailed Captain, Quartermaster Corps, June, 1908 to June, 1912, also January 7, 1915; and Major, Coast Artillery Corps, August 5, 1917. On February 12, 1918, assigned as Officer in Charge of Cantonment Division, which was later reorganized and known as the "Construction Division of the Army." Commissioned Lieutenant Colonel, Quartermaster Corps, February 13, 1918; Colonel, March 20, 1918, and Brigadier General, June 26, 1918. As Chief of the Construction Division of the Army responsible for all building construction by the War Department in the United States and insular possessions, involving an expenditure of more than \$800,000,000. With this fund, he organized and had built

more than 500 projects, on which there were employed over 200,000 motors at one time, and some of which projects cost as much as \$30,000,000. The projects included camps, cantonments, barracks, army supply bases, port terminals, storage depots, warehouses, wharves, docks, roads, hospitals, aviation fields, hangars, proving grounds, embarkation camps, engineers' camps, special camps, gunnery schools, balloon schools, emergency housing, lighters, power plants, factories and shops, munition plants, and special new plants for the production of nitrates, phosphorus, T. N. T., and other acids, gas and explosives. For the handling of such a vast construction program an organization of some 1,500 officers and several thousand civilian experts was built up; practically the entire building industry in the United States was mobilized to carry on the work, not only from Washington, D. C., but at each of the project sites. In recognition of services rendered, awarded Distinguished Service Medal, the citation reading: "For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous service in the Construction Division of the Army. His zeal, judgment and exceptional administrative ability have enabled serious difficulties to be overcome and the construction necessary for a great army to be provided."

On June 30, 1920, resigned from the Army and accepted position as General Manager of The Associated General Contractors of America, with offices at 1037 Munsey Building, Washington, D. C.

He was later nominated by the President to be a Brigadier General, R. C., U. S. A. It is confidently believed the nomination will be confirmed by the Senate.

Colonel BALLARD LYERLY, Class 1906. From Tennessee. 78th Field Artillery, A. E. F.

He carried this regiment to France, commanded it with great gallantry, throughout the War, and brought it back to the United States.

[It is a great disappointment that a complete report of the services of this conspicuously able and distinguished Officer has not yet been secured. See page 133.]

Lieutenant Colonel ALLEN KIMBERLY, Class 1896. From Virginia. Aide-de-Camp to Division Commander, and, later, Commanding Division Ammunition Train, A. E. F.

He was on duty in the Philippines and China from 1915 to 1917. When War came he was Major of Philippine Scouts, having before that been aide-de-camp to the Commanding General.

He saw no prospect of being transferred to the Army in France from his far-off Island post; so he applied for leave of absence to visit the United States, believing that if he was near the seat of Government he might have a chance to see active service during the War. His application was approved, and he came home. He was successful in having a Division Commander going overseas select him as aide-de-camp, and, so, for two months, in the latter part of 1917, and early the next year, he did a tour of duty on the French, British and American fronts.

In March, 1918, he returned to the United States, and in April he was assigned to command a Division Ammunition Train. In July, he was ordered overseas with his unit, and was on duty at different points in France until April, 1919, when he was ordered to accompany the American Embassy to Rome. While on this service he was taken ill, and underwent an operation in Rome; and, as he thought his convalescence was not as rapid as it should be, he applied for leave to go home.

He spent several months on sick leave on the Italian Lakes, and his recuperation there was complete; so, that when he reached Paris he was ready for duty again.

He was then assigned to the Headquarters of the American Forces in France, in charge of a service there.

In February, 1920, he returned to America and was on duty in Washington for three months. In May, 1920, he was transferred to Headquarters, Second Coast Artillery District, at Fort Totten, N. Y., where he has been serving since last July, as the Coast Artillery District Adjutant, with the rank of Major, C. A. C., U. S. A. (See pages 17 and 151.)

Major ROBERT S. SPILMAN, Class 1893. From Virginia. Medical Corps, 59th U. S. Infantry, 8th Brigade, 4th Division, A. E. F.

[This record was received too late for insertion in its proper place. See page 182.]

Called to active service May 3, 1917. Assigned to 4th Division, U. S. Regulars. Regimental Surgeon, 59th U. S. Infantry. At Gettysburg, Pa., and Camp Greene, N. C., organizing and training. Sailed from New York May 3, 1918. Arrived Liverpool May 16; by train to Dover. Arrived Calais, France, May 17th. With British, May 20th, Northern France. June 9th his outfit ordered to Marne to help check drive to Paris. Then with French troops at La Ferte Sous Jouarre.

In following battles: Second battle of the Marne, Chateau Thierry, Haute Oisnes, Courchamps, St. Gongociept, Hervilliers, Vesle River, Vesle Savoye, St. Martins, Fismes, Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne.

Gassed on the Vesle River and in Meuse-Argonne drive.

Recommended for promotion and for the D. S. C.

Cited several times in Brigade and Division Orders for good work.

G. O. 75, G. H. Q., A. E. F., gave him four (4) bronze stars and one silver star.

He was in the front line, and under fire, for four months, lacking three days.

Discharged from the Service, November 17, 1919.

Major CHARLES A. LYERLY, Jr., Class 1907. From Tennessee. Engineers, U. S. A.

He was commissioned Captain, Engineers, U. S. A., early in 1917. Promoted, later, to Major. His service during the War was so distinguished he was selected, under the Reorganization Act, for appointment to the Regular Army, his commission, as Captain of Cavalry, U. S. A., being received in July, 1920, which was declined.

Major Lyerly is a brother of Colonel Lyerly above.

[It is regretted in this Officer's case also that no detailed report of his service has ever come to hand. See page 183.]

Major WILLSON H. CRALLÉ, Class 1891. From Virginia.

Commissioned Major, Heavy Artillery, U. S. A., July, 1918.

This Graduate, prominent in the business world and long past the age for compulsory service, was so anxious to serve in the field, that he submitted to a surgical operation, passed the mental and physical examinations, and was given the high commission of Major in the Heavy Artillery. This case, it is believed, had few parallels in the volunteer service.

His father, also an Alumnus of the V. M. I., served gallantly as a youth in the Confederate War; and a brother, a Graduate of the United States Military Academy, served with conspicuous distinction as a Field Officer in the World War.

It is profoundly regretted that the name of this beloved Comrade and distinguished Officer was omitted from the list of Majors, on page 18 of this Record, and that a full report of his service has not yet been obtained.

LATER.

[The following letter from Major Crallé, received since the above was written, although a personal one and never intended to be given this publicity, is an historical document of such great value that the Historiographer of the V. M. I. feels that it is due—alike to Major Crallé, to the splendid men who composed his four Companies of Heavy Artillery, and to the State of Virginia, that it be inserted here, and given the widest publicity, and he hopes he will be forgiven for the liberty thus taken, in the interest of the truth of history.]

Major Crallé said:

"My War record is very short, due to the fact that when the War broke out I served with the Lumber Commission for Emergency, with the exalted salary of 'a dollar per year.'

"The Secretary of War asked Governor Stuart to raise four Companies of Artillery, which he did raise, just at the close of his administration; and when Governor Davis came into office he found these four Companies mustered into service. But the Chief of Staff, U. S. A., said he would never let them be Federal Soldiers. So, Governor Davis asked me to help him get the President to recognize them as Federal troops. I agreed to do this, and I volunteered, myself, at once, as a private. I got the Federal Government to give the Companies recognition. But this act involved the appointment of a Major. I was told to stand an examination (and I can tell you that Colonel Lyell, in his best V. M. I. days, never put up a harder one.) By hard study I passed, and was recommended for Colonel of a regiment of Artillery—to teach at Fort Monroe. As soon as I found this out, I personally visited the Secretary of War, and stopped the recommendation—by telling him I would rather be a private in France than Chief of Staff in America. So my appointment as 'Major of Artillery' was made. I was stationed for a short while at Governor's Island, N. Y., and was then sent to Fort Monroe for intensive training, and it was there, when we had just received orders to embark at Newport News for France (being a part of the 35th Regiment of Heavy Artillery, U. S. A.) that the news of the Armistice came to us.

"I knew then that the end was in sight. I told the Secretary of War that every man under me was a Volunteer, and that most of them were business men, and asked him to issue orders for the demobilization of the battalion, if he had no further use for it. We were then transferred to Camp Meade, Md., and there demobilized in December, 1918.

"I want to say this about these four Companies—that they were Volunteers who suffered because the Chief of Staff wanted to keep them as Home Guards; but the President, on November 7th, recognized them as *Federal troops*; and, on November 8th, when orders came to proceed to France, they cheered lustily—to the last man.

"When we moved into Camp Meade I was told by Ex-Secretary of War Stimson (who was then a Colonel in the National Army) that this body of troops that I had the honour to command was the *best* that had ever been to Camp Meade. I said: 'Colonel, let me tell you—every Captain is an Alumnus of the V. M. I., and some of the other Officers, and many of the enlisted personnel, are also V. M. I. Men.' 'Ah, that,' said the Colonel, 'explains their condition.'

"I have written you much more than I expected; but I feel that the facts as to these four Companies should be told. You can imagine the amount of pressure that had to be brought to have the Secretary of War override the Examining Board's recommendation for my appointment as Colonel (to teach Mathematics), and also the Herculean task of overriding the Chief of Staff's desire, and threat, never to allow these troops to be a part of the Federal Army, except as Home Guards, or Coast Artillery, in the United States.'

"But the Secretary of War saw the justice of the matter; and, in company with him and Senator Martin, I placed the matter before the President, and was finally rewarded; and the four Companies became a part of the 35th Regiment of Heavy Artillery, U. S. A."

These Companies were—

"A," commanded by Peyton T. Jamison, V. M. I., Class 1900.

"B," commanded by Henry C. Franklin, V. M. I., Class 1918.

"C," commanded by Samuel K. Funkhouser, V. M. I., Class 1904, and

"D," commanded by John V. Thompson, V. M. I., Class 1910.

These were all highly trained and accomplished Officers; and they were aided by lieutenants who had been carefully selected.

The enlisted men were of unusual intelligence, character, zeal and patriotism. The Companies were organized quickly, the latter part of 1917. The Adjutant General of Virginia declared that one of them (Thompson's) had required less time to be mustered in the State's service than any Military organization of which his Department had a record. The men were all eager to be received into the Federal Army as National troops, and to see service at the front. And, yet, for weary months they were kept in this country as "Home Guards." Though disappointed, and chafing under what they believed was unfair treatment by the National Government, they yet performed all their duties faithfully and cheerfully. (What was said of one of these Companies—Franklin's—by the leading newspaper of the town of Chester, Pa., when it left the great shipbuilding plant in that town, for Camp Meade to be demobilized—"a splendid body of men—the last one of them," could truthfully have been said of all) But, at last, justice triumphed—when they got their battalion commander in the person of Major Willson H. Crallé, an Officer of rare soldierly ability and decision of character.

A peculiar interest to V. M. I. Men attaches to these Companies, because—

Each was commanded by a V. M. I. Man

Their battalion was commanded by a V. M. I. Man.

Their regiment was commanded by a V. M. I. Man.

And the Senior Major of the regiment was a V. M. I. Man.

Colonel Ayres and Major Beirne, with a portion of the regiment, saw active service on the "fighting line," but the coming of the Armistice prevented the last battalion from participation at the front.

Captain WILLIAM LOHMEYER, JR. (See page 199.) Oct. 16, 1917, commissioned Second Lieutenant, Corps of Engineers, U. S. A.; Nov. 10, 1917-Jan. 4, 1918, Student, Engineer Officers' Training School, Fort Leavenworth, Kan.; Jan. 8-March 20, 1918, Second Lieutenant, Co. "B," Fourth Engineer Regiment, Fourth Division, Camp Greene, N. C.; Mar. 21-Apr. 22, 1918, First Lieutenant, Co. "B," Fourth Engineers, Camp Greene; Apr. 24-Apr. 29, 1918, Camp Merritt, N. J.; Apr. 30, 1918, assigned to command Co. "B," Fourth Engineers; Apr. 30-May 12, 1918, en route, Hoboken to France; May 13-May 20, 1918, in Rest Camp, Bassens, near Bordeaux, and en route, British Training Area at Samer, near Calais; May 21-June 4, 1918, construction of Ranges, Billets, etc., for Seventh Brigade; June 5-June 14, 1918, en route, Samer to Crouttes, on the Marne; June 15-July 3, 1918, construction of portion of second line position complete with accessories; June 27, 1918, commissioned Temporary Captain, Corps of Engineers; July 4-July 17, 1918, en route to Crouy-sur Orque and construction of portion of second line near there; July 18, 1918, accompanied Infantry attacking waves for reorganization of captured terrain, at beginning of Aisne-Marne Offensive; July 19, 1918, wounded, Hill 172, near Chezy-en-Orxois; relieved, command Co. "B," Fourth Engineers, and evacuated to Hospital; July 28-Nov. 28, 1918, in Base Hospital No. 6, Bordeaux; Dec. 11-Dec. 26, 1918, in Debarkation Hospital No. 3, Fox Hills, N. Y.; Dec. 28, 1918-Aug. 31, 1919, in Base Hospital, Camp Sherman, O.; Jan. 7, 1919, Captain, Corps of Engineers; Sept. 2, 1919-May 24, 1920, in General Hospital No. 28, Fort Sheridan, Ill.;

May 24, 1920, retired from active service because of "physical disability incident thereto, caused by gun-shot wound received in action."

His wound was badly infected and persistently refused to remain healed, accounting for his long stay in the Hospital, and (together with some limitation of motion in his knee) causing his retirement. It has now been healed for over six months; so that there is a possibility of his being restored to active duty. His compulsory withdrawal from the field was a keen disappointment, as he had a splendid company in a regiment which bridged the Vesle in the Aisne-Marne Offensive and built the Aisne-Malancourt road in the Argonne, the latter considered the greatest front-line engineering achievement of the American Army.

Captain BEVERLEY H. TUCKER, Class 1902. From California. M. G. Company, 137th Infantry, 35th Division, A. E. F.

[It is most gratifying to the Historiographer of the V. M. I. to be able to give, at this last moment, the brief facts below, in regard to this worthy Officer, scion of one of Virginia's historic families, who distinguished himself on the field of battle.]

He enlisted in California early in 1917, and was commissioned a 1st Lieutenant. He was assigned to the 137th Infantry, 35th Division. He went with his unit to France and was conspicuous for bravery and efficiency, receiving on the battlefield of the Marne, in that famous drive, promotion to a captaincy. He was seriously gassed in this battle and had to be evacuated to the Hospital. Upon his release, while still unfit for active military duty, the Commander-in-Chief ordered him to the University of Sorbonne, at Paris, to take a literary course, and he was awarded a diploma upon graduating therefrom. A few days later, he had to be operated upon, on account of his gassed condition. As soon as he could leave the Hospital he received orders to join the 5th Division for transfer to the United States. But at Brest, the point of embarkation for home, he was again examined, and ordered to the Hospital there, where two more operations were performed on him. Upon his discharge from Hospital, he was placed on the Casual list and ordered home. (See page 32.)

First Lieutenant WILLIAM J. PENN, Class 1909. From North Carolina. Motor Transport Corps, A. E. F.

He enlisted in the first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., May 13, 1917, and was graduated, and commissioned a 2d Lieutenant, Q. M. Corps, August 15th

On August 29th, he was ordered to Camp Jackson, S. C. After attending the Quartermaster School there for a short while, he was transferred to the 306th Sanitary Train as Supply Officer. On December 26th, he was ordered to Camp Joseph E. Johnston, Fla., and was assigned to duty with the Advance Spare Parts Depot, Unit No. 1. In February, 1918, his Unit received sailing orders. At the time of its organization this Unit was composed of a captain and three lieutenants and fifty enlisted men. It went from Camp Johnston to Camp Merritt, N. J., where it embarked on the White Star Liner, Olympic, then doing transport duty. This ship was a fast one and had a picked crew of gunners from the British Navy to man the large guns, so that the voyage was made without mishap in six days, and without convoy.

On a beautiful day in March, 1918, land was sighted off the coast of France. An honour-escort of several submarine chasers and torpedo boats and five airplanes came out to meet the ship, laden with six thousand troops from the United States

to join the Allied Armies fighting for World freedom. These were the first boats sighted after leaving the shores of America. The troops were disembarked at Brest, and for a few days were quartered in the barracks at that port that were built by Napoleon. Then Lieutenant Penn's Unit received orders to entrain for a little town in Northern France called Langres. There, the Unit established a Spare Parts Depot, within a short distance of the front lines. In August, the subject of this brief sketch was transferred from the Q. M. Corps to the Motor Transport Corps. The Depot increased in size, as time went on; and as the line moved forward, new Depots—ever in advance—were established. On October 12th, he was promoted to First Lieutenant, M. T. C., and soon after that he was given command of the Supply Depot, then known as Advance Motor Transport Supply Depot No. 1. On November 1st, he was recommended for a Captaincy, and the recommendation went to Headquarters for approval; but the Armistice coming so soon thereafter, he never got the promotion his distinguished efficiency and fine conduct merited. In January, 1919, he was discharged and was sent to a Concentration Camp at St. Aignan, where he was put in command of Casual Company No. 1409. After two weeks there he was ordered to Brest, and from that port, he sailed for home, in a few weeks, aboard the Mt. Vernon, formerly the German Kronprincess Cecelia (named for the Kaiser's daughter). Upon arrival at Camp Merritt he was relieved of his Casual Company and given command of an outfit of men from his own section of the Country, and proceeded to Camp Lee, Va., where he received his final honourable discharge.

Second Lieutenant WILLIAM W. WATSON, Class 1918. From North Carolina. 18th M. G. Battalion, 53d (Regular) Infantry, 6th Division, A. E. F.

Enlisted in first Officers' Training Camp at Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., May 8, 1917.

Graduated, and commissioned 2d Lieutenant, August 15th, and assigned to 53d (Regular) Infantry. Served in 18th M. G. Battalion of this regiment from December 25, 1917, to August 1, 1919, when he was honourably discharged. In France with the 18th M. G. Battalion from June, 1918, to June, 1919. In action: in Gerardmer Sector, August 1-September 8, 1918; in Meuse-Argonne, November 1-11, 1918. With Army of Occupation, April-May; stationed at Cochem, Germany. (See page 48.)

Second Lieutenant THOMAS M. YANCEY, Class 1914. From Virginia. 44th Regular, U. S. Artillery, Battery "A," First Army Corps, A. E. F.

Volunteered, April, 1917.

Training at—

Fort Myer—where he received a Commission of 2d Lieutenant.

Fort Monroe Va., and Fort Moultrie, S. C.

Assigned to 61st Heavy Artillery (Regular), C. A. C.

Transferred to 53rd Ammunition Train.

Transferred to Battery "A," 44th Regular Heavy Artillery, 1st Army Corps, A. E. F.

Served in France from July 10, 1918, to February 5, 1919.

Battles, Engagements and Skirmishes:

Thiacourt, Bemy Woods, Saint Benoit.

Twelve miles from Metz when Armistice was signed. Last orders were:

"Pull up Battery and follow the Infantry to h * * *, but get to Metz."

Discharged, February 15, 1919 at Fort Totten, N. Y. (See page 49.)

Private THEODORE J. WOOL, Jr., Class 1917. From Virginia. Aviation Service. Later, 34th Artillery, C. A. C., U. S. A.

Enlisted December 8, 1917, at Washington, D. C., as Private, First Class, Cadet Detachment, Aviation Service, U. S. A. Ordered to Ground School, University of Texas, Austin, Feb. 9, 1918. Graduated, April 20, 1918. Then ordered to Camp Dick, Texas, and remained there one month. Thence ordered to Carlstrom Field and Dorr Field, Arcadia, Fla., where he remained until August 18, 1918, when he was honourably discharged from this branch of the Service because of "inaptitude for Aviation."

He returned home and immediately re-enlisted in the Service—in the Coast Artillery, and was assigned to Battery "A," 34th Artillery.

In training at Fort Washington, Md., and Camp Eustis, Va., and was at the latter School when the Armistice occurred. Honourably discharged, December 3, 1918.

[The earnestness with which this young Alumnus sought to serve his country can not but be commended. He would not be deterred from doing his "bit" because he showed he lacked the essential aptitude to be an Aviator, but quickly enlisted in another branch of the Service, and was preparing to do his best in the Artillery, when the end came. See page 65]

Captain JAMES D. GATEWOOD, Class 1876. From Virginia. Medical Director, United States Navy.

This Graduate, V. M. I.'s senior Naval Officer, has always been distinguished. He was a "Star" man in his Class (after only two years at the Institute), and served as an Assistant Professor there for two years after graduating. Receiving his Medical degree at the University of Virginia, he took Post-Graduate courses at the New York University and Bellevue Hospital Medical College, and was then commissioned Assistant Surgeon, U. S. Navy, July 6, 1880. He was promoted Passed Assistant Surgeon July 6, 1883; Surgeon, January 28, 1896; Medical Inspector, September 19, 1908; Medical Director, July 12, 1911. He served on the Franklin, the New Hampshire, the Kearsarge (the ship that fought the Alabama), the Dispatch (when she was lost in 1891), the Dolphin, the Puritan (during the Spanish-American War), the Lancaster, the Yankee, the Tennessee, and the California. He was Instructor at the U. S. Naval Academy, 1887-90; Surgeon, Naval Station, Havana, Cuba, 1899; Assistant to Bureau, Medicine and Surgery, 1900-2; Instructor, U. S. Naval Medical School, Washington, 1905-9; Fleet Surgeon, Pacific Fleet, 1909-10; President, Naval Examining Board, 1910-12; in command, Naval Medical School and Naval Hospital, Washington, 1912-1917. Delegate to International Congress, Charities and Corrections, Chicago, 1893; International Congress on Leprosy, Berlin, 1897; International Sanitary Conference of American Republics, Washington, 1905, City of Mexico, 1907; and Member of Second Pan-American Scientific Congress, Washington, 1915-1916. He holds the Cuban Campaign Medal and Badge. Author: "Naval Hygiene," 1909, used as a text-book in the U. S. Naval Medical School and in the British Medical School, and by the Naval Services of both countries.

When the World War came this accomplished Officer was on duty in Washington.

It is regretted that the details of his service during the War have not been received, although it is known he performed distinguished service.

He is now commanding the Naval Hospital at Gulfport, Miss.

Captain Gatewood's father (of blessed memory to this writer—one of his old pupils), the Rev. Robert Gatewood, A. M., of the Episcopal Church, was graduated at the V. M. I. in the Class of 1849, and spent his long life as a famous Principal of Boys' Schools, and in the Holy Ministry (in which he declined to receive pecuniary reward). He sent three sons to the V. M. I., two graduating with great distinction and the third meeting with a tragic death while standing among the highest in his Graduating year at the Institute. A grandson (son of William Gatewood, "Second Honour" Graduate of Class 1886, the prominent Naval Architect) was graduated in the Class of 1918, having served as a Second Lieutenant in the War, and his younger brother is now serving as a Cadet at the V. M. I.

Captain Gatewood was the first Graduate to be awarded the degree of M. A. by the Virginia Military Institute. (There have been so far only three recipients of this degree). In recognition, and in testimony, of his pre-eminent scholarship, and especially of his valuable writings in the field of Medical Science, this high honour was conferred upon him, on the occasion of the fortieth anniversary Reunion of his Class, in June, 1916.

Captain CHARLES M. DeVALIN, Class 1888. From South Carolina. Medical Corps, United States Navy.

[The revised record here inserted, though all too brief, warrants placing this accomplished Officer in the "Specially Distinguished" Class of V. M. I. Alumni in the World War; but the Historiographer regrets that it came to him too late for insertion in its proper place herein. See page 341.]

Appointed to U. S. Navy, January 27, 1892. Medical Director, with rank of Captain, since October 15, 1917.

Senior Medical Officer at U. S. Training Station, Great Lakes, Ill., from May 5 to December 15, 1917; then to command the U. S. Naval Base Hospital No. 3 at Seafield, Leith, Scotland, A. E. F.

He was created Commander of the Order of the British Empire and was awarded the U. S. Navy Cross, for distinguished services in the War.

Captain GEORGE B. LOCKHART, Class 1917. From Virginia. U. S. Marine Corps, A. E. F.

He reported for active duty as a Second Lieutenant in the Marine Corps, at Marine Barracks, Parris Island, S. C., May 25, 1917, a few days after he was graduated with his Class at the V. M. I. He remained at this station until July 15, 1917. He was then transferred to the Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va., and he attended the Officers' School there for one month.

August 15, 1917, he was assigned to the 6th Regiment, then organizing for duty overseas. His Company was the 96th (Captain D. F. Duncan, Company Commander). He was second in command and aided in the organization of the Company. He underwent intensive training at Quantico until January, 1918.

In October, 1917, he was promoted to First Lieutenant.

On January 18, 1918, he left for France on the U. S. S. Henderson, and arrived there February 4, landing at St. Nazaire. He was in the Training Area with the 6th Regiment until February 22. On this date he went to an Army School for a month's intensive training in trench warfare.

On March 24 he left this school and rejoined his Company, then in the trenches in the Verdun Sector.

His regiment continued in these trenches until about May 10, and during this

period his Company occupied four different positions in the front lines and as many in the second line.

It was partly engaged in one raid and was several times under fire.

From May 10 to 29 his regiment was in the Training Area for rest and reorganization.

On the latter day it entrained for the front, on a hurry call, and went to the Belleau Woods Sector.

On June 1, the regiment took its positions. Lieutenant Lockhart's platoon had a front of about three hundred yards, on the extreme right of the Regimental Sector, his platoon's right resting on the Paris-Metz road, and connecting with the 9th U. S. Infantry, across the road.

Lockhart's platoon (and Company) had its first skirmish on June 3, 1918, and after that, during the remainder of the month, it was in the midst of the fighting. His Company captured Boursches on June 6.

He was wounded on the night of June 14, 1918. Ankle badly smashed, and a scalp wound, and badly gassed—both lungs—and body burns. He was in Base Hospital No. 30, at Royat, France, from about June 16 until August 10, and then he was on six weeks' leave. He returned to duty about the middle of September, and was classified as B-2 (that is, not physically fit for front line duty). He tried to get his classification changed, twice a month thereafter, in order to rejoin his regiment, but he was continued as B-2 until December. However, the War was practically over then.

He was Regimental Adjutant, First Marine Training Regiment, from October, 1918, until about January 5, 1919 (Colonel L. M. Gulick, Commanding), and was stationed at Chattillon-sur-Cher. In October, 1918, he received his Captaincy, his commission bearing date July 1, 1918.

He was Commanding Officer of the 65th Marine Guard Company, from January 4 to July 25, 1919, on duty as Dock Guard at St. Nazaire, France.

He rejoined the Second Division as Casual Officer in July, and returned home with the Machine Gun Battalion on the U. S. S. Santa Paulo, arriving at New York, August 5, 1919.

During the last year Captain Lockhart has been doing routine duty at Quantico, Va., and Parris Island, S. C.

He was a student at the Marine Officers' Training School at Quantico, from January to June, 1920, and after graduation was classified as an "Honour Graduate." His certificate from the Major General Commandant accompanies this formal report of service. (See page 317.)

[The Historiographer knows the modesty of this gallant young officer and, therefore, will be chary in his words of praise; but it can be said, in all truth, that his splendid Corps does not contain an officer of his grade who is deserving of greater honour than Captain Lockhart; and that his lovely young wife whom he left, as a newly-made bride, to go overseas to fight for his country *and for her*, during the long and anxious period of separation, showed the same heroic spirit that characterized all the noble wives, mothers, daughters and sweethearts of our dauntless American soldiers.]

GILBERT G. WHITE, Class 1910. From Virginia. Production Supervisor, Ordnance Department, U. S. A.

When War was declared he was with the Hudson Motor Car Company, with the

title of Assistant to Plant Superintendent. This Company received an order from the Government for 4,000 trucks.

When Production was established he went with the Ordnance Department, May 27, 1918, as Production Supervisor. In this capacity he supervised the production of Ordnance material—first the production of Artillery Ammunition. This included shells of all calibres. On Nov. 11, 1918, the Government had signed contracts for approximately ten million shells, of which four million were actually made and delivered on, or before, Nov. 11, 1918. After the Ammunition Section was well under way he was given additional duties in the production of Motor Equipment—Trucks, Automobiles, Tractors and Tanks. All of the above were being manufactured in the State of Michigan. In this State War contracts amounting to approximately one-half billion dollars were under way.

After the Armistice he was Secretary of the Claims Board that acted in the settlement of the contracts in Michigan. When this Board was dissolved, March 17, 1920, he was made Representative of the War Department Claims Board for the State of Michigan, until July 1, 1920. Since that date he has been Plant Superintendent and Personnel Manager for the Detroit District Salvage Depot, Ordnance Department, U. S. A.

He says he will always regret that he was not actually in the Military Service in France. He tried five times to get in, but was turned down for physical reasons. He did the best he could in trying to give his knowledge and experience to the Government, and faithfully and very ably served the Cause.

(See page 107.)

JAMES L. WATKINS, Class 1871. From Alabama.

This most loyal son of the V. M. I. comes of good old Southern fighting stock, and would have liked, we are sure, to have been on the "fighting line" in France; but he was just a *little* too old for that; besides, his Country could ill have spared him, for he is reputed to be probably the greatest cotton expert and cotton statistician in the world, and is, withal, one of the Country's ablest industrial writers. His fame (it is not extravagant to say) is co-extensive with the limits of civilization.

During the years of stress and suffering through which the world has hardly yet fully emerged, he wrought earnestly for the cause of Humanity.

His Alma Mater will ever hold him in love and admiration.

I N D E X .

EXPLANATION.

(1) The Letters, and Words, enclosed in Parentheses immediately following Names signify, as follows:

- (A. E. F.)—American Expeditionary Forces.
 (B. E. F.)—British Expeditionary Force.
 (U. S. M. A.)—United States Military Academy.
 (U. S. M. C.)—United States Marine Corps.
 (U. S. N. A.)—United States Naval Academy.
 (O. T. C.)—Officers' Training Camp.
 (S. A. T. C.)—Students' Army Training Corps.
 (Medical Corps)—Of United States Army.
 (Navy)—United States Navy.
 (Aviation)—United States Air Service.
 (Civil Service)—Civil Position in U. S. Government, or service in its behalf, during World War.
 (French)—French Army.
 (V. M. I. Tr. Camps)—Service in the Training Camps established at V. M. I., open to Citizen Candidates for Enlistment.

(2) Those Officers and Enlisted Men whose names are not followed by letters, or names, in parentheses, served in the United States Army.

(3) The Text enclosed in Brackets gives the Post-War Occupation and Present Address of Alumni, and others, who served in the War.

N. B.—See Appendix for Post-War Rank of all Officers in the Service.

Abel, H. B. (S. A. T. C.). [85 Clinton St., Brooklyn, N. Y.]	69
Acker, Capt. Joseph E. (B. E. F.). [Director, Laboratory of Hygiene, Health Dept., Atlanta, Ga.]	56
Acree, 2d Lt. Vernon D. [Paymaster, Army Supply Base (Civil). Norfolk, Va.]	42
Adams, Jr., Capt. Arthur A. [Real Estate & Insurance, 2120-12th Ave., Birmingham, Ala.]	23
Adams, Capt. Frederick W. [Care The Adj. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	23, 72, 89, 195, 385
Adams, Jr., J. B. (S. A. T. C.). [2116 Rose Ave., Birmingham, Ala.]	69
Adams, 2d Lt. J. V. [Student, Colorado Sch. of Mines, Golden, Colo. Home, 600 W. 7th St., Taylor, Texas.]	42
Adams, T. Stokes (Navy). [Union, S. C. Care T. T. Adams, L'br., Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	63
Adams, Lt. Col. Walker H. [Sec'y & Treas., Mutual Savings Bank & Trust Co., Lynchburg, Va.]	15, 147
Addison, G. D. (S. A. T. C.). [With Old Dominion Trust Co., Richmond, Va. 4205 Forest Hill Ave., Richmond, Va.]	69
Addison, William M. (O. T. C.). [Care Planters Nat'l Bk, Richmond, Va.]	67
<i>Additional Data for the Service Roster</i>	392
Adelstein, P'vt Kenneth M. (Aviation). [Mech. & Elec. Eng'r with The Richmond Engineering Co., Box 514, Richmond, Va. Home, Smithfield, Va.]	58
Adkins, Field Clerk Eugene M. [Adkins Hardware Company, Lynchburg, Va.]	58, 89
Adkins, Ensign Frederick B. (Naval Air Serv.). [Salesman, Virginia Paper Co., Richmond, Va.]	55
Adkins, H. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Manager, Southern Auto Co., Danville, Va.]	69
Adoue, James H. (A. E. F.). [Care J. Adoue, Calvert, Texas.]	58
Agnor, G. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Lexington, Va.]	69
Aiken, 1st Lt. Archibald M. [Lawyer, and City Attorney, Danville, Va.]	33
*Ainslie, Captain George. (Civ. Serv.). [Lawyer, Mayor of Richmond, Va.] See Footnote.	69
Airth, W. S. (S. A. T. C.). [108 Parshley St., Live Oak, Fla.]	69
Akin, Maj. Spencer B. [Care The Adj. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Greenville, Miss.]	18, 384
Albert, H. Greenway (Civil Serv.). [Civ. & Mining Eng'r in foreign lands. Home, Cedar Lawn, Govans, Md.]	75, 100
Alexander, Charles R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Philadelphia, Pa.]	112
Alexander, 1st Lt. Gail H. Killed in action in France.	33, 75, 85, 275
Alexander, Maj. George Murrell. [Pres. & Treas., Ivey & Kirkpatrick, Res. Agents, Insurance, Lynchburg, Va.]	18, 89, 172
Allerdice, Maj. Fitzhugh B. [Resigned from Service. Pres. Boatwright Tie & Timber Co., and in Loan & Investm't Bus. 414 Bisbee Bldg., Jacksonville, Fla. Former home, Hagerstown, Md.]	18
<i>Allied Armies—Commissioned Personnel</i>	56
<i>Allied Armies—Enlisted Personnel</i>	64
Allen, Lt. Col. James G. (Civil Serv.). [Lt. Colonel and Associate Professor, V. M. I.]	40
Allen, 2d Lt. Joseph C. [Former home, Corsicana, Texas.]	102
Allison, 1st Lt. James A. [Home, Draper, Va.]	33
Allison, 2d Lt. Parker R. [Care Mrs. Berta M. Allison, Douglas, Ariz.]	42
Allison, 1st Lt. Wesley R. (B. E. F.). Salesman, "Brookwood," Rosemont, Pa.]	56, 89, 345
Almond, Maj. Edward M. [Care The Adj't. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Orange, Va.]	18, 75, 89, 175, 385
Aloe, Col. Alfred. [Care The Adj't. Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, St. Louis, Mo.]	13, 133, 383

*It was the good fortune of the City of Richmond to have for its Executive Officer during the whole period of the War this distinguished Graduate of the V. M. I. who knew no surcease from labour in behalf of the triumph of American Arms.

Alsop, Capt. Thomas (M. C.). [Physician, 1801 Pacific Ave., Atlantic City, N. J.].....	23
Alston, 2d Lt. Edwin S. [1800 N. Pearce St., Dallas, Texas.].....	42
Alt, G. T. (S. A. T. C.). [P. O., University of Virginia].....	69
Alverson, 2d Lt. Henry L. [Home, 207 Jefferson Ave., Danville, Va.].....	42
Alvey, 1st Lt. R. W. [Care Capt. J. P. Alvey's Family, Galveston, Texas.].....	33
Alvis, 2d Lt. Raymond. [Instructor Science, Fishburne Mil. Sch., Waynesboro, Va. Home, Fishersville, Va.].....	67, 392
Amerine, 1st Lt. Warren M. [Actuary, Ga. Casualty Co., Macon, Ga.].....	33, 275
Amiss, Jr., F. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Va. Home, Luray, Va.].....	69
Amory, 1st Lt. George S. [Salesman with Gen. Motors Acceptance Corp., 120 West 42d St., New York. Home, Wilmington, Del.].....	33
Amory, 1st Lt. Thomas D. Killed in action in France.....	33, 72, 85, 89, 247, 378
Ancker, Pvt William M. (U. S. M. C.). [3507 N. Charles St., Balto., Md. App'd to U. S. Naval Acad. on his fine record.].....	62
Anderson, Sg't Maj. Brooks N. [With N. N. S. B. & D. D. Co., Newport News, Va. Home, 354 Ward Ave., Norfolk, Va.].....	55
Anderson, Calvert A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Farmer, Lee, Va.].....	109
Anderson, C. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Sandy Level, Va.].....	69
Anderson, 1st Lt. George K. [Blast Furnace Business, Mallow, Va. Home, Clifton Forge, Va.].....	33
Anderson, 1st Col. James A. [Lt. Colonel and Associate Professor, V. M. I.].....	15, 140
Anderson, 1st Lt. John Kyle. [Field Dept. Eng., Midwest Refining Co., Casper, Wy. Home, Lexington, Va.].....	33
Anderson, Col. Joseph R. [Historiographer, V. M. I. P. O. Lee, Va.].....	380
Anderson, 1st Sg't Marvin J. [Former Newspaper Owner, Marion, Va.].....	58
Anderson, Capt. Stewart W. [Lt. Col. and Associate Professor, V. M. I.].....	23, 233
Andrews, 2d Lt. Harris G. [Home, 1132 Hampton Ave., Newport News, Va.].....	42
Angle, 1st Lt. James M. [Eng'r. With Morris Knowles, Inc., Consulting Eng'rs, Pittsburgh, Pa. Address: 5728 Baum Blv'd.].....	33, 89, 296, 383
<i>Appendix</i>	
Arens, R. M. (S. A. T. C.). [1422 Charles St., Indianapolis, Ind.].....	69
*Armistead, 2d Lt. Moss W. [Florist, 402 Middle St., Portsmouth, Va.].....	42
Armistead, 2d Lt. Fred V. [Gen. Elec. Co. Res. 216 Glenwood Blv'd., Schenectady, N. Y.].....	42
Arms, Maj. Thomas S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, St. Clair Road, Euclid, O.].....	18, 181, 385
Armstrong, Pvt Allan G. [Auditor, 1601 Debrue Ave., Norfolk, Va.].....	58
Armstrong, 1st Lt. Anthony G. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Eng'r with Const'n Co. in New York. Died Jan'y 23, 1921, from accidental asphyxiation. Sister, Mrs. H. E. Moran, East Falls Church, Va.].....	51
Armstrong, Reuben C. (U. S. M. C. Aviation Section). [Planter, Gilnockie Plantation, Leland, Miss.].....	62
Armstrong, 2d Lt. William D. [Of firm W. E. Armstrong & Co., Wholesale Druggists, 13-15 N. Union St., Petersburg, Va.].....	42
Arrington, William A. (O. T. C.). [Automobiles. 176 Banyon Place, Miami, Fla. Home, Arrington, Va.].....	66
Ashley, Sg't Eugene H. [Gen. Elec. Co., Schenectady, N. Y. Home, Valdosta, Ga.].....	58, 90
Atkins, Joseph (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	110
Atwill, 2d Lt. Charles B. [Trav. Salesman, M. P. Hubbard Co., Inc., Balto., Md. Home, Kin-sale, Va.].....	42
Austin, 2d Lt. Samuel L. (Aviation). [Asst. Dept. Sales Mgr., Chicago Mill & L'b'r Co. Res., 112 Clinton Ave., Oak Park, Chicago, Ill.].....	42, 90
Averill, 2d Lt. Henry. [American Vice Consul at Port au Prince, Haiti. Home, Orange, Va.].....	42
Ayres, 1st Lt. Blackstone D. [Law Student, Univ. of Va. Home, Accomac, Va.].....	33
Ayres, Lt. Col. Henry Fairfax. [Pre-war add., V. P., Dickey Steel Co., 233 Broadway, New York]	16
Ayres, J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Accomac, Va.].....	69
Bacharach, Pvt Bertram M. (U. S. M. C.). [With "Bragers," Dept. Store, 1910 Eutaw Pl., Balto., Md. Home, Parkway Apt's, Atlantic City, N. J.].....	62
Backus, Pvt J. H. (Engineers). [Care A. J. Backus, Real Estate, Norfolk, Va.].....	58
Baecher, Joseph (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	112
Bader, Ralph M. (Civil Service). [Vice-Consul, Teheran, Persia, since 1915. Home, McGay-esville, Va.].....	100
Badgett, J. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Farmville, Va.].....	69
Bagby, 1st Lt. English (Aviation). [Major and Adjunct Professor, V. M. I., 1919-20. Resigned. Dept. Philosophy, Yale Univ., New Haven, Conn.].....	33, 90
Bagley, Pvt Isham T. [Real Estate. Capt., Va. N. G., 1920. Blackstone, Va.].....	58
Bailey, 2d Lt. Nathaniel H. [Griffin, Ga.].....	42
Bailey, Capt. Weldon M. [Lawyer. Southern Bld'g, Wash., D. C. Home, Gainesville, Tex.].....	23
Bain, Capt. James M. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.].....	50, 390
Bain, Jr., K. A. (S. A. T. C.). [326 North St., Portsmouth, Va.].....	69
Baker, Capt. Arthur M. [Salesman for H. D. Adams Company, Wholesale Grocers, Macon, Ga. Res., 10 Navarro Apt's.].....	23
Baldinger, Maj. Ora M. (Aviation). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Norfolk, Va.].....	18, 161, 384
Baldwin, 1st Lt. J. Favre (Medical Corps, B. E. F.). Killed in action in France.....	56, 75, 85, 346, 378
Baldy, Charles T. (Navy). [Care Charles Thorn, Cotton Broker, New Orleans, La.].....	69
Balfour, Jr., C. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., 619 Olney Road, Norfolk, Va.].....	63
Ballou, J. W. (S. A. T. C.). [With Imperial Tobacco Co., Limited, Oxford, N. C.].....	69

*Appointed 2d Lieutenant, U. S. M. C., in September, 1916, but rejected for underweight. Through the efforts of Maj. General (then Colonel) Lejeune he secured a re-examination by the Surgeon General of the Navy, who sent him back to the Examining Board, with recommendation to pass him. But this Board still rejected him. A few months later, he was appointed to the Officers' Training Camp, but was rejected by the Examining Board at Fort Monroe, for the same reason—underweight.

Bancroft, 2d Lt. John T. [Stud. of Architecture, Univ. of Pa. Home, 47 5th Ave., New York.]	42
Bancroft, Thomas C. (O. T. C.) [Student. Home, Orange, Texas.]	67
Banning, Jr., Lt. Hancock (Navy). [Elec. Engineer, 45 Regent St., Schenectady, N. Y. Home add., 594 Pacific Elec. Bld'g, Los Angeles, Cal.]	53
Barbour, Louis W. (Aviation). [Home, 304 N. Wash. Ave., Wellington, Kansas.]	58
Barker, C. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Merchant. Axton, Va.]	69
Barksdale, Capt. Alfred D. [Lawyer. Kemp & Barksdale, Law Bld'g, Lynchburg, Va.]	23, 72, 190
Barley, Jr., Louis C. (U. S. M. A.). [U. S. M. A., West Point, N. Y. Home, 211 N. Wash. St., Alexandria, Va.]	58
Barlow, Jr., J. A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	113
Barnard, Jr., 2d Lt. James H. [Mercantile Bus. Care P. B. M. Co., Wichita Falls, Tex.]	42
Barnes, Capt. Olin B. [Sales Mgr., Provident Estates Co., 230 Ohio Bld'g, Akron, O. Home, 2031 "O" St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	23
Barnes, 2d Lt. Robert E. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Underwriters Ass'n, Norfolk, Va. Home, Hotel Matz, Bluefield, W. Va.]	52
Barr, Capt. Albert T. [Address not known—formerly, Norfolk, Va. Son of late James M. Barr, formerly Pres., S. A. L. Ry.]	23
Barrett, Jr., Frank M. (O. T. C.). [225-25th St., Newport News, Va.]	66
Barrett, Frank S. (O. T. C.). [225-25th St., Newport News, Va.]	67
Barrett, Ensign Russell S. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Newport News, Va.]	54, 389
Barrett, 1st Lt. William S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Newport News, Va.]	33, 386
Barringer, Brandon (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [1242 Real Est. Trust Bld'g, Phil., Pa.]	111
Barringer, Jr., D. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [1242 Real Est. Trust Bld'g, Phil., Pa.]	111
Barron, Edward M. (Civil Serv.). [In Gov't Serv. Room 523, U. S. Customs House, New York.]	100
Barrow, Jr., F. P. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 400 Chautauqua Ave., Portsmouth, Va.]	69
Barry, 2d Lt. Arthur P. (B. E. F.). [Care Capt. N. J. Shelton, U. S. A. Retired, 264 Waverly Place, New York.]	56
Barry, N. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Asst. Mgr., R. M. Barry's Coko Cola Plant, Middlesboro, Ky.]	69
Bartenstein, L. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Dep. Circuit Ct. Clerk, Fauquier Co., Warrenton, Va.]	69
Bass, Capt. Lucian L. [Sec'y & Treas., Van Doren Constr. Co., Richmond, Va.]	23
Batten, 1st Lt. Raymond M. (Aviation). [Care Mrs. Ida L. Batten, Smithfield, Va.]	33, 90
Battle, J. M. (S. A. T. C.). [927 Jefferson St., Charlottesville, Va.]	69
Baugham, 1st Lt. William E. [Tobaccoist. Washington, N. C.]	33, 287
Baughn, P. H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Harrisonburg, Va.]	108
Baxter, Maj. Jere. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Nashville, Tenn.]	18, 354
Beard, 2d Lt. Charles G. [Hillsboro, W. Va.]	42
Beasley, Jr., James W. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Beasley Hd'w'e Co., 210-10th St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	69
Beasley, Capt. Oscar H. [Care Beasley Hd'w'e Co., 210-10th St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	23
Beasley, Capt. Thomas H. [Wholesale Commission Merchant. Roanoke, Va.]	23
Beauchamp, James R. [With The Md. Casualty Co., 100 Lagunna St., San Francisco, Cal. Home, Princess Anne, Md.]	58
Beavers, Jr., John M. [Sec'y to Lawyer and doing Export Commercial Work. Address, 1752 Columbia Road, Washington, D. C.]	58
Becker, Capt. Leland S. [Eng'r. With H. W. Johns-Manville Co., Chicago, Ill. Home, Roanoke, Va.]	23
Beckner, Maj. William H. [Lumber. Galax, Va. Former home, Winchester, Ky.]	18, 166
Beirne, Maj. Richard F. [Pres., Industrial Commn. of Va., Ashland, Va.]	18, 180
Bell, Pvt. Alden. [Lawyer and Journalist. Culpeper, Va.]	58, 75, 90, 208
Bell, Jr., Capt. Francis. [Farmer. Dublin, Va.]	33
Bell, George C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Alcoa, Tenn.]	111
Bellezza, 2d Lt. Russell G. [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Care Mrs. Lydia G. Whedbee, Hertford, N. C.]	42
Belt, Lt. Comm'dr Haller (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Former home, Dallas, Tex.]	53, 389
Bender, 1st Sgt. Theodore K. [Phoenix Furniture Co., Grand Rapids, Mich.]	58
Beners, Pvt. Archibald W. (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	62, 75, 85, 339
Beners, Jr., Thomas H. (O. T. C.). [With his father in Pig Iron, Coal & Coke Bus., 605 Am. Trust Bld'g, Birmingham, Ala.]	66
Bennett, G. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Buckhorn, Va.]	69
Bennett, Corp. John R. [Law Student, 28 S. Battery, Charleston, S. C.]	58
Bennett, S. C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	111
Bentley, Capt. James B. [Com'd't, Shen. Valley Acad., Winchester, Va. Home, Hampton, Va.]	23
Bergman, Maj. Lloyd H. [Teacher. Home, 1212 N. Ballinger St., Fort Worth, Texas.]	18
Berman, Gus. (S. A. T. C.). [Asst. to Executive Head, Snyder & Berman, Inc., Box 636, Lynchburg, Va.]	69
Berry, D. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Horton & Horton, Houston, Texas.]	69
Berry, Capt. Edwin S. [Eng'r. Care Pope Yeatman, Inc., 60 Broadway, New York.]	23
Berry, Jr., 2d Lt. Francis W. [Civil Engineer, West Palm Beach, Fla. Home, Luray, Va.]	42
Berry, Marshall K. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Herring Nat'l Bank Bld'g, Vernon, Texas.]	68
Berry, Jr., 2d Lt. William T. [Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	42
Bertschey, Capt. Stanton L. [U. S. A. Detailed as Asst. Prof., Mil. Sc. & Tactics, V. M. I., 1920. Home, Phoebus, Va.]	23, 90, 208, 386
Beverly, J. H. C. (Civil Service). [Farmer, The Plains, Va.]	100
Biedler, William T. (Civil Service). [Sup't, Const. Dept., Consol. Gas, Elec. L. & P. Co., Balto, Md.]	100
Bigbee, 2d Lt. William O. [Accountant, 900 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.]	42
Billups, Ford L. (O. T. C.). [With Zumwalt, Willson & Garnett, Certified Pub. Accountants, 304 Patterson Bld'g, Oklahoma City, Okla.]	66
Bingham, R. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Talladega, Ala.]	111
Biscoe, Col. Earl. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Washington, D. C.]	13, 132, 384

Black, Munro (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	108
Black, 1st Lt. William L. [Local Mgr., Amer. Finance & Trad. Co., Paris, France. Care Judge J. W. Black, Nashville, Tenn.]	33
Black, Jr., 1st Lt. William M. [Care Gen. W. M. Black, 2324 California St., Wash., D. C.]	33
Blackford, Benjamin O. (Civil Serv.). [Agent, B. & O. R. R., Staunton, Va.]	100
Blackford, Lt. Col. Charles M.—Died in the Service	16, 85, 135
Blackford, 1st Lt. George T. [Civil Eng'r, with Mayfield Bros. Constn. Co., Box 312, Eastland, Texas.]	33, 75, 290
Blackmore, Maj. Philip G. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Hampton, Va.]	18, 181, 384
Blair, 2d Lt. Alexander H. [With West India Oil Comp'y. Home, Max Meadows, Va.]	42
Blair, Jesse H. (U. S. M. A.). [West Point, N. Y. Home, 1929 S. Meridian St., Indianapolis, Ind.]	58
Blake, Col. Edmund M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Columbia, S. C.]	13, 72, 128, 383
Blake, O. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Underpinning Foundation Co., Woolworth Bld'g, New York.]	69
Blanford, I. I. (S. A. T. C.). [With Portsmouth Stationery Co., Portsmouth, Va.]	69
Bletcher, Jr., Frank O. (S. A. T. C.). Died, July 30, 1920	69
Bloch, L. John (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [3025 Fairfield Ave., Cincinnati, O.]	112
Blomquist, C. M. (Civil Serv.). [Manager, P. G. Oil Works, Port Gibson, Miss.]	100
Blow, Allmand M. (Civil Serv.). [Mining Eng'r, Oil Producer. 241 Kennedy Bld'g, Tulsa, Okla.]	100
Blow, Maj. George A. [Mining Eng'r, Knoxville, Tenn.]	18, 182
Blow, 2d Lt. George W. [Post-Grad. Student, Harvard Univ. Home, LaSalle, Ill.]	42
Blum, 2d Lt. Albert H. (Aviation). [Clk., with The Nelms & Blum Co., Greenville, Miss.]	42
Blundon, 1st Lt. Montague. [Civil Eng'r, Care D. C. Gallaher, Lawyer, Charleston, W. Va.]	33, 263
Bly, 2d Lt. Merwin C. (Aviation). [Advertising Bus. in New York. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	42
Boatwright, Jr., J. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care John L. Boatwright, Hampton Place, Portsmouth, Va.]	69
Bolen, 2d Lt. Charles H. [R. F. D., Culpeper, Va.]	42
Bolling, R. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Mem. firm, W. H. Bolling & Son, Lumber Mfrs., Roanoke, Va. Head of Branch Office, Box 161, La Grange, Ga.]	69
Bond, A. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care Va.-Car. Chem. Co., Richmond, Va.]	69
Bond, Jr., 1st Lt. Edward J. [1st V. P., Maryland Casualty Co., Balto. & North Sts., Balto., Md.]	33
Bond, Jr., Robert N. (S. A. T. C.). [Cotton Bus. with Flippin & Hurt, Memphis, Tenn.]	69
Bonnycastle, Col. Henry C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Louisville, Ky.]	13, 130, 383
Bonsal, 2d Lt. Hall P. [511 Calvert Bld'g, Baltimore, Md.]	42
Booker, Jr., H. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Clerk with H. R. Booker & Co., Hampton, Va.]	69
Booker, Col. Philip W. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hampton, Va.]	13, 133, 384
Booth, Electrician Charles Murray (Navy). [Sp'l Salesman. With Nat'l Biscuit Co., 190 Albany St., Cambridgeport, Mass.]	63
Borde, 1st Lt. Harry J. [Lawyer, 1009 Title Ins. Bld'g, Los Angeles, Cal. Appointed 1st Lt., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Deceased.]	33
Borden, Chief Yeoman Edward B. (Navy). [Planter, Goldsboro, N. C.]	33
Borden, Jr., 1st Lt. Frank K. (Aviation). [Brick Mfr, Goldsboro, N. C.]	63
Borden, 2d Lt. Thomas F. [Banker, Goldsboro, N. C.]	42
Bosley, Col. John R.—Died soon after retirement, January 8, 1920	13, 127
Bouldin, Thomas V. [With American Motor Corp., 305 Hendrix St., Greensboro, N. C.]	58
Bowe, Jr., Capt. William F. [Contractor. Perm. add., 332 Greene St., Augusta, Ga.]	23, 242
Bowering, Capt. Benjamin. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fredericksburg, Va.]	23, 211, 385
Bowles, Jr., Aubrey R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Bowles, Jr., J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Columbia, Va.]	69
Bowles, Jr., 1st Lt. William B. [Salesman with Lidgerwood Mfg. Co. Address, 403 N. Mertland St., Homeward Station, Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Salem, Va.]	33
Boyd, John W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Boykin, 2d Lt. Henley P. [Major and Adjunct Prof., V. M. I. Home, Suffolk, Va.]	42
Boykin, Lt. Maury W. (Navy). [Resigned from Service. Care C. C. Boykin, Druggist, Norfolk, Va.]	53
Boykin, 1st Lt. Richard S. [With Stand. Oil Co., Elizabeth, N. J. Res., 308 Westfield Ave. Home, Suffolk, Va.]	33
Boykin, 1st Lt. Robert S. [Real Estate. Wilson, N. C.]	34
Boylan, Corp. Rufus T. [Banker. Raleigh, N. C.]	58
Boynton, P'vt Paul W. (Canadian Volunteers). [Student. 112 Parker St., Ithaca, N. Y.]	64
Brabson, 1st Lt. Samuel M. [A'p'd 1st Lt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Greenville, Tenn.]	34, 386
Bradbury, Maj. Eugene. [Architect. Charlottesville, Va.]	18, 182
Bradford, 2d Lt. John R. (Aviation). [With Fed. Reserve Bk., Richmond, Va. Res., 24 N. Blvd St.]	42
Bradford, Capt. William B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Tallahassee, Fla.]	23, 386
Branch, Alpheus (O. T. C.). [With J. P. Taylor Co., Inc., Carrollton, Ky. Leaf Tobacco. Home, 600 W. Nash St., Wilson, N. C.]	67
Brandt, Maj. William W. (Chaplain). [Retired from Service after War. Rector of Episcopal Church at Clovis, New Mexico.]	18, 181
Branton, P'vt James L. [Cotton. Burdette, Miss.]	55
Brazelton, Capt. Thomas B. [Lumber. 324 N. 12th Street, Waco, Texas.]	23
Breedon, Byrd H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Brennan, Rudolph W. C. (Aviation). [Care Mrs. M. G. Brennan, Oakland Apt's, Wash., D. C.]	58
Brett, Maj. George H. (Aviation). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Cleveland, O.]	18, 155, 384
Brevard, Robert J. (Aviation). [Rancher and Miner, Medford, Oregon.]	58
Brewster, Capt. Joseph E. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home of former Guardian, Chas. A. Miller, Lawyer, Utica, N. Y.]	50, 390

Bridgforth, Richard B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Kenbridge, Va.]	110
<i>Brigadier Generals</i>	13
Briggs, 2d Lt. Archer K. [2319 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	42
Briggs, Jr., R. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Eng'r Student, Rice Institute, Texas. Home, Taylor, Texas.]	69
Briggs, 2d Lt. William H. [Merchant. Felden-Briggs Co., Greensboro, N. C.]	42
Brister, Jr., Capt. Charles M. [Asst. Metallurgist. With Balto. Copper Smelting & R. Co., Baltimore, Md.]	23
<i>British and French Armies—Commissioned Personnel</i>	56
Brittle, P. N. (S. A. T. C.). [Garage Business. Warrenton, Va.]	69
Broadus, Francis C. (O. T. C.). [Asst. Cash'r, The Border Nat'l Bank, El Paso, Texas.]	66
Brockenbrough, Jr., Austin (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., 7 South Byrd St., Richmond, Va.]	69
Brooke, Col. George M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Lexington, Va.]	13, 125, 383
Brooke, Maj. Richard. [Div. Eng'r, B. & O. R. R. Home, Sutherland, Va.]	18, 183
Brooks, 1st Lt. George R. [Cost Accountant in Charge, Duquesne Steel Foundry Co., Coraopolis, Pa. Former home, Fairmont, W. Va.]	34
Brooks, J. K. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Mrs. W. A. Brooks, Forney, Texas.]	69
Brooks, Sg't Flyer Reginald R. (Aviation). [Artist. Missoula, Montana.]	58, 75, 303
Brown, Capt. Alanson D. [Salesman, Hamilton-Brown Shoe Co., St. Louis, Mo. Box 484, Ruston, La.]	23, 208
Brown, Maj. Charles C. [App'd Capt. Q. M. Corps, U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, 5842 Clemsen Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	18, 385
Brown, Capt. Campbell H. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 137 Davis Ave., W. New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y.]	50, 390
Brown, 1st Lt. Ernest C. [Merchant. Care Brown-Ross Shoe Co., Knoxville, Tenn.]	34, 90, 274
Brown, Jr., 1st Lt. Foster V. [Lawyer. Chattanooga, Tenn.]	34, 72, 90, 246
Brown, Capt. Francis M. [Lawyer. With Tillman, Bradley & Morrow, 2100-28 Jeff. Co. Bk Bld'g, Birmingham, Ala.]	23, 239
Brown, H. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Clk. with The Young & Vann Supply Co., Birmingham, Ala.]	69
Brown, H. O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Brown, Lt. Col. James McK. (B. E. F.). [Farmer in Canada. Care Mrs. C. W. Brown, Mt. Vernon Ky.]	56, 72, 344
Brown, 1st Lt. John S. [With Evans-Snyder-Buel Co., Live Stock Agents, Fort Worth, Texas.]	34
Brown, 1st Lt. Mills. [Real Estate. La Grange, Texas.]	34
Brown, 2d Lt. Percy. [Post-Grad. Student, Yale Univ. Home, Lexington, Va.]	42
Brown, Lt. Willard C. (Navy). [Elec. Eng'r, Nat'l Lamp Works, Nela Park, Cleveland, O.]	53
Browne, Lt. Col. Bowyer B. [Appointed Major, Eng'rs, U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Winchester, Va.]	16, 151, 384
Bruce, Howard (Civil Service). [Pres., Bartlett Hayward Co., Balto., Md.]	100
Bruner, F. D. P. (S. A. T. C.). [N. & W. Ry, Roanoke, Va.]	69
Bruns, Sg't T. M. Logan. [Lawyer. 2305 Prytania St., New Orleans, La.]	58
Bryan, Jr., B. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Red River Oil Co., Alexandria, La.]	69
Bryan, C. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of N. C. Care State Hospital, Goldsboro, N. C.]	69
Bryan, 2d Lt. Edward D. [Rep. in Chicago of Richmond Hosiery Mills, Rossville, Ga. Home add., Care Capt. H. T. Bryan, Tarboro, N. C.]	42
Bryan, Jr., Capt. Henry T. [Gen. Sup't, Richmond Hosiery Mills, Rossville, Ga. Home, Tarboro, N. C.]	23
Bryan, Jr., Maj. L. Randolph. [Asst. Cashier, The Lumberman's Nat'l Bank, Houston, Tex.]	19, 159
Bryson, J. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Ga. Home, 214 Broughton St., Savannah, Ga.]	69
Buch, G. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Frank M. Buch, 315 8th St., Lynchburg, Va.]	69
Bucher, Capt. Oliver B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Phoebus, Va.]	23, 386
Buckner, Jr., Maj. Simon B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, near Munfordville, Hart Co., Ky.]	19, 384
Bulkley, Edward A. [With The Lackawanna Steel Co., 2 Rector St., New York. Home, 16 E. 30th St., New York.]	58
Bull, Lt. Col. Raymond C. (Med. Corps). [Colonel and Surgeon, and Professor, V. M. I.]	16, 388
Bullington, Jr., R. McC. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Va. Home add., 1323 E. Cary St., Richmond, Va.]	69
Bunting, Jr., J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care City Stove & F'dy Co., Bristol, Va.]	69
Buracker, Jr., Instructor Edward M. (Navy). [Merchant. 2800 Calvert St., Baltimore, Md.]	63
Buracker, 1st Lt. Samuel L. [App'd 1st Lt. Inf., Reg. Army, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Luray, Va.]	34, 386
Burchell, Arthur L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Brooklyn, N. Y.]	113
Burdeau, Jr., 1st Lt. George T. [513 Wainright Bld'g, St. Louis, Mo.]	34, 76
Burdeau, Jr., J. (S. A. T. C.). [513 Wainright Bld'g, St. Louis, Mo.]	69
Burger, 2d Lt. Henry L. [Instructor, Fishburne Mil. Sch., Waynesboro, Va. Home, Natural Bridge, Va.]	42
Burgin, Samuel E. (Civil Serv.). [1130 N. 25th St., Birmingham, Ala.]	100
Burks, Capt. Jesse J. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Compton Bridge, Va.]	50, 390
Burleson, Murray F. (Civil Serv.). [Engineer. 8 W. 40th St., New York.]	100
Burruss, Trumpeter C. A. (U. S. M. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Walnut Hill, Richmond, Va.]	392
Burruss, 1st Lt. Jack W. [Asst. Manager, Patten Mfg Co., Box "D," St. Elmo Station, Chattanooga, Tenn. Former home, Richmond, Va.]	34, 90, 288
Burruss, William B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Box "D," Chattanooga, Tenn. Former home, Richmond, Va.]	110
Burruss, Capt. Withers A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Richmond, Va.]	23, 72, 203, 385
Burton, Jr., 1st Lt. Reuben. [Capt., Co. "B," R. L. I. Blues, 1920. (Resigned later) 806 Seminary Ave., Richmond, Va.]	34

Butler, Jr., Corp. Charles N. (U. S. M. C.). [1318 Land Title Bld'g, Philadelphia, Pa.]	62
Butler, Edward L. (O. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Tulane Univ. Home, Bains, La.]	67
Butler, 2d Lt. Percy S. [Clinchfield P. Cement Co., Kingsport, Tenn.]	43
Butt, Ellis W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Portsmouth, Va.]	108
Button, Jr., Conyers (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Philadelphia, Pa.]	112
Button, 2d Lt. Frank W. [Home, 646 Elsmere Park, Lexington, Ky.]	43
Byrd, Jr., Lt. Commander Richard E. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Winchester, Va.]	53, 389
Cabell, C. F. [Address not known.—formerly, Bowling Green, Ky.]	58
Cabell, M. N. (S. A. T. C.). [Norwood, Va.]	69
Caffee, Mahlon (O. T. C.—Died in the Service)	66, 85
Caffery, Capt. James P. (Aviation). [Division Storekeeper, Southern Pacific Lines in La. Home Lafayette, La.]	23
Cahill, Martin O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Caldwell, 1st Lt. Francis Y. [East Radford, Va.]	34
Calisch, Abraham W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [1643 Monument Ave., Richmond, Va.]	108
Cameron, E. D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	111
Cammer, 1st Lt. Claude R. [Sec'y & Treas., The Valley Service Stations, Inc., Winchester, Va.]	34, 76, 90, 246
*Camp, Sgt. Gilman L. (O. T. C.). [Special Agt., Hartford Fire Ins. Co., 120 West Granite St., Butte, Mont. Home, Billings, Mont.]	68
Camp, Capt. P. Ryland. [Gen'l Mgr, Roanoke Ry. Co. and Associated with Camp Mfg Co., Franklin, Va.]	24
Camp, 1st Lt. Vaughan. [Sec'y & Treas., Carolina Wood Exp. Corp., Norfolk, Va. Home, Franklin, Va.]	34
Camp Fremont (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Gordon (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Grant (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Hancock (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Joseph E. Johnston (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Kearny (O. T. C.)	68
Camp Lee (O. T. C.)	67
Camp Pike (O. T. C.)	67
Camp Taylor (O. T. C.)	66
Campbell, Capt. Alexander G. [Tobacco Bus., Lexington, Ky. Home, 1201 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	24
Campbell, Lt. Col. Arthur G. [Care The General Staff, U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lexington, Va.]	16, 76, 146, 384
Campbell, 1st Lt. A. Horace. [Const'n Engineer, with The Foundation Co., 125 Liberty St., New York. Care Father, A. I. Campbell, Hotel Ashton, 1306 Madison Ave., New York.]	34, 90
Campbell, Jr., A. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care Glamorgan P. & F. Co., Lynchburg, Va.]	69
Campbell, Capt. George B. [App'd 1st Lt., Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	24, 386
Campbell, Jr., 1st Lt. Hugh A. [Asst. Sup't Const'n for J. C. Curtis, Denbigh, Va. Home, Mulberry Island, Va.]	34
Campbell, T. P. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. F. Campbell, Morristown, Tenn.]	69
Campbell, William E. (Civil Serv.). [Production Asst., Delco Light Co., Dayton, O. Home, Irving Coll., Mechanicsburg, Pa.]	100
Campbell, 2d Lt. William P. [With Reo Automobile Co., Lansing, Mich. Home, Augusta, Ark.]	43
Campbell, 1st Lt. William S. [Home, Lexington, Va.]	34
Campman, Lt. J. Henry (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Houston, Texas.]	53, 389
Candidates for Commission	66
Cann, 1st Lt. Samuel A. [Insurance. Home, 114 W. Gaston St., Savannah, Ga.]	34, 262
Cann, 1st Lt. William G. [Lawyer. Home, 114 W. Gaston St., Savannah, Ga.]	34, 90, 262
†Cannon, Corp. Edward R. (U. S. M. C.). [Trav. Salesman, Charlotte Casket Co., Charlotte, N. C.] See Footnote.	
Cantrell, 2d Lt. Charles C. [Journalist. Greenville, Texas. Colonel, Governor's Staff.]	43
Captains—British Army	56
Captains—U. S. Army (After War)	385
Captains—U. S. Army (During War)	23
Captains—U. S. Marine Corps (After War)	390
Captains—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)	50
Captains—U. S. Navy (After War)	389
Captains—U. S. Navy (During War)	53
Carlton, 1st Cl. Radio Electrician Eugene T. (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Roanoke, Va.]	392
Carlton, Capt. Harry. [Sr. Mem., Carlton, Young & Catlin, Inc., Mfrs. The "C.Y.C." Elec. Generating Plant, Grand Central Palace, New York. Home, Centralia, Va.]	24
Carneal, 2d Lt. Charles W. (Aviation). [Real Estate and Insurance, 4 N. 11th St., Richmond, Va.]	43
Carneal, Capt. William L. [Architect, 707 Chamb. Commerce, Richmond, Va.]	24
Carpenter, 1st Lt. John I. [Automobile Supplies, Lawrenceburg, Ky.]	34
Carr, 1st Lt. Allen P. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War, 508 McGowan Ave., Houston, Texas.]	51
Carr, 1st Lt. Harrison F. [Drilling Contractor & Oil Producer, 217 N. Second St., Independence, Kan. Home, Fred'ksbg, Va.]	34
Carrington, William T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [930 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	110
Carroll, Sgt. Adrian M. [Civil Eng'r, 499 W. 1st St., Burlington, N. C.]	58

*He was in the Aviation Service at the Ground School at University of California, and was discharged from the Service in March, 1919.

†Enlisted, U. S. M. C., April 26, 1918. Received Warrant as Drill Instructor and Corporal, August 8, 1918. Stationed at Parris Island, S. C. Discharged, February 10, 1919.

- Carroll, Jr., E. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Charlottesville, Va.]..... 69
- Carroll, Pvt Irwin A.—Died in the Service..... 58, 85
- Carroll, Maj. John W. (Medical Corps). [Physician. 811 Church St., Lynchburg, Va.]..... 19, 175
- Carson, Maj. Charles H. [Pres., Charson System of Advertising, 12½ Campbell Ave., Roanoke, Va.]..... 19, 177
- Carson, George L. (Civil Service). [With U. S. Steel Corp., 116 Walnut St., Birmingham, Ala. Home, Riverton, Va.]..... 100
- Carson, H. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Abingdon, Va.]..... 112
- Carter, Jr. A. B. (S. A. T. C.). [1101 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]..... 69
- Carter, 1st Lt. Charles S. [Sales Eng'r. With Westinghouse E. & M. Co. Res., 5599 Baum Blvd., Pittsburgh, Pa.]..... 34, 293
- Carter, Ferd. E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Chevy Chase, Md.]..... 110
- Carter, 1st Lt. Franklin W. [Elec. Eng'r & Dept. Asst., Westinghouse E. & M. Co., New York Home, Warrenton, Va.]..... 34, 72, 90, 263
- Carter, 2d Lt. J. Prescott. [Student of Spanish, Madrid, Spain, till Apl., 1921. Home add., Box 21, Lynchburg, Va.]..... 43
- Carter, James S. (Civil Serv.). [Civ. Eng'r. With Va. State H'wy Comm'n. Home, Chatham, Va.]..... 101
- Carter, Jr., Pvt S. Fain (Aviation). [Care S. F. Carter, Banker, Houston, Texas.]..... 58
- Cary, Jr., 2d Lt. T. Archibald (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Spotless Company, Richmond, Va.]..... 52
- Casey, J. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. F. Casey & Co., Lynchburg, Va.]..... 69
- Casey, B. Weldon (O. T. C.). [Law Student, Univ. of Va. Care J. F. Casey & Co., Lynchburg, Va.]..... 67
- Caskie, H. B. (Civil Serv.). [Construction Eng'r, Bethlehem Steel Co., P. O. Box 282, Bethlehem, Pa. Former home, Bedford, Va.]..... 101
- Castleman, Capt. Howard B. [Farmer. Gaylord, Va.]..... 24
- Caswell, W. D. (S. A. T. C.). Student, Univ. of Ohio. Home add., Care 1st Nat'l Bk., Cleveland, O.]..... 85, 393
- Cates, McF. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Care R. Z. Cates, Spartanburg, S. C.]..... 69
- Cauthorne, Ross A. (Civil Serv.). [Pres. R. A. Cauthorne Paper Co., Inc., Richmond, Va.]..... 394
- Chambers, Middleton (Aviation). [Died from effect of Service..... 58, 85
- Chambliss, Lt. Col. Hardee. [Ph. D., Chemist, etc., continuing as Permanent Manager of U. S. Nitrate Plant No. 1, Sheffield, Ala.]..... 16, 76, 136, 387
- Chambliss, 1st Lt. Nathaniel R. [Retired. Sanatorium, Whitestone, L. I., N. Y.]..... 388
- Chambliss, Maj. Turner M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, N. Emporia, Va.]..... 19, 90, 177, 385
- Chapin, Jr., 2d Lt. Cornelius C. [Real Estate & Insurance. Home, 922 Floyd Ave., Richmond, Va.]..... 43
- Chapin, Jr., Pvt William E. (U. S. M. C.). [Medical Student, Johns Hopkins Univ. Home, 922 Floyd Ave., Richmond, Va.]..... 62
- Charas, Charles H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]..... 113
- Charbonnet, Capt. Pierre N. (Medical Corps). [Retired for disability incurred in the Service. Former home, 1114 Carrollton Ave., New Orleans, La.]..... 24
- Charlton, Capt. S. Allen. [Lawyer and Asst. City Atty. 1023½ Main St., Dallas, Texas.]..... 24, 236
- Charlton, Powell T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]..... 109
- Chase, Lt. Commander Gilbert P. (Navy). [Retired. Boonton, N. J. Former home, Lancaster Co., Va.]..... 53, 390
- Chen, Ting Chia (Chinese Army). [Care Chin-Tao Chen, Inspector of Education, Canton, Chira.]..... 57
- Cheyne, William E. (O. T. C.). [Eng'r with S. East'n Underwriters Assn., Atlanta, Ga. Home, 144 Victoria Ave., Hampton, Va.]..... 67
- Childs, 1st Lt. J. Rives. [Journalist. Home, 911 Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]..... 24, 72, 76, 279
- Chittum, 1st Lt. Harold T. [App't'd 1st Lt. F. A., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Timber Ridge, Va.]..... 34, 386
- Christian, Capt. Arthur H. [Civil Eng'r. Care 1519 West Ave., Richmond, Va.]..... 24
- Christian, Jr., Capt. Camillus. [V. P., Dicks, David Co., Inc., 19 N. Moore St., New York. Mf'rs. Dye Stuffs, etc. Home, 909 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.]..... 24, 76, 90, 221
- Christian, 1st Lt. John H. [Merchant. Huntington, W. Va. Former home, Lynchburg, Va.]..... 24
- Christian, H. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 1519 West Ave., Richmond, Va.]..... 69
- Christian, Capt. Mortimer H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Keswick, Va.]..... 24, 385
- Christian, Lt. Col. Thos. J. Jackson. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]..... 16, 384
- Christie, W. McL. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [232 E. Ashley St., Jacksonville, Fla.]..... 109
- Church, 2d Lt. John F. (U. S. M. C.) [Resigned after War. With Western Elec. Co. Home, 1027 Valley Lane, Avondale, Cincinnati, Ohio.]..... 52
- Citations and Recommendations*..... 75, 393
- Clapp, 2d Lt. Robert V. [Student, Cornell University. Care R. G. Clapp, Mentor, O.]..... 43
- Clark, E. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 830 Green St., Danville, Va.]..... 69
- Clark, Maj. Harvey R. [Lawyer, San Diego, Duval Co., Tex. Former home, Schulenburg, Tex.]..... 19
- Clark, W. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Law Student, Univ. of Texas. Care L. H. Clark, Greenville, Texas.]..... 69
- Clark, Wallace T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]..... 110
- Clarke, Ashton W. (O. T. C.). [Ship Draftsman. 122 34th St., Newport News, Va.]..... 68
- Clarke, 2d Lt. Basil M. (Aviation). [800 S. 29th St., Birmingham, Ala.]..... 43
- Clarke, Capt. Charles K. [Sales Manager, Babcock Corporation, New York. Home, 53 Larch Ave., Bogota, N. J.]..... 24, 232
- Clarke, Jr., Capt. Frederick W. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Box 170, Savannah, Ga.]..... 50, 72, 76, 91, 319
- Clarke, N. K. (O. T. C.). [205 E. Hall St., Savannah, Ga.]..... 66
- Clarkson, Maj. Blandy B. [Capt. and Asst. Prof., V. M. I. Former home, Millboro, Va.]..... 19, 181
- Clarkson, Clifford C. (O. T. C.). [Banker, 819 E. 33rd St., North Portland, Ore.]..... 68
- Clarkson, Holland W. (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., 5749 Midway Park, Chicago, Ill.]..... 63, 110

*Clement, Maj. Joseph T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Charleston, S. C.]	19, 72, 91, 173, 384
Clement, Capt. William T. (U. S. M. C.). [Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C., Care W. J. Clement, Trav. Salesman, Lynchburg, Va.]	50, 390
Clemmer, Capt. Richard H. [With Loth Stove Co., Waynesboro, Va. Home, Middlebrook, Va.]	24, 236
Clemmer, Thomas F. (Civil Serv.). [Farmer, Middlebrook, Va.]	101
Clopton, 1st Lt. Edward J. [Insp., Office Ch. Eng'r of M. of W., B. & O. R. R., Balto., Md. Home, Washington, Rappahannock Co., Va.]	35
Coburn, 1st Lt. Hugh S. [Special Agt., Insurance Co. of North America. Box 922, Salt Lake City, Utah. Home, Meridian, Miss.]	35
Cocke, Lt. Col. John. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Prince George Co., Va.]	16, 140, 384
Cocke, Capt. P. St. George. [Cotton. Care Boston Club, New Orleans, La.]	24
Cocke, Maj. William H. [Pres., Southern Acid & Sulphur Co., Boatmen's Bank Bld'g, St. Louis, Mo.]	19, 181, 59
Cochran, P'vt Carreck F. [3rd & Washington Sts., Madison, Ind.]	113
Cochran, T. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [The Plains, Va.]	113
Cochran, Brig. Gen. William B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, The Plains, Va.]	13, 116, 383
Cockrill, Capt. Thomas McF. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Kansas City, Mo.]	24, 383
Cockshaw, Jr., Herbert (Navy). [932-934 E. 174th St., New York.]	65
Cofer, Jr., John I. (Aviation). [Home, Smithfield, Va.]	59
Coffeen, Charles B. (Civil Serv.). [Engineer. Peoria, Ill.]	394
Cohen, Capt. Rodney S. [Lawyer, 1030 Greene St., Augusta, Ga.]	24
Cohon, Thomas J. (O. T. C.). [Paying Teller, The Farmers Bank, Suffolk, Va.]	67
Colburn, Jr., 1st Lt. William H. [Still serving in Tientsin, China. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lee's Summit, Mo.]	35, 386
Colburn, 2d Lt. Albert E. [Home, 46 Maple St., Somersworth, N. H.]	43
Coldwell, Maj. Philip. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, El Paso, Texas.]	19, 91, 181, 384
Cole, C. Raymond (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Simpson, Va.]	108
Cole, H. Norman (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	111
Cole, Jr., Capt. James E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	24, 76, 202, 386
Cole, P'vt John (U. S. M. C.). [Law Stud., Univ. of Va. Bk. of Commerce Bld'g, Norfolk, Va.]	62
Coleman, Clarence (Civ. Eng'r, U. S. Eng'r Corps. Died in Service.)	101
Coleman, M. R. (S. A. T. C.). [202 W. Main St., Ardmore, Okla.]	69
Collins, Col. Christopher Clark (Medical Corps). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	13, 72, 76, 121, 383
Collins, Maj. Charles J. [Office Manager, E. E. MacCrone & Co., Brokers, 301 Penobscot Bld'g, Detroit, Mich. Home, Tampa, Fla.]	19, 76, 160
Collins, 2d Lt. George R. [V. P., Smokeless Fuel Co. Home, 1116 Kanawha St., Charleston, W. Va.]	43
Collins, 2d Lt. Harold M. [Care Miss Mollie Collins, Marion, Va.]	43
Colonels—U. S. Army. (After War)	383
Colonels—U. S. Army. (During War)	13
Colonna, Capt. B. Allison. [With C. D. Jackson & Co., Inc., 140th St. and Locust Avenue, New York. Importers, etc. Former home, 140 "B" St., N. E., Wash., D. C.]	24, 91
Comerys, Jr., E. F. (S. A. T. C.). [N. Y. Life Insurance Co. Home, 504 Colcord, Oklahoma City, Okla.]	69
Commanders—U. S. Navy (After War)	389
Commanders—U. S. Navy (During War)	53
Commissioned Personnel—Allied Armies	56
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Army (After War)	383
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Army (During War)	13, 392
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Navy (After War)	389
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Navy (During War)	53
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. N. R. F. (During War)	55
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Marine Corps (After War)	390
Commissioned Personnel—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)	50, 392
Compiler's Note	3
Compton, Sgt William B. [Mine Engineer The Carbon Fuel Co., Carbon, W. Va.]	59
Conclusion	379
Connally, M. Hammond (S. A. T. C.). [45 W. Fifth St., Jacksonville, Fla.]	69, 111
Conquest, Capt. Edwin P. [Lumber. Maj. Va. N. G., 1920. Res., 110 Cathedral Place, Richmond, Va.]	24, 226
Conrad, 2d Lt. George Bryan. [1st Lt. Inf., Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Winchester, Va.]	43, 386
Conrad, Capt. Robert Y.—Killed in action in France	24, 72, 85, 197, 378
Contents	3
Converse, Sgt Alexander J. (B. E. F.). [On duty, Office of Att'y Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Columbus, O.]	64, 76, 91, 360

*Retired because of wounds received in action, but still on active duty with Recruit and Replacement Depot at Fort McDowell, Calif.

†Called to active duty as 2d Lt., Inf., R. C., May 8, 1917. Madison Barracks Training Camp, May 15-Aug. 15, 1917. Captain 311th Inf., Sept., 1917. Camp Dix during training period. Ret' Supply Officer until Dec. 6, 1917; thereafter, in command, Company "B." Left for overseas, May 15, 1918. Slightly wounded, Sept. 26, 1918, in St. Mihiel Sector. Company advanced about one kilometer, without support, when it was surrounded and forced to retire. Entered St. Mihiel drive with 187 men; morning report, Sept. 27, showed 57 men. Graduated Army School of the Line, Langres, France, Jan. 1, 1919. Returned to U. S. and mustered out, May 20, 1919.

Converse, 2d Lt. Joseph B. [Engineer. Home, Selma, Ala.]	43
Conway, Capt. Coleman B. [With Danville Knitting Mills, 749 Main St., Danville, Va. Home, Moss Neck, Va.]	24
Conway, Jr., Eustace R. (S. A. T. C.). [Tobacco Business. Home, 104 Adams St., Henderson, Ky.]	69
Cook, Jr., Capt. Robert E. L. [Home, Tarboro, N. C.]	24
Cooke, H. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Care C. E. Cooke, Charles Town, W. Va.]	69
Cooley, H. R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	113
Cooper, Herman L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [439 Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	109
Cootes, Col. Harry N. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	13, 76, 127, 383
Core, J. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Columbia Univ., New York. Home, 411 N. Davis Ave., Richmond, Va.]	69
Corey, Corp. James L. (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	62, 76, 85, 338
Corey, 1st Lt. Lawrence O. [Ed. & Publisher. Monticello, Ind.]	35
Corzelius, 2d Lt. Frank M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Ky.]	43, 386
Cosby, Walter W. (Post Adj't, V. M. I.). [Tenn. Elec. Supply Co., Johnson City, Tenn. Home, Brandy, Va.]	101
Coulbourn, 2d Lt. Charles B. [Care Insurance Comm'r, Richmond, Va.]	43
Coulbourn, Cap. Daniel L. [Chemist, V. A. G. 1 Dept., Richmond, Va.]	24, 76
Coulbourn, 2d Lt. Joseph O. (Aviation). [220 Woodward Bld'g, Birmingham, Ala.]	43
*Couper, Lt. Col. William. [Asst. Gen. Manager, The Associated General Contractors of America, 1037 Munsey Bld'g, Wash., D. C.]	16, 77, 135
Coupland, Carter H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Coupland, Capt. Richard C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 26 York Place, Norfolk, Va.]	24, 237, 386
Cox, 1st Lt. Daniel E. [Farmer. Carsonville, Va.]	35
Cox, Lewis Berkeley (V. M. I. Tr. Camp. Later, 1st Lt. A. E. F. Severely wounded.) [Professor W. & L. University, Lexington, Va.]	108
Cox, Jr., 2d Lt. Ross P. [Medical Student, Jeff. Med. Coll., Phil. Home, Rome, Ga.]	43
Craig, John E. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Deerfield, Va.]	66
Craig, 1st Lt. M. L. Weems. [Student, Univ. Texas, Austin. Care Mrs. A. L. Craig, Columbia, Texas.]	35
Craighill, Dabney H. (O. T. C.). [Instructor, Augusta Mil. Acad., Ft. Defiance, Va. Care Col. R. E. Craighill, Lynchburg, Va.]	66
Cralle, Major Willson H. [Lumber. Firm of J. R. Wheler Co., Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Blackstone, Va.]	396
Crane, Maj. James M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	19, 385
Crenshaw, Alfred F. (Civil Serv.). [Civ. Eng'r. With DuPont Powder Wks. Home, 1016 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	101
Creswell, Maj. Henry I. T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 2412 Webster St., San Francisco, Cal.]	19, 77, 91, 165, 385
Crist, Jr., George W. (U. S. M. A.). [Student, Harvard Univ. Home, Clover Dale Road & Lockerie St., Montgomery, Ala.]	59
Crittenden, George B. (Navy). [Bank Clerk, Merchants Sav. Bk, Greenville, Miss.]	63
Crittenden, 2d Lt. John D. [Bonds & Stocks. Care Security T. & S. Bk, Los Angeles, Cal. Home, Kansas City, Mo.]	43, 299
Crittenden, Jr., Orlando B. (Aviation). [Cotton. Greenville, Miss.]	59
Crocker, M. J. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Charleston, W. Va.]	110
Crockett, Ensign Albert S. (Navy). [Cadillac Motor Car Co., Detroit, Mich. Home, Bedford, Va.]	54
Crockett, J. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Dublin, Va.]	69
Crockett, Jr., 1st Lt. George S. (Aviation). [Grain Brokerage Bus., Nashville, Tenn. Home, Accomac, Va.]	35, 91
Crockett, 1st Lt. Gilman K. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Bedford, Va.]	35, 91, 289, 386
Crockett, Jr., William S. (S. A. T. C.). [With Comm'l Nat'l Bk, Shreveport, La. Home, Ardmore, Okla.]	69
Cross, Jr., Charles F. (Civil Serv.). [Collection Supervisor, Ches. & Potomac Tel. Co. of Va., Richmond, Va.]	101
Crowder, 1st Lt. Robert T. [Mfr, Coca-Cola Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.]	35, 261
Crowdus, 1st Lt. John W. [Engineer. 220 Mills Building, El Paso, Tex.]	35
Crowson, Major Benjamin F. (Head of Literary Institution during War). [Lt. Colonel and Asso. Prof., V. M. I.]	101
Crump, Col. Malcolm H. (Civil Service). [Consulting Geologist, Bowling Green, Ky.]	101
Crump, Jr., 1st Lt. Malcolm H. [Insurance. Bowling Green, Ky.]	35
Cruzen, Ensign Richard H. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Gallatin, Mo.]	54, 389
Cumming, Jr., 2d Lt. Hugh S. [Student, Univ. of Va. Care Surg. Gen. H. S. Cumming, Pub. Health Serv., Wash., D. C.]	43
Cumming, Capt. Samuel C. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Hampton, Va.]	50, 72, 77, 91, 319, 390
Cunningham, Capt. W. Frank. [Taxicab Business, Birmingham, Ala.]	24
Currier, Lt. Col. William P. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Witt, Va.]	16, 151, 384
Curry, Robert D. (In Mil. Service). [Care W. G. Curry, Automobile Salesman, Glasgow, Mont. Home, Kansas City, Mo.]	59
Curtis, 2d Lt. Douglas C. [Contractor. Home, Lee Hall, Va.]	43
Curtis, Lloyd E. (Navy). [Contractor. Home, Lee Hall, Va.]	63
Cushman, P'vt Joseph R.—Killed in action in France.	59, 85, 302, 393

*Colonel Couper spent four months, after the War, preparing elaborate plans for the enlargement of the V. M. I., which were approved by the Board of Visitors, June, 1920, and laid the foundation of the V. M. I. Endowment Fund. Soon afterwards, he was called by Brigadier General Richard C. Marshall, Jr. (V. M. I.), late Chief of The Construction Division of the Army (his War Chief) to become closest to him in his post-war work, with the title of Assistant General Manager of The Associated General Contractors of America. *Verbum sat sapienti.*

Cutchins, 2d Lt. Frank. (Engineers.—Died in the Service in France.)	43, 86, 301
Cutchins, Jr., Sol (S. A. T. C.). [With Export Leaf Tobacco Co. Home, 1007 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	69
Cutler, Capt. Stuart. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home of father, T. R. Cutler, 101 Park Ave., New York.]	24, 91, 220, 386
Dabney, Robert L. (S. A. T. C.). [Estimating Dept., Wright Aeronautical Corp'n., Paterson, N. J. Home add., Mason Bld'g, Houston, Texas.]	69
Dance, P'vt Powhatan R. (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	62, 77, 86, 339, 393
Dance, P'vt Willis J. [Tobacco. Wilson, N. C.]	59
Dadmun, Edward H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	108
Dalton, Capt. Joseph N. [Capt., Inf., Am. Forces, Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Winston-Salem, N. C.]	24, 208, 385
Daniels, Lt. (J. G.) George S. (Navy). [With Bank of Wayne, Goldsboro, N. C.]	55
Darby, P'vt James F. (U. S. M. C.). [Home, Lampasas, Texas.]	62
Dashiell, Capt. George F.—Killed in action in France.	25, 77, 86, 205
Dashiell, Capt. Harry G. [Farmer, Smithfield, Va.]	25, 206
Dashiell, Maj. Robert M. [Maj., Va. N. G., 1920. Sales Specialist, Western Elec. Co., Richmond. Home, 920 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	19, 174
Davant, 2d Lt. Charles R. [Home, 1225 Clark Ave., Roanoke, Va.]	43
Davant, Capt. Edward T. [Home, 1225 Clark Ave., Roanoke, Va.]	25, 77, 91, 193
Davant, Capt. Henry W. [Home, 1225 Clark Ave., Roanoke, Va.]	25
Davenport, Capt. Ralph M. [With Stevens-Eaton Co., 1 Madison Ave., New York. Home, 1531 Ogden St., Denver, Col.]	25, 77, 91, 238
David, 2d Lt. Robert F. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Refer to Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C.]	52
Davidson, Richard P. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care H. Bradley Davidson, Chevy Chase, Md.]	66
Davies, William H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Davis, Capt. James E. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home address, Box 403, Birmingham, Ala.]	50, 390
Davis, 2d Lt. J. K. [Care Dr. Charles N. Davis, 1931 Spruce St., Phil. Pa.]	43
Davis, N. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Fla. Care H. A. Davis, Palatka, Fla.]	69
Davis, 2d Lt. Ronald L. (Aviation). [201 Washington St., Monroe, La.]	43
*Davis, Governor Westmoreland. (Civil Service). [Lawyer, Farmer, Governor of Virginia. Home, Morven Stock Farm, Leesburg, Va.] See Footnote.	
Davis, T. Calvin (O. T. C.). [Tobacco Business. Home, Pamplin, Va.]	66
Dawes, 1st Lt. Byron F. [V. P. Guaranty Trust Co. In charge of Constantinople Branch. Home add., 2062 E. 105th St., Cleveland, O.]	35
Dawson, John Randolph (Civil Serv.). [Chemist, Care J. Hungerford Smith Co., Rochester, N. Y.]	101
Dearborn, James B. (Navy). [1730 15th Ave., Birmingham, Ala.]	63
DeArmond, Lt. Col. George W. (Aviation). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Butler, Mo.]	16, 384
Dearing, A. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 1731 Columbia Road, N. W., Wash., D. C.]	69
DeBardeleben, D. (S. A. T. C.). [46 Elizabeth Apt's, Chatta., Tenn.]	69
DeButts, 1st Lt. Henry A. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Train Master, Sou. Ry, Birmingham, Ala. Home, Upperville, Va.]	51, 333
DeCew, 2d Lt. Llewellyn. [Civil Eng'r. Care Mother, 486 E. 14th St., N. Portland, Ore.]	43
<i>Decorations</i>	72, 393
Deeble, Jr., Capt. William R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home of Mother, Mrs. W. R. Deeble, formerly, 2020 "P" St., Wash., D. C.]	25, 386
DeGraff, 2d Lt. DeLancy A. [Engineer. With DeGraff & Hogebloom, Inc., Contractors, 168 Washington Ave., Kingston, N. Y.]	43, 298
Deitrick, E. U. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [2324 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	109
Deitrick, Geo. W. (Civil Serv.). [Pres. and Treas., Pr. Geo. Elec. L. & P. Co., Hopewell, Va.] See Footnote.	
DeLeon, 1st Lt. J. Waldo. [Banker. 1st Nat'l Bk, Key West, Fla.]	25
Denham, Capt. James L. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 1324 Monroe St., Washington, D. C.]	50, 318, 390
Dennis, Maj. William F. [Rw'y & Consulting Eng'r. Home, 220 Mass. Ave., Wash., D. C.]	19
Denny, Sgt Walter E. (B. E. F.). [Home, 1128 Elmore St., New Orleans, La.]	65, 92
Derbyshire, 2d Lt. George A. [Colonel and Executive Officer, V. M. I.]	43, 300, 388
Derryberry, Jr., Marshall E. (O. T. C.). [Wholesale Merchant. Home, Hillsboro Road, Nashville, Tenn.]	66
DeShazo, J. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Teacher. R. F. D. No. 2, Houston, Va.]	69
DeShazo, 1st Lt. Martin. [Comd't, High School, Hollywood, Cal. Home, Houston, Va.]	35
DeValin, Medical Director Charles M. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C.]	53, 72, 341, 389, 402
DeVoe, Lt. Col. Ralph G. (Medical Corps). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	16, 384
Dew, 2d Lt. Thomas R. [Insurance Adjuster, Actna L. Ins. Co., Am. Nat'l Bk Bld'g, Richmond. Home, Wytheville, Va.]	43
Dickens, 2d Lt. Frank A. [N. N. S. B. & D. Co., Newport News, Va.]	43
Dickerson, H. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 3510 E. Broad St., Richmond, Va.]	69

*Governor Davis was graduated in the Class of 1877. Called to the high office of Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia after the Country had entered upon War, he executed with consummate ability and tireless energy the momentous duties that devolved upon him during the trying period that followed. No son of the V. M. I. rendered more successful or more devoted service to his Country's cause than he, and his Alma Mater will always be proud of his brilliant administration during this, the greatest crisis in the world's history.

†Graduate of Class 1885. He made strenuous efforts to get into the Military Service, but was barred by the age limit. Nevertheless, he saw to it that his Company should do a patriotic part in helping to bring the War to a victorious end by furnishing light and power for those engaged in making gun cotton, during the entire War.

Dickson, 2d Lt. Horace K. [Mg'r, Lumber Dept., No. American Wood Products Corp'n., 50 Union Sq., New York. Home add., 81 Harrison St., Ap't 4, E. Orange, N. J.]	43
Dickson, R. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Organ Cave, W. Va.]	69
Dickson, R. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Williamsburg, Va.]	69
<i>Died in the Service.</i>	85, 393
Dillard, Maj. Alexander W.—Died in the Service	19, 72, 86, 92, 180
Dillard, 2d Lt. John A. B. [Care Mrs. Mary Q. Hicks, Fredericksburg, Va.]	35
Dillard, Capt. John W. [Tobacconist. With W. T. Clark Co., Wilson, N. C. Home, Chatham, Va.]	25
Dillard, Corp. William E. (O. T. C.). [Asst. Sales Mg'r, U. S. Gypsum Co., 977 Ellicott Sq., Buffalo, N. Y. Home, 601 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.]	66
Dillon, Jr., Edward (O. T. C.). [Civ. & Min. Eng'r, Consol. Copper Mines, Kimberly, Nevada. Home, Indian Rock, Va.]	68
Dil'ey, Edward S. (O. T. C.). [Iron Manufacturer, Pine Bluff, Ark.]	66
Dishman, 2d Lt. Charles H. [Contractor, Henderson, Ky.]	43
Dixon, Brewer (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Talladega, Ala.]	111
Dixon, William H. (S. A. T. C.). [Physician, Rocky Mount, N. C.]	69
Dockery, Lt. Col. Albert B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Prof. and Comd't, V. M. I. since 1920. Former home, Hernando, Miss.]	16, 144, 384
Dodd, 4d Lt. Randall S. [4324 McPherson Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	23
Dodson, Lt. Col. Richard S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	16, 151, 384
Dorsey, A. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Centre Coll., Danville, Ky. Home, 211 Pleasant St., Hillsboro, Ill.]	69
Dougherty, Hugh L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Douglas, 1st Lt. Howard N. [Care Sister, Mrs. Lillian D. VanHoose, McIntosh, Ala.]	35
Douglas, 2d Lt. Thomas B. [1st Sg't, "A" Co., V. M. I., 1920-1921. Home, Pittsfield, Ill.]	44
Downer, Lt. Col. John W. [Maj. F. A., with American Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., Wash., D. C. Home, 343 W. Bute St., Norfolk, Va.]	16, 72, 92, 134, 384
Downes, 1st Lt. Joseph W. [Home, 109 E. German St., Baltimore, Md.]	35
Downing, Col. Frederick B. [Care The Chief of Engineers, U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fairport, Va.]	14, 133, 384
Downing, 2d Lt. Leslie B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fairport, Va.]	44, 387
Doyle, H. A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	110
Doyle, 2d Lt. Hobert E. [Supt. Constn., J. T. Wilson Co., Inc. Home, Chesterfield Ap'ts, Richmond, Va.]	44
Doyle, Jr., J. C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	110
Doyle, Capt. John E. [Br. Manager, U. S. Tire Co., 1303 H. St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	25
Drake, Jr., 1st Lt. James H. (B. E. F.—Died in the Service in France.)	56, 72, 77, 86, 350
Draper, Pv't H. D. [Student, V. M. I. Home, Santa Barbara, Calif.]	392
Drayton, Capt. Charles H. [Stocks, Bonds, etc. 19 Tradd St., Charleston, S. C.]	25, 211
Drennen, Charles W. (O. T. C.). [Drennen Motor Car Co., Birmingham, Ala.]	67
Drennen, Donald W. (Navy). [Drennen Motor Car Co., Birmingham, Ala.]	63
Drew, Maj. Octavius C. [Manager, etc. Pre-War address, 548 Peachtree St., Atlanta, Ga.]	19, 181
Drewry, Capt. Guy H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Capron, Va.]	25, 385
Drewry, Capt. Herbert R. (Medical Corps). [Physician, 1029 Redgate Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	25
Driscoll, 1st Lt. Marvin G. [Instructor, Columbia Mil. Inst., Columbia, Tenn.]	35
Dudley, H. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, University of Va. Home add., Box 394, Danville, Va.]	69
Duff, 2d Lt. Joseph E. [Belfast Mills, Va.]	44
Duff, R. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Saginaw, Mich.]	393
Duffey, H. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	113
Duffy, 2d Lt. Frank L. [Civil Engineer, Home, Cynthiana, Ky.]	44
Dufur, 1st S'gt Walter M. [Iron M'r. 309 N. Howard St., Baltimore, Md.]	59
Dunbar, Maj. Richard B. [Eng'r & Contractor, Route 5, Box 77B, Fort Worth, Texas. Former home, Augusta, Ky.]	19, 92, 162
Duncan, 2d Lt. Paul H. [Civil Eng'r for U. S. Coal & Coke Co., Wharnciffe, W. Va. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	44
Dunlap, Field Clerk William A. [With American Consulate, Sydney, Australia. Care W. M. Dunlap, City Eng'r, Bristol, Va.]	59
Dunn, William McKee (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	111
Dunseth, J. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Home, 142 S. 15th St., Paris, Texas.]	69
Durant, Capt. Armand. [Home, Peachtree Road, Atlanta, Ga.]	25
*Durham, Walter E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Real Estate, 108 N. 9th St., Richmond, Va. Former home, Appomattox, Va.]	109
Dykeman, 1st Lt. Conrad F. [Civil Eng'r, Underpinning Foundation Co., New York. Home, 657 Jefferson Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.]	35
Eanes, Isaac L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Chattanooga, Tenn.]	108
Earle, Capt. Lawrence H. [Eastn. Sales Mg'r, The Buda Co., M'rs of Truck & Tractor Engines, Harvey, Ill. Perm. add., 33 W. 42 St., New York.]	25, 59
Earley, Corp. Richard N. [Home, Dawsonville, Va.]	35
Easley, 1st Lt. Cary B. [Electrical Eng'r. Di d, January 22, 1920.]	44
Easley, 2d Lt. Richard B. [In Business. Home, Riverview, Richmond, Va.]	110
East, Frank T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Eastham, Maj. Kenna G. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.]	19, 174, 384
Eastham, Capt. Robert F. [Civil Eng'r. Office of U. S. Public Roads, Wash., D. C. Home, Flint Hill, Va.]	25
Eastham, Major Robert L. (Civil Service). [Comd't, G. C. Mil. Acad., Gulf Port, Miss. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.]	101

*Commissioned 2d Lt. R. C., U. S. A.

Eberle, 1st Lt. Eugene G. [With Bosley & Johnson, Mdse. Brokers, etc., Little Rock, Ark. Home, Care Dr. J. G. Eberle, Fort Smith, Ark.]	35
Echols, 2d Lt. Charles L. [Chem. Eng'r, W. Va. Pulp & Paper Co., Covington, Va.]	44
Echols, Ernest C. (Civil Service). [Coal Operator. Care Ernest Echols, Glasgow, Va.]	101
Echols, 1st Lt. Frank. [Dist. Road Eng'r, Pocahontas Co., W. Va. Marlinton, W. Va. Home, Glasgow, Va.]	35
Echols, 2d Lt. Joseph. [With Westinghouse E. & M. Co. Care Ernest Echols, Glasgow, Va.]	44
Echols, 2d Lt. Marion P. [1st Lt. F. A. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, University of Va.]	44, 386
Echols, Ralph (S. A. T. C.). [With Westinghouse E. & M. Co. Care Ernest Echols, Glasgow, Va.]	69
Edwards, 2d Lt. Augustus D. [Jr. Mem., Edwards, Parr & Co., Cotton, Terrell, Texas.]	44
Edwards, Jr., George L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Kirkwood, Mo.]	113
Edwards, Maj. Murray F. (Red Cross in France). [Head of Planning & Production Dept., Richmond Hosiery Mills, Rossville, Ga. Home, Kirkwood, Mo.]	101, 376
Edwards, Lt. Col. Robert O. [Resigned, October 4, 1920. Care Garrett & Co., Norfolk, Va.]	16, 144
Edwards, William H. (Civil Service). [Operating Eng'r, H. Kappers Co., Union Arcade Bld'g, Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	102
Effinger, 1st Lt. Williams L. [Lumber. 404 Wheat Bld'g, Ft. Worth, Texas. Home, Baltimore, Md.]	35, 259
Eglin, Maj. Henry W. T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lewinsville, Va.]	19, 175, 384
Elden, 1st Lt. John A. [Lawyer. Williamson Building, Cleveland, O.]	35
Elebash, 1st Lt. Clarence C. (Medical Corps). [Physician in Charge, Medical Dept., Vaughan Memorial Hospital, Selma, Ala.]	35
Eley, Claud E. (Navy). [Care J. W. Eley, Suffolk, Va.]	63
Ellerson, Sg't Douglas G. [Care Mr. Armstrong Thomas, Lawyer, Maryland Trust Bld'g, Baltimore, Md.]	59
Ellerson, Maj. John H. [Care Mr. Armstrong Thomas, Lawyer, Maryland Trust Bld'g, Baltimore, Md.]	19
Elliott, R. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Edenton Cotton Mills, Edenton, N. C.]	69
Elliott, Maj. Samuel T. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Charlotte, Va.]	19
Ellison, Capt. Alexander H. [Civ. Eng'r. Mg'r, Eastn. Dept., Clyde Iron Wks., 141-9 Centre St., New York. Home, 519 Pa. Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	25, 210
Ellison, Capt. Lewis H. [Eng'r. Elec. Eng'r, in Ch'ge all Elec. Equipment, U. S. Mail S. S. Co., 45 B'wy, New York. Home, 519 Pa. Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	25, 210
Ellis, J. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Waynesboro, Va.]	112
Ellyson, 2d Lt. Robert W. [Home, 406 N. Mulberry St., Richmond, Va. Eng'r. With W. P. Thurston Co.]	44
Ely, Pvt't Gus Z. [Store Manager for Coal Company. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	59
Ely, Sg't Price W. [Miner. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	59
<i>Emergency Officers—United States Army</i>	387
Emery, 1st Lt. Nathaniel W. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Add. not known.]	51
Emory, Samuel T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Chase City, Va.]	110
Engleby, 2d Lt. George B. [Home, 338 Campbell Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va.]	44
Engleman, Jr., James W. (Civil Serv.). [In Railroad Service. Home, Route No. 1, Lexington, Va.]	102
English, Maj. Paul X. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.]	19, 384
<i>Enlisted Personnel—Allied Armies (During War)</i>	64
<i>Enlisted Personnel—U. S. Army (During War)</i>	58, 392
<i>Enlisted Personnel—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)</i>	62, 392
<i>Enlisted Personnel—U. S. Navy (During War)</i>	63, 392
<i>Ensigns—U. S. Navy (After War)</i>	389
<i>Ensigns—U. S. Navy (During War)</i>	54
<i>Ensigns—U. S. N. R. F. (During War)</i>	55
Epes, 2d Lt. William J. [1st Lt. F. A. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Portsmouth, Va.]	44, 386
Erck, Maj. Alfred H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	19, 384
Erck, 1st Lt. Carl B. (Aviation). [Care Atlantic Hotel Supply Co., 676 Hudson St., New York.]	35
Estes, Carlton C. (In Military Service during War). [Home, Longmont, Colorado.]	59
Estes, J. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 163 Va. Ave., Danville, Va.]	69
Etheridge, Capt. Charles A. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	50, 77, 92, 313
Etheridge, Capt. David M. [U. S. Int. Rev. Service, Statesville, N. C., or Portsmouth, Va.]	25
Etheridge, 1st Lt. Fletcher H. [Home, 621 Orange St., Macon, Ga.]	35
Eva, 2d Lt. Victor F. [Mg'r, H. V. Eva Tire Co., 527 Superior St. Home, 2135 Woodland Ave., Duluth, Minn.]	44
Evans, Capt. Robert D. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Chemist. With Graphite Co., Niagara Falls, N. Y. Home, 1364 Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	50
Evans, T. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Church View, Va.]	109
Ewald, William A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [700 Park Ave., Portsmouth, Va.]	69
Ewell, Jr., 1st Lt. James H.—Died in the Service in France	35, 77, 86
Ewell, 2d Lt. Jesse R. [Home, 935 W. Redgate Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	44
Ewell, Capt. Nathaniel McG. [Farmer. Ruckersville, Va.]	25
Ewing, Major James L. (Civil Service). [Adv. Manager, "The States," New Orleans, La.]	394
Ewing, Capt. John D. [Associate Publisher, The Daily Times, Shreveport, La.]	25, 72, 218
Ewing, Jr., 2d Lt. Robert. [Home, 2009 Carondelet St., New Orleans, La.]	44
Ewing, 2d Lt. Toulmin H. [Home, 2009 Carondelet St., New Orleans, La.]	44
Eypper, Charles H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Montclair, N. J.]	110
Eypper, George W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Montclair, N. J.]	110
Fain, J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Care John A. Fain, 620 W. 32d St., Oklahoma City, Okla.]	69
Fairlamb, Wilbur F. (S. A. T. C.). [Westinghouse E. & M. Co., Wilkesb'g, Pa. Home, 2614 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	69

Faison, 2d Lt. Preston K. [Insurance. Care Dr. W. W. Faison, Goldsboro, N. C.]	44, 92
Falk, Jr., Maj. David B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Savannah, Ga.]	20, 384
Falligant, Maj. Louis A. [Resigned Commission after War. Care Raeford Falligant, Lawyer, Savannah, Ga.]	20, 72, 157
Falligant, Lt. (J. G.) Philip L. (Navy). [Care Raeford Falligant, Lawyer, Savannah, Ga.]	55
Farrell, 1st Lt. Doidridge. [Home, 6306 McPherson Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	35
Fauntleroy, Maj. James D. [Care Walter Fauntleroy, Altavista, Va.]	20, 183
Fechheimer, 1st Lt. John H. [Curb Broker. Home, 176 W. 37th St., New York.]	35, 77, 92, 291
Fenner, Maj. Guy C. [Died, April 9, 1919.]	20, 181
Fenno, Capt. Sylvan A. [Home, Cairo Apt's, Wash., D. C.]	25
Fentress, T. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Home, 364 W. 13th St., Norfolk, Va.]	69
Ferabee, Jr., G. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Home, 727 Raleigh Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	109
*Ferguson, Edwin C. (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Waynesville, N. C.] See Footnote.	69
Ferguson, Jr., J. W. (S. A. T. C.). [U. S. Naval Acad., Annapolis, Md. Home, Waynesville, N. C.]	109
Ferguson, Wilfred (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Fergusson, Bruce (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Fettoroff, 1st Lt. Carlos M. [Asst. Mgr., Brokerage Dept., Cosmopolitan Ship. Co., Inc., New York. Home, 135 Bellevue Ave., Upper Montclair, N. J.]	36
Figgins, Lt. Commander B. W. (Navy). [With Hydraulic-Press Brick Co., Balto., Md. Home, Arlington, Va.]	55, 344
Finley, Corp. Hugh P. (U. S. M. C.). [After June 1, 1921, Mining Engineer with Proctor Coal Co., Williamsburg, Ky.]	62
First Lieutenants—British Army	56
First Lieutenants—U. S. Army (After War)	386
First Lieutenants—U. S. Army (During War)	33
First Lieutenants—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)	51
Fishburne, 1st Lt. Richard. [Elec. Engr., 222 S. Washington St., Alexandria, Va. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	36
Fisher, Pvt. Ralph A. (U. S. M. C.). [Care William Fisher, Lawyer, Pensacola, Fla.]	62
Fitzgerald, 1st Lt. John H. [Tobacco. Home, Maysville, Ky.]	36
Fitzgerald, Marian N. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Flannagan, Capt. Coke. [With Assembled Tire Corp. of Newark, N. J. Care Dallas Flannagan, Lawyer, 20 Broad St., New York.]	25, 72, 77
Fleming, Capt. Charles S. [Lawyer, Jacksonville, Fla.]	25
FleNNiken, Jr., W. H. (Civil Service). [Applied for Mil. Serv. three times, but rejected for phys. unfitness; then Teller in Nat'l City Bank, New York, till health broke down. Died, Feb. 21, 1920.]	102
Fletcher, E. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Cost Accountant, Am. Saw Mill Mach'y Co., Hackettsville, N. J. Home, Accomac, Va.]	69
Fletcher, 2d Lt. Marshall P. [Care Mrs. Mary P. Fletcher, Charlottesville, Va.]	44
Follett, J. D. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Care Mrs. John D. Follett, Berwyn, Pa.]	69
Fontana, Jr., A. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 29 Warrington Place, East Orange, N. J.]	69
Fort Monroe (O. T. C.)	67
Fort Sheridan (O. T. C.)	68
Foster, Capt. Sidney. [Address not known—formerly, Care Maj. James M. Foster, San Antonio, Texas.]	25
Ford, Jr., 2d Lt. Charles E. [Lawyer. Box 284, Newport News, Va.]	392
Ford, Pvt. William K. (S. A. T. C.). [Elec. Student. Home, Clifton Forge, Va.]	393
Fowler, E. H. (S. A. T. C.). [437 N. 3d St., Philadelphia, Pa.]	69
Foy, Corp. Fred. H. (U. S. M. C.). [With W. R. Grace & Co., New York. Home, Care W. H. Foy, Eufaula, Ala.]	62
Foy, 2d Lt. Levie W. [1st Lt. Inf. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Eufaula, Ala.]	44, 386
Franklin, Capt. Henry C. [Stock Promoter. Earl Court, Preston & St. Paul Sts., Balto., Md.]	25
Franklin, Jack R. (O. T. C.). [Clothing Business with father. Home, 600 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.]	67
Frary, 2d Lt. Charles C. [Gen. Elec. Co., Lynn, Mass. Home, Eustis, Fla.]	44
Frary, 2d Lt. Rodney W. [Comd't, Chalmers Military Acad., Jacksonville, Fla. Home, Eustis, Fla.]	44
Fraser, 1st Lt. Alexander H. (Aviation.—Died in the Service.)	36, 86, 286
Fraser, Instructor Douglas D. (U. S. M. C.). [Insp. N. News S. B. & D. D. Co., Box 771, Newport News, Va. Home add., Box 547, Staunton, Va.]	62
Fraser, 2d Lt. Douglas M. (Aviation). [Home, 1501 Main Ave., San Antonio, Texas.]	44
Fraser, 2d Lt. Malcolm W. (Aviation). [Examiner of Patents, U. S. Patent Office. Home add., Care Peoples Bank, Johnstown, N. Y.]	44
Fray, Capt. John M. [Emergency Capt., F. A., at Culver Mil. Acad. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Culpeper, Va.]	25, 388
Frazer, 1st Lt. Edward J. (Aviation). [V. P., G. T. Howard Co., Wholesale Hdw'e, Front Bld'g, San Antonio, Texas.]	36
Freeman, Jr., 2d Lt. Edward W. [Asst. Bus. Mgr., Pine Bluff Commercial, Pine Bluff, Ark.]	44
Frenkel, Julius F. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [3571 Alaska Ave., Cincinnati, O.]	112
Frey, Jr., William H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	109
Friedman, 2d Lt. Robert H. [Real Estate & Ins., 737 Chapel St., Norfolk, Va.]	44
Fry, 1st Lt. Henry P. [Lawyer. Home, 738 Broad St., Newark, N. J.]	36
Fudge, Capt. Caleb S. [Broker. Care Union Trust Co., Chicago, Ill.]	25
Fugate, Jr., Capt. Jesse H. (U. S. M. C.—Died in the Service.)	50, 86, 315, 378

*E. C. Ferguson enlisted in U. S. Navy Sept. 17, 1917, and served at Norfolk, Mare Island and Brooklyn Navy Yards, and on U. S. Destroyer McKee in the Bermudas and the Azores on Convoy and Patrol duty. Discharged, January, 1919. Entered V. M. I., September 5, 1920.

Fuller, W. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., West End Pharmacy, Danville, Va.]	69
Fullton, J. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Brown-Marx Bld'g, Birmingham, Ala.]	69
Funkhouser, Capt. Samuel King. [Lawyer, Mc Bain Bld'g, Roanoke, Va.]	25
Furree, John L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Kansas City, Mo.]	109
Gaillard, C. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Home, 2303 Stonewall St., Greenville, Texas.]	69
Gaillard, Capt. Frederick E. [Appointed 1st Lt., Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Greenville, Texas.]	25, 386
Gaines, Col. Greenville (Civil Service). [Lawyer. Mem. Bd. Vis., V. M. I. Home, Warrenton, Va.]	102
Gaither, Jr., W. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Elizabeth City, N. C.]	112
Galeski, Walter S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Gallagher, 1st Lt. John C. [Teacher, Augusta Mil. Acad., Fort Defiance, Va.]	36
Gallalee, R. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Home, 910 Dinwiddie St., Portsmouth, Va.]	69
Galleher, J. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Home, R. F. D., Leesburg, Va.]	69
Gallman, Jr., O. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Merchant. Home, Commerce St., Spartanburg, S. C.]	69
Galt, Jr., Capt. Alexander (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 207 Monroe Road, Charlotte, N. C.]	50, 390
Gamble, Lt. John G. (Navy). [Elec. Engr. With Gen. Elec. Co., Ft. Wayne, Ind. Home, care Howard Gamble, Tallahassee, Fla.]	53
Gannaway, 1st Lt. Walter C. [Hardware. 500 Wash. St., Lynchburg, Va.]	36
Gant, Capt. Edwin H. [Cotton Mfr. & Prop'r, Edwin H. Gant Textile Works, Burlington, N. C.]	25
Gant, Roger (Civil Service). [Cotton Mfr., Burlington, N. C.]	102
Garber, Daniel M. (Civil Service). [Gen. Contractor in New York. Care D. A. Garber, Contractor, Ridgeway, N. J.]	102
Gardenhire, 2d Lt. Birch C. [Merchant. Dayton, Tenn.]	44
Gardner, 2d Lt. James. [Cotton Buyer. 127 8th St., Augusta Ga.]	44
Garland, 1st Lt. Herbert G. [Civil Engr. Home, 303 Madison St., Lynchburg, Va.]	36, 294
Garing, Capt. Robert F. [Care Daily States Pub. Co., New Orleans, La. Home, Lexington, Va.]	26
*Garnett, Jr., 2d Lt. Joseph H. (Aviation). [Home, Gainesville, Tex.]	44, 92, 299, 388
Garrard, Lt. Col. Louis F. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Columbus, Ga.]	16, 383
Garry, Corp. Edward H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned. Stud. Marquette Dental Coll. Home, 109 7th St., Milwaukee, Wis.]	62
Garth, W. Willis (O. T. C.). [Automobiles. Address, 1st Ave. & 21st St., Birmingham, Ala.]	68
Garvey, Capt. Willis A. [With International Mack Motor Truck Co., 4-6 Harvey St., New Brunswick, N. J. Home, 515 Buchanan St., Topeka, Kans.]	26, 77, 92, 224
Gary, 2d Lt. Barham R. [Law Student, Univ. of Va. Home, 129 33d St., Newport News, Va.]	44
<i>Gassed in Action</i>	89, 393
Gates, Maj. Oscar I. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fort Smith, Ark.]	20, 385
Gatewood, 2d Lt. Arthur R. [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. Tech. Home, 327 52d St., Newport News, Va.]	44
Gatewood, Capt. and Med. Director James D. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Washington, D. C.]	53, 389, 401
Gatling, 1st Lt. Peter F. P. [Real Estate. Box 1266, Wichita Falls, Tex. Former home, 1019 W. Graydon St., Norfolk, Va.]	36
Gayle, Jr., Capt. Lester T. [Retired for dis. incurred in the Serv. On duty, Oklahoma A. and M. Coll., Stillwater, Okla. Home, Portsmouth, Va.]	26, 92, 388
Gayle, Pharmacist Robert B. (Navy). [Lawyer. Office 209 N Ninth St., Richmond, Va.]	63
Gee, Sgt' W. Webb. [Home, 1039 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	59
Geiger, 1st Lt. Henry J. (Chaplain). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Staunton, Va.]	36, 242, 376
Gelzer, Edward DuPont (Civil Service). [Address not known.]	102
<i>General Pershing's Estimate of V. M. I.</i>	381
Gentry, Alonzo H. (Civil Service). [Architect. 1169 Schofield Bld'g, Cleveland, O.]	102
George, Capt. Robert C. (Chaplain). [Director, City Surveys for Ark. Inter-church World Movement, 9 Pythian Bld'g, Little Rock, Ark.]	26
Gerow, Maj. Lee S. [Capt. Inf., with Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Petersburg, Va.]	20, 78, 167, 385
Gerow, Lt. Col. Leonard T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Petersburg, Va.]	16, 72, 142, 384
Gerson, Capt. Gustave R. (Medical Corps). [Physician. 2502 LaBranch St., Houston, Texas.]	26, 72, 92, 237
<i>Gettysburg, Pa. O. T. C.</i>	68
Getzen, 2d Lt. Thompson H. [Lawyer. Lakeland, Fla.]	44, 298
Getzen, Sgt' W. L. [Physician. Webster, Fla.]	50, 390
Geyer, Jr., Capt. Peter C. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C.]	50, 390
Gibson, Corp. Holcombe D. (U. S. M. C.). [With Westinghouse E. & M. Co. Care Mrs. H. D. Gibson, Fredericksburg, Va.]	62
†Gibson, M. L. (O. T. C.). [With Westinghouse E. & M. Co. Care Mrs. H. D. Gibson, Fredericksburg, Va.]	67
Gibson, Capt. William L. [Salesman. Care Dr. W. S. Gibson, Bureau, Med. & Surg., Navy Dept., Wash., D. C.]	26
Giffin, Capt. David E. [Real Estate & Building. Pre-war add., 414 Atlanta Nat'l Bk Bld'g, Atlanta, Ga.]	26
Giffin, W. Russell (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	110, 113
Gieniliat, Col. Leeb R. [Sup't, Culver Military Acad., Culver, Ind.]	14, 72, 127
Gilbert, C. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Donner, La.]	69

*Lt. Garnett was very seriously hurt when he fell with his plane 600 feet. He is still retained in the Service, but is in Walter Reed General Hospital, at Takoma, D. C., undergoing physical reconstruction. He hopes, when recovered sufficiently, to resume his pre-war position of Claim Adjuster for the G. C. & S. F. R. R. Co.

†M. L. Gibson took the examination for the Aviation Service the day before the Armistice was signed. He then returned to the V. M. I. to continue his course there.

Gill, Edward H. (O. T. C.). [Home, 3 Old St., Petersburg, Va.]	67
Gill, Capt. Howard F.—Died in the Service	26, 86, 214
Gill, Richard S. (O. T. C.). [Home, 109 Franklin St. Petersburg, Va.]	65
Gill, Maj. William H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	20, 78, 154, 364
Gillespie, 2d Lt. Victor R. [Maj. & Asst. Comd't and Senior Tactical Off., C. H. Mil. Acad., Lebanon, Tenn., of which he is part owner.]	44
Gillet, 2d Lt. J. N. D. [App'd 2d Lt., Reg. Army, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 337-55th St., Newport News, Va.]	44, 387
Gilliam, Jr., James R. (O. T. C.). [Cashier, The Lynch'g Tr. & S'vgs Bk, Lynchburg, Va.]	66
Gills, J. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Appomattox, Va.]	69
Gills, James P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Appomattox, Va.]	109
Gish, P. T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.]	113
Glazebrook, Jr., Capt. Larkin W. [Hon'ly discharged from Service Oct., 1919. Now taking Course of Commercial Art, under Vocational Bureau, U. S. A. Home, 2022 "P" St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	26, 78, 93, 219
Glazebrook, D. D., Otis A. (U. S. Consul, Jerusalem). [Continue'd to serve as Consul at Jerusalem till July, 1920, and was later appointed U. S. Consul at Nice, France. Care Dr. L. W. Glazebrook, 2022 "P" St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	102, 370
Gleason, H. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Care L. M. Gleason, Clifton Forge, Va.]	69
Gleaves, Clifton B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Va. Home, care Mrs. Taylor Gleaves, Roanoke, Va.]	69
Gleaves, Col. Samuel R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Wytheville, Va.]	14, 72, 78, 119, 383
Glenn, 3d Lt. William R. [Local Mgr' Overland Automobile Co., P. O. Box 284, Asheville, N. C.]	44
Goddard, Sg't Walter S.—Killed in action in France	59, 86, 303
Goldsmith, 2d Lt. Henry C. [Asst. Sup't, Tannery, Ziegel, Eisman & Co., Leather Mfrs. Address 59 Hillside Ave., Newark, N. J.]	44
Goodall, Yancey H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Ala. Care Mrs. R. M. Goodall, Glen Iris Park, Birmingham, Ala.]	70
Goofellow, Col. John C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Wash., D. C.]	14, 128, 383
Goofman, Capt. Benjamin A. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q. Wash. D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	50, 78, 93, 390
Goodman, Capt. Moses. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	26, 385
Goodman, 2d Lt. Willard G. (Aviation). [Farmer, Bondville, Ill.]	44
Goodwin, Jr., Lt. Col. Walton. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	16, 140, 384
Goodwin, 1st Lt. Weir R. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Standard Oil Co., New York Home, Louisa, Va.]	51
Goodwyn, A. A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bristol, Va.]	112
Goodwyn, George W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	108
Goodwyn, Jr., Robert T. (U. S. M. A.). [Inspector, Bessemer Rolling Mill, Bessemer, Ala. Home 1264 So. Court St., Montgomery, Ala.]	59
Goolyear, Capt. George A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Charlottesville, Va.]	26, 386
Gordon, John M. (O. T. C.). [Insurance, and Mem. Firm of McCulloch-Gordon Co., Furniture, Bryan, Texas.]	67
Gordon, John N. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Gordon, Capt. T. Croxton. [With Richmond Foundry & Machine Co., Richmond, Va.]	26
Gould, Jr., 1st Lt. William T. (Aviation). [Home, Hastings-on-Hudson, N. Y.]	36, 78, 259
Graham, Andrew H. (O. T. C.). [Chemist, Aluminum Ore Co., 1734 College Ave., East St. Louis, Mo. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.]	67
Graham, Chief Boatswain Joseph E. (Navy). [416 Fairfax Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	63
Graham, S. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]	112
Grant, 1st Lt. Charles S. [Lawyer, Norfolk, Va.]	36
Grant, Capt. Percy S. [Care British Cigarette Co., L'td, Shanghai, China. Home, 932 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	26, 78
Grantham, Corp. Thomas D. [Lawyer. 637 Bryson Bld'g, Los Angeles, Cal.]	59
Grasty, R. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Crozet, Va.]	109
Graves, 2d Lt. Henry L. (Aviation). [Farmer and Lawyer. Covington, Ga.]	45
Graves, L. P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Fredericksburg, Va.]	110
Graves, 1st Lt. Sanford P. [Jr. Eng'r, Southern Rwy. M. of Way Dept., Knoxville, Tenn.]	36, 262
Gray, Allen B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	110
Gray, Jr., G. T. (S. A. T. C.). [121 W. Main St., Norfolk, Va.]	70
Gray, Jr., Capt. Henry P. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 605 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	26, 78, 239, 386
Greathead, Jr., R. N. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 317-34th St., Norfolk, Va.]	70
Green, Alfred A. (O. T. C.). [Lawyer. Daytona, Fla.]	67
Green, Berryman (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	108
Green, F. K. (S. A. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Cornell Univ., Ithaca, N. Y. Care D. C. Sands, Jr., Middleburg, Va.]	70
*Greene, Capt. (Maj.) Frederick S. [New York State Comm'r of Highways, Albany, N. Y. Resigned. Address after Feb. 1, 1921, 345 E. 33d St., New York, Consulting Engineer.]	26, 78, 167
Greene, J. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 3027 "N" St., Washington, D. C.]	70
Gregory, Pvt F. I. [Student, V. M. I. Home, Ft. Sheridan, Ill.]	392
Gregory, Col. Junius C. (Medical Corps). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Tunstalls, Va.]	14, 129, 383
Gregory, 2d Lt. William K. [Efficiency Eng'r, 310 Keller Bld'g, Louisville, Ky.]	45
Grey, Jr., 2d Lt. James P. (Aviation). [Cotton Mfr. Box 639, Hendersonville, N. C.]	45
Gridley, W. Gregg (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care O. G. Gridley, Fayetteville, N. Y.]	70

*The fact is just made known that Major Greene was continuously subjected to mustard and phosgene gas attacks from Aug. 12 to Sept. 13, 1918, in the Vesle Sector, and, as a result, was sent to Hospital, after the Armistice, and is now suffering from chronic bronchitis due to the gas.

Griffin, Col. Francis W. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Bedford, Va.]	14, 133, 383
Griffin, Capt. Raphael (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Fredericksburg, Va.]	50, 390
Groover, 1st Lt. Carl. [Automobile Dealer. Home, Quitman, Ga.]	36
Groover, Paul (O. T. C.). [Instructor, Augusta Mil. Acad., Ft. Defiance, Va. Home, Quitman, Ga.]	66
Grove, 1st Lt. Arthur A. [Merchant, Grove & Brother, Luray, Va.]	36
Grove, Jr., Capt. Frank A. [Major and Adjunct Professor, V. M. I.]	26
Grymes, W. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Orange, Va.]	70
Guest, 2d Lt. John L. [Post-Grad. Student, Cornell Univ., Ithaca, N. Y. Home, 1506 West Ave., Richmond, Va.]	45
Guild, Willis T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Wiggins, Miss.]	112
Guthrie, 1st Lt. Milton M. [Sales Mgr., Bonner Furniture Mfg Co., Nashville, Tenn.]	36, 93
Gwathmey, Maj. James T. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Care G. Tayloe Gwathmey, Norfolk, Va.]	20, 181
Gwin, Jr., William M. (Civil Service). [Architect in Paris, France. Address not known; formerly San Francisco, Cal., care Hon. William M. Gwin.]	102
Gwynn, M. V. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	112
Hafter, Apprentice Seaman Charles C. (Navy). [Merchant. With the Parisian Co., Birmingham, Ala. Home, Greenville, Miss.]	63
Hafter, 2d Lt. Jerome S. [Lawyer. Greenville, Miss.]	45
Hagan, Capt. J. Addison (U. S. M. C. Retired for wounds). [Tobacconist. Care W. L. Petty & Co., Lexington, Ky. Home, 409 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	50, 78, 93, 311, 391
Hagan, John C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 409 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	70
Hagan, 1st Lt. J. Morton. [District State H'ghway Engineer, Va. Home, 409 E. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	36
Hagenbuch, Capt. Joseph S. [Pharmacist. Mahanoy City, Pa.]	26, 79, 235
Hager, 1st Lt. Richard B. [Mg'r, Nashville, Tenn. Br., B. F. Goodrich Rubber Co. Care Judge J. F. Hager, Ashland, Ky.]	36, 295
Haggard, Wallace C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Dayton, Tenn.]	112
Hagner, T. W. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Alexander R. Hagner, Hagerstown, Md.]	70
Hairston, J. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Care Samuel Hairston, Wenonda, Va.]	70
Hairston, Jr., Robert (O. T. C.). [Eng'r, with N. C. Highway Commission. Care Robert Hairston, Tobaccoconist, Reidsville, N. C.]	67
Haley, Jr., 1st Lt. William A. [Post-Grad. Student, Univ. of Va. Home, Clifton Forge, Va.]	36, 93
Halsey, Seth C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Barnes Comm'l Sch., 1625 Champa St., Denver, Colo. Care Y. M. C. A., Denver. Former home, Lynchburg, Va.]	70
Hamilton, F. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care Ala. Pipe & F'dy Co., Anniston, Ala.]	70
Hamlin, Jr., 1st Lt. James T. [Hamlin & Hamlin, Jobbers, Danville, Va.]	36
Hamlin, 2d Lt. Thomas. [Division Salesman, Beech-Nut Packing Co., Canajoharie, N. Y. Res., The Marne, Wash., D. C. Former home, Danville, Va.]	45, 93
Hammond, Quartermaster Gordon (Navy). [With W. A. Hammond, Wholesale Florist, Ashland, Va.]	64
Hammer, Capt. George C. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, care Mrs. S. L. Hammer, Rutland Ct, 17th & Riggs St., Wash., D. C.]	50, 390
Handy, Maj. Thomas T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Emory, Va.]	20, 72, 159, 385
Hancock, Chamblin F. (Civil Service). [Clerk. 211 Cabell St., Lynchburg, Va.]	102
Hancock, C. Nathan (Civil Service). [Contractor. C. W. Hancock & Sons, Lynchburg, Va. Died, Jan. 4, 1921.]	102
Hancock, Edward H. (Civil Service). [Contractor. C. W. Hancock & Sons, Lynchburg, Va.]	102
Hancock, Walker K. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [St. Louis, Mo.]	113
Hardaway, Jr., Maj. Benjamin H. [Eng'r, Hardaway Construction Co., Columbus, Ga., his home.]	110
Hardy, Charles C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	20
Hardy, F. B. (S. A. T. C.). [With Westinghouse E. & M. Co., Wilkensburg, Pa., Blackstone, Va.]	70
Hardy, Jr., George W. (O. T. C.). [Law Stud., La. State Univ., Baton Rouge. Home, 819 Robinson Pl., Shreveport, La.]	66
Hardy, Jr., Will H. (O. T. C.). [With Texas Mfg Co. Home, Dixie Lodge, R. R. No. 4, Fort Worth, Texas.]	66
Harman, Jr., A. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 2116 Floyd Ave., Richmond, Va.]	70
Harman, Capt. Charles P. [Care State Treas., Richmond, Va.]	26
Harmon, 2d Lt. Lawrence W. [Care John H. Harmon, 22 ^d St. Clair St., Rochester, N. Y.]	45
Harper, James B. (O. T. C.). [With Imperial Tob. Co. Branch, Winston-Salem, N. C. Home, Nathalie, Va.]	68
Harper, J. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. C. Harper, Denton, Texas.]	70
Harrill, Lt. William K. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Knoxville, Tenn.]	53, 72, 389
Harrison, Col. Francis C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Bristol, Va.]	14, 120, 384
Harris, 2d Lt. Herbert W. [Dep. Clk., Law & Equity Court, Richmond, Va.]	45, 285
Harris, Reginald L. (Civil Service). [Treas., various Cotton Mills, Roxboro, N. C.]	102
Harrison, Capt. Gunyon M. [Teacher (before War). Fredericksburg, Va.]	26, 93, 238
Harrison, Maj. John S. [Eng'r, Standard Oil Co., Baton Rouge, La.]	20, 172
Harrison, 2d Lt. Lucius A. [With Minter Holmes Corp'n., Huntington, W. Va. Home, Colonial Apt's, 50th St., Newport News, Va.]	45
Harrison, Jr., Sgt. William. [Law Stud., Cornell Univ. Home, 1625 E. 1st St., Duluth, Minn.]	59
Harrison, Maj. William Burr. [Maj. Eng'rs, U. S. A. (App't'd, 1920). Care U. S. Engineers' Office, Wash., D. C. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	20, 183, 384
Harriss, Jr., S. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., 705 Peoples Bld'g, Lynchburg, Va.]	70
Hart, Jr., 2d Lt. J. Brower. [Care Mrs. W. A. Garden, 1429 St. Andrew St., New Orleans, La.]	45

Hart, Capt. Jack S. (U. S. M. C.). [Retired for disability from wounds in action. Oil Operator. Home, 118 Columbia St., Weatherford, Texas.]	50, 72, 93, 328, 391
Hartt, Jr., Lt. William H. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	53, 389
Hartz, Lt. Col. Rutherford S. (Aviation). [Resigned from Service, Mch. 24, 1920. 15 Chestnut St., Palmyra, Pa.]	16, 138
Harwood, Jr., E. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Trenton, Tenn.]	62
*Harwood, 1st Sg't Robert H. [Teller, Bank of Trenton & Trust Co., Trenton, Tenn.]	59
Haskell, J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [1008 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	76, 86
Haskell, T. Sheafe (O. T. C.—Died in the Service.)	68, 86
Hastie, Lt. Commander Colin C. (Navy). [Civil Engineer. Care brother below.]	55
Hastie, Jr., Maj. Jack. [Orange Grower. E. Bennett ave., Glendora, Los Angeles Co., Cal.]	20, 72, 93, 174
Hathaway, 1st Lt. Edward Trafton (Aviation—Killed in line of duty in France.)	36, 79, 86, 288
Hatton, Jr., Edward Alex. (S. A. T. C.). [Salesman. 939 Lecklie St., Portsmouth, Va.]	70, 108
Haughton, O. O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Charlotte, N. C.]	111
Hawes, Jr., Col. George P. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.]	14, 131, 384
Hawkins, 2d Lt. Chilton T. [Foreman of Heat Treatment of Projectiles, U. S. Naval Ord. Plant, So. Charleston, W. Va. Home, 402 Morris St., Charleston, W. Va.]	45
Hawkins, Howard B. (O. T. C.). [With Broad River L'b'r Co., Stackhouse, N. C. Care 1st Nat'l Bk. Bld'g, Charleston, W. Va.]	66
Hawkins, Jr., S. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Material Agt., Ohio Fuel Oil Co., Blue Creek, W. Va. Home, 402 Morris St., Charleston, W. Va.]	70
Hawks, A. W. (Civil Service). [Evangelist & Lecturer. Ruxton, Md.]	102, 377
Hayden, Capt. Alfred D. [Care father, Capt. Edward E. Hayden, U. S. Navy., Wash., D. C.]	26
Hayes, 2d Lt. Ross H. [329 Broad St., Thomasville, Ga.]	45
Hayes, Samuel L. (Civil Service). [Sup't, Lanett Bleachery & Dye Wks, West Point, Ga. Home, Thomasville, Ga.]	102
Healy, 2d Lt. John H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Streets, Va.]	45, 387
Heflin, Maj. Sterling M. [Major and Adjunct Professor, V. M. I.]	20, 175
Henderson, Jr., Capt. Eugene. [Motor Truck Salesman. 300 L. R. Ave., Fort Smith, Ark.]	26, 203
Henderson, Lt. Commander Samuel L. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Former home, Imboden, Ark.]	53, 389
Henderson, Pvt S. T. [Home, 607 E. Queen St., Charlotte, N. C.]	59
Henshaw, Jr., 2d Lt. F. R. [Student, Bus. Administration, Harvard Univ. Home add., 508 Pythian Bld'g, Indianapolis, Ind.]	45
Henshaw, Seth B. (O. T. C.). [Charleston Window-Glass Co., Charleston, W. Va.]	68
Hepner, Capt. John F. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Strasburg, Va.]	27, 386
Herman, 1st Lt. Stanley S. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Merchant, 179 W. Main St., Danville, Va.]	51
Herman, Tom W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [3564 Bogart Ave., Cincinnati, O.]	112
Herrick, Capt. George F. [Home, 2132 Sunnyside Ave., Chicago, Ill.]	27
Herring, Frank L. (O. T. C.). [Pass Book Teller, National Bk & Trust Co., New Orleans. Home, Moss Point, Miss.]	66
Heyck, Theodore R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Houston, Texas.]	111
Hickman, Col. Edwin A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Lexington, Mo.]	14, 132, 383
Hicks, 2d Lt. Hassel T. [Axton, Va.]	45
Higgins, Pvt John D. (U. S. M. C.). [Law Student, Univ. of Pa. Home, McKenzie, Tenn.]	63
Hill, Baynham M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Portsmouth, Va.]	109
Hill, Douglas S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Locust Dale, Va.]	108
Hill, J. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Medical Student, Princeton Univ. Care Fort Worth Nat'l Bk, Fort Worth, Texas.]	70
Hill, 2d Lt. Luther L. [1st Lt. Cav. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Montgomery, Ala.]	45
Hill, 1st Lt. Thomas L. [Dentist. 725 Market St., San Francisco, Cal.]	36, 386
Hinton, Orlando B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	110
Hirst, 1st Lt. J. Terry. [Pulp Wood, Ties, etc. Purcellville, Va.]	36
Hirst, Capt. Virginius B. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Purcellville, Va.]	27
Hitch, Chief Petty Officer Rives C. W. (Navy). [Coal Bus. Box 81, Norfolk, Va.]	64
Hitt, Capt. Walter L. [Supervisor, Maint'nce Div., Westinghouse E. & M. Co., E. Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Culpeper, Va.]	27
Hitt, W. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Hix, Jr., Lt. Charles H. (Navy). [V. P. & Treas., R. W. Whitehurst Mfg Corp., Box 584, Norfolk, Va.]	53
Hock, 1st Lt. Conrad. [Home, 601 Campbell Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va.]	36, 260
Hock, 1st Lt. Frederick S. [Coal Business. Home, 601 Campbell Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va.]	36
Hodge, Jr., Edwin (Civil Service). [V. P., Pittsburgh Knife & Forge Co., 709 Belmont St., Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Henderson, Ky.]	103
Hofheimer, Herold R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Hoge, Charles E. (S. A. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Centre College, Danville, Ky. Care S. French Hoge, Frankfort, Ky.]	70
Hogg, C. W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Huntington, W. Va.]	111
Holland, Corp. Robert C. (Aviation). [Care R. E. Holland, Brownsville, Tex.]	59
Holmes, Jr., Maj. Henry B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Newport News, Va.]	20, 177
Holmes, John L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Jacksonville, Fla.]	108
Holmes, Samuel S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Jacksonville, Fla.]	108
Holt, Jr., 2d Lt. Henry W. [1st Lt. F. A., with Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Staunton, Va.]	45, 386

*1st Sg't R. H. Harwood was promoted to 2d Lt., Co. E, 117th Inf., A. E. F. His fine record was received too late for insertion in the proper place.

Holtzman, Jr., Capt. Charles T. [Asst. Eng'r, C. & O. Rwy, Huntington, W. Va. Home, Luray, Va.]	27, 239
Homes, Peter P. (O. T. C.—Died in the Service.)	67, 86
Honaker, C. F. (S. A. T. C.) [Keister Apt's, Huntington, W. Va.]	70
Honaker, S. F. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Wytheville, Va.]	111
Hopkins, A. F. (S. A. T. C.) [Home, care T. S. Hopkins, Tasley, Va.]	70
Hopkins, L. R. (S. A. T. C.) [Testing Dept., Gen. Elec. Co., Erie, Pa. Home, Onancock, Va.]	70
Hopkins, Jr., William S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [With U. S. Shipping Board. Home, Lexington, Va.]	108
Hordern, 2d Lt. Herbert R. (B. E. F.) [He still retains his commission as a regular officer in the Foot Guards. 5434 Dunmoyle Ave., Pittsburg, Pa.]	56, 93, 356
Horgan, 1st Lt. Charles J. [Student, Univ. of Va. Home, care Mrs. W. E. Horgan, Fairfax, Va.]	36
Horne, J. Roy (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Waynesboro, Va.]	112
Hostettler, Burdette L. (Civil Service—Died at his Post, Nov. 1, 1918.)	103
*Howard, Capt. Conway R. [Civil Eng'r. Care Mrs. Conway R. Howard, 514 W. Frederick St., Staunton, Va.]	27, 233
Howard, 2d Lt. Hugh M. (U. S. M. C. Retired). [Real Estate. Firemen's Ins. Co., 7th St. & La. Ave., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	52, 391
Howard, 2d Lt. Richard J. (B. E. F.—Killed in action in France.)	56, 72, 86, 357
Howard, Capt. Samuel L. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Washington, D. C.]	50, 310, 390
Howell, Capt. Evan P. [Salesman for Metro Pictures Corpn. Home, Ponce De Leon Apt's, Atlanta, Ga.]	27
Howlett, H. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Firemen's Ins. Co., 7th St. & La. Ave., Washington, D. C.]	113
Howry, Jr., Charles B. (Civil Service). [Advertising Bus., 126 E. 39th St., New York. Home, Hicks Wharf, Va.]	103
Hudgins, Maj. Morgan H. (Civil Service). [Prin., Fishburne Mil. School, Waynesboro, Va.]	103
Hudgins, Jr., 1st Lt. Robert S. [Real Estate. 3 Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	36
Huff, Jr., C. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., care S. A. L. Ry, Richmond, Va.]	70
Huger, Benjamin (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	112
Hughes, Jr., Charles E. (O. T. C.). 918 Paxton Ave., Danville, Va.]	66
Hughes, 2d Lt. Gregory W. [Law Student & Sec'y to Congressman. Home, 2220 5th Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	45
Hughes, 2d Lt. John B. [1st Lt. Eng'rs. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	45, 386
Hughes, 2d Lt. Rozier P. [Asst. Eng'r, M. of Way, A. T. & S. F. Ry, Topeka, Kans. Home, Kansas City, Mo.]	45
Hull, Lt. Carl T. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C.]	54, 389
Hull, 1st Lt. Richard M. [Home, 10 Drayton St., Savannah, Ga.]	36, 94, 259
Hull, Washington (Civil Service). [Chemist. Care DuPont Powder Wks, Wilmington, Del.]	70
Humphreys, C. K. (S. A. T. C.). [Farming for his father at Easton, Md.]	103
Humphreys, Capt. William H.—Killed in action in France.	27, 86, 94, 200
Hundley, J. Phillips (Civil Service). [Banker, Lebanon, Ky.]	103
Hunley, Col. William M. (Civil Service). [Professor, V. M. I.]	103
Hunt, Maj. Claude DeB. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	20, 384
Hunt, 2d Lt. R. G. [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Box 92, Gordonsville, Va.]	45
Hunter, 1st Lt. Chapman K. [Tobacco Business, Appomattox, Va.]	36
Hunter, 1st Lt. Charles E. [Lawyer. Strickland Bld'g, Roanoke, Va.]	36
Huntt, Pvt. Spotswood H. (U. S. M. C.). [With Va. Ry & P. Co. Home, 1003 West Ave., Richmond, Va.]	63
Hurt, Jr., Henry A. (O. T. C.). [V. P. and Field Mgr., K. M. A.—Texas Prod. & Refining Corpn., Wichita Falls, Tex. Home, Fort Worth, Texas.]	67
Hurt, 1st Lt. Shirley R. [Appointed 1st Lt. F. A., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Blackstone, Va.]	36, 387
Husson, Capt. William M. [Civil Eng'r. 440 Taylor Ave., Bronx, New York. Perm. add., Palatka, Fla.]	27
Hutcherson, Jr., H. F. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Boydton, Va.]	112
Hutchinson, Frank E. (Civil Service). [Sup't, Logan Coal Mines W. Va.]	103
Hutchinson, Harold (Civil Service). [Eng'r, Hutchinson Coal Co., Fairmont, W. Va.]	103
Hutter, 1st Lt. James L. [With Lynchb'g Fd'y Co., Box 709, Lynchburg, Va.]	37
Hutton, Charles E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]	109
Hutton, Jr., Capt. Frank B. (Medical Corps). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Abingdon, Va.]	27, 236, 386
Hutzler, Jr., Leroy (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Hyatt, Commander Claudius R. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	53, 389
Hyatt, Maj. John W. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	20, 157, 384
Hyland, Capt. John L. [Engineer with A. & V. R. Co., Vicksburg, Miss.]	27
Inglesby, 2d Lt. Francis J. [Care Thomas S. Inglesby, Greenville, S. C.]	45
Ingram, D. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 1201 Porter St., Richmond, Va.]	70
Ingram, 2d Lt. Sylvanus L. (Aviation). [Student. Home, 1201 Porter St., Richmond, Va.]	45
"In Pace Decus—In Bello Praesidium" (V. M. I. Motto.)	2
Ireys, III, Henry T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care Mrs. H. T. Ireys, Jr., Mans Ap's., Frankfort, Ky.]	70
Irvine, W. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Evington, Va.]	70
Irwin, Senior Surg. Fairfax. [U. S. Pub. Health Service (Attached to Navy during War). Home, 410 Chestnut St., Phil., Pa.]	53
Ives, Ernest L. (Deputy Consul, Paris, France). [Care Eugene Ives, 317 Plume St., Norfolk, Va.]	103, 375
Izzard, 1st Sg't James J. [Care Dr. John Izzard, Roanoke, Va.]	59

*Captain Howard is still in Austria, serving as Assistant to the Technical Adviser to the Austrian Government. (Dec. 1, 1920)

Jackson, Maj. Charles S. (Aviation). Home, Parkersburg, W. Va.].....	20
Jackson, 2d Lt. Charles R. [Care Capt. M. C. Jackson, Petersburg, Va.].....	45
Jackson, Jr., Montgomery C. (S. A. T. C.). [With Jackson Coal & Coke Co., Petersburg, Va.].....	70
Jackson, 1st Lt. William C. [Care Mrs. James B. Pace, 1113 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va.].....	37
James, Captain Bartlett (U. S. A.—Died in the Service, Oct. 24, 1917.).....	27, 86
James, Lt. Commander Jules (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Danville, Va.].....	53, 342, 389
James, 1st Lt. Raymond P. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Comd't, J. M. High School, Richmond, Va.].....	51
Jamison, Capt. Peyton T. [Sec'y & Treas., Exchange L. Co., Roanoke, Va.].....	27
Jamison, Maj. Stanford C. (Medical Corps). [Physician. 145 S. Rampart, New Orleans, La.].....	20, 176
Jarman, 1st Lt. Emerson W. [Home, Farmville, Va.].....	37
Jefferies, Edward S. (O. T. C.). [Gen. Shipping Bus. Care W. W. Jefferies, 9 Broadway, New York.].....	68
Jefferies, 2d Lt. Francis C. [Real Estate. Bk. of Commerce Bld'g, Norfolk, Va.].....	45
Jeffreys, Richard T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Rocky Mount, N. C.].....	111
Jemison, Capt. Elbert S. [Jemison Real Est. & Ins. Co., 211 N. 20th St., Birmingham, Ala.].....	27
Jenkins, Maj. Coleman W. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.].....	20, 384
Jenkins, 2d Lt. Elmer M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, care John Jenkins, Contractor, Norton, Va.].....	45, 387
Jenkins, Jule D. (U. S. M. C.). [114 34th St., Newport News, Va.].....	63
Jennings, William L. (O. T. C.). [Wholesale Candy Mf'r. Care Health Food Baking Co., Newport News, Va.].....	67
Jerman, 2d Lt. William B. [Asst. Treas., Va. Trust Co., Richmond, Va.].....	45
Jernigin, 2d Lt. Russell C. [Asst. Director, Athletics, Univ. of Miss. Home, Commerce, Texas.].....	45
Jessee, 2d Lt. Joshua E. [Mem., Ward-Jessee Co., Chemists, Thompson-Pierce Bld'g, Huntington, W. Va. Also, Coal Operator, Home, Dryden, Va.].....	45
Johns, Maj. Glover S. [Automobiles. Box 128, Corpus Christi, Texas. Home, Austin, Tex.].....	20
Johnson, Jr., Capt. Claude D. [Lawyer. Home, 2501 Whitis Ave., Austin, Tex.].....	27
Johnson, Capt. A. Broadus (Aviation). [Sales Mgr., Dicks, David Co., Inc. Mf'rs, Dye Stuffs & Chemicals, 19 N. Moore St., New York.].....	27
Johnson, Bradley T. (Civil Service). [Sup't, Smokeless Powd. Dept., DuPont Powder Co., Penn's Grove, N. J.].....	103
Johnson, Capt. Conrad. [Prin., City High School before War. Box 95, Alexandria, Va.].....	27
Johnson, Maj. E. Hammond (A. E. F.—Died in the Service in Germany.).....	20, 87, 94
Johnson, E. R. F. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Merion, Pa.].....	113
*Johnson, Capt. Francis L. [Coal Operator and Banker. Montgomery, W. Va., and Richmond, Va.].....	27
Johnson, Capt. I. Branch. [Lawyer. Later, Insurance. Box 271, Richmond, Va.].....	27
Johnson, Capt. James V. [Lawyer. Later, Clergyman. Pastor, First Presbyterian Church, Arkadelphia, Ark.].....	27
Johnson, 2d Lt. Robert W. (French Army). [Artist. Care Farmers Loan & Trust Co., 41 Boulevard Haussman, Paris, France.].....	56
Johnson, 2d Lt. S. Ladd. [Inspector for Glamorgan Pipe & F'dy Co., Lynchb'g, Va. Home, 601 Harrison St., Lynchb'g, Va.].....	45
Johnson, 1st Lt. William R. [Coal Operator. Montgomery, W. Va.].....	37, 261
Johnson, 1st Lt. Wilton R. [In Tobacco Business in China. Home add., Boscobel, Va.].....	37
Johnston, Jr., Lt. Commander A. Langstaff (Navy). [Elec. Eng'r in New York. Home, Gresham Court, Richmond, Va.].....	55, 79, 343
Johnston, Capt. Charles. [Sales Mgr., General Fire-Proofing Co., 1321 Kensington Ave., Youngstown, O. Permanent add., 707 Chamber of Commerce, Richmond, Va.].....	27, 79, 94
Johnston, E. M. (S. A. T. C.). [9 Roger St., Bluefield, W. Va.].....	70
Johnston, 2d Lt. Francis B. [Eng'r, Homestead Steel Co., Munnhall, Pa. Home, Bessemer, Mich.].....	45
Johnston, Frank K. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Staffordville, Va.].....	112
Johnston, Corp. Horace Stuart (U. S. M. C.). [With Fed. Res. Bk, Richmond. Home, Knoxana Apt's, Fredericksburg, Va.].....	63
Johnston, Jr., John W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.].....	111
Johnston, Walton B. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 209 S. Mercer St., Bluefield, W. Va.].....	68
Jones, Capt. Alger. [North Texas Rep., Fort Worth Record, Fort Worth, Texas.].....	27
Jones, 1st Lt. Bernard M. [Railway Supplies. Home, 1102 West Ave., Richmond, Va.].....	37
Jones, 1st Lt. Catesby Ap C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.] Recently promoted Captain, Cav., U. S. A.....	37, 72, 94, 387
Jones, Jr., Pvt Charles A. (U. S. M. C.). [Captain and Asst. Prof., V. M. I. Home, Winchester, Va.].....	63
Jones, 1st Lt. Charles H. [Monroe, N. Y.].....	37
Jones, 2d Lt. Charles P. [1st Lt. F. A., care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Montgomery, Ala.].....	45, 387
Jones, C. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Jones, Son & Co., Inc., Cotton Factors, Norfolk, Va.].....	70
Jones, Decatur (Naval Aviation). [Home, 918 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.].....	64
Jones, 2d Lt. Fitzhugh B. [Post-Grad. Student, Col. Sch. of Mines. Home, Gloucester, Va.].....	45
Jones, 2d Lt. Harry T. [V. P., Jones, Son & Co., Cotton Factors, Norfolk, Va.].....	45
Jones, H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., Box 132, San Angelo, Texas.].....	45
Jones, J. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Care W. O. Jones, Elberton, Ga.].....	70
Jones, Capt. James S. [Lawyer, Ex-Legislator, Bastrop, Texas.].....	27
Jones, Lt. Commander Jack W. (Medical Corps, Navy). [Resigned after War. Physician. Home, Canton, Ga.].....	53
Jones, Jr., John W. (S. A. T. C.). [Martinsville, Va.].....	70
Jones, Louis L. (Civil Service). [Cotton Mf'r. Canton, Ga.].....	103
Jones, 1st Lt. Norman D. (B. E. F., Aviation). [Home, 515 Grove Ave., Jenkintown, Pa.].....	56
Jones, Thomas D. (O. T. C.). [Care Dr. J. B. Jones, 517 High St., Petersburg, Va.].....	67

*Promoted to Major, R. C., U. S. A., when discharged.

Jones, Jr., 1st Lt. Thomas G. [Banker. Montgomery, Ala.]	37
Jones, Lt. (J. G.) T. Ralph (Navy). [Cotton. Savage, Son & Co., Inc., Norfolk, Va.]	55
Jones, 1st Lt. William B. [Sec'y-Treas. The Suffolk Fertilizer Co., Inc., Suffolk, Va.]	37
Jones, 1st Lt. W. Carlton. [Cotton. Savage, Son & Co., Inc., Norfolk, Va.]	37
Jones, Jr., W. D. (O. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Univ. of Va. Home add., Bay & Main Sts., Jacksonville, Fla.]	66
Jones, Jr., W. F. (S. A. T. C.). [1420 New York Ave., Wash., D. C.]	70
Jones, 1st Lt. W. Garland. [Cotton. Clerk, Jones, Son & Co., Norfolk, Va.]	37
Jordan, Lt. Colonel Harry L. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Smithfield, Va.]	17, 149, 384
Jordan, Jr., J. C. (O. T. C.). [Garrett Tobacco Co., Rocky Mount, N. C. Home add., Box 473, Danville, Va.]	66
Jordan, 2d Lt. James E. [Smithfield, Va.]	45
Jordan, J. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 203 E. 55th St., Kansas City, Mo.]	70
Jordan, Pvt J. Julian. [Cash'r, Nat'l Bk of Summers, Hinton, W. Va.]	59, 94
Jordan, Jr., James M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	103
*Jordan, 2d Lt. S. H. Pope. [Ag't. N. Y. Life Ins. Co., Garland Bld'g, Los Angeles, Cal. Home, Keyser, W. Va.]	45
Josey, Jr., J. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Josey-Miller Grain Co., Beaumont, Texas.]	70
Joyce, Claude A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Shaff, Va.]	113
[Judd, Ensign M. H. (Naval Aviation). [Civil Engineer. Dalton, Ga.] See Footnote.	
Julian, 2d Lt. Leo S. [Care Dr. A. J. P. Julian, Lake City (or Jacksonville), Fla.]	45
Kahn, Capt. Lucian L. [Sales Mg'r, Furnace Dept., The Estate Stove Co., Hamilton, O.]	27
Kahn, Myron D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [731 S. Crescent Ave., Cincinnati, O.]	112
Kain, Capt. Charles E. (Civil Service). [Mf'r's A'gt, 1014 Dallas County State Bank Bld'g, Dallas, Texas.]	103, 112
Kane, F. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., care Truscon Steel Co., Youngstown, O.]	70
Kane, Ensign Heyward M. (Navy). [Pharmacist with Wholesale Drug Co., 1020 Post St., San Francisco, Cal. Home, Gate City, Va.]	54
Kane, Jr., 1st Lt. Henry S. [Instructor, Shen. Valley Acad., Winchester, Va. Home, Gate City, Va.]	37
Kane, Patrick L. (Civil Service). [Elec. Eng'r. Home, Gate City, Va.]	103
Karow, Capt. Gustav (U. S. M. C.—Died in the Service).	50, 87, 331
Karst, Jr., Mai. Charles. [V. P., North Eastn. Realty Co., and Banker. Box 920, New Orleans, La.]	20
Kasey, J. W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lynchburg, Va.]	113
Keen, Maj. Hugh B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hamilton, Va.]	20, 384
Keerans, Jr., 2d Lt. Charles L. [Appointed 2d Lt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920, care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 812 S. Tyron St., Charlotte, N. C.]	45, 387
Kezell, Nathaniel H. (O. T. C.). [Farmer. Keezletown, Va.]	67
Kezell, Capt. Rembrandt P. [Journalist. Keezletown, Va.]	27, 237
Keith, 2d Lt. A. A. Morson (Aviation). [Lawyer. Richmond, Va.]	45
Keith, Corp. John W. (U. S. M. C.). [Oil Operator, Bowling Green, Ky. Home add., 1170 Calder Ave., Beaumont, Texas.]	63
Keith, 1st Lt. Lucien. [Farmer. Warrenton, Va.]	37
Kellam, Herbert S. (S. A. T. C.). [Draftsman, U. S. Navy Dept. Home, Princess Anne, Va.]	70, 110
Kellogg, 2d Lt. Kemper L. (Aviation). [With N. N. S. B. & D. D. Co. Home, 201 Hawthorne Ave., Richmond, Va.]	45
Kelly, P. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Huey & Philp H'dw. Co., Dallas, Texas.]	70
Kelly, Russell A. (French Army—Killed in action in France).	65, 73, 79, 87, 365
Kelly, Capt. Warren. [Advt'g Director, Current Opinion Mag., New York. Home, Cedarhurst, N. Y.]	27
Kennard, Capt. Hartwell J. [Ranch Owner and Farmer. Drawer 158, Gonzales, Texas.]	27
Kennedy, W. T. (Naval Aviation). [Deaver-Kennedy Co., Knoxville, Tenn.]	64
Kennon, Ashby R. (O. T. C.). [Merchant. Mineral H'dw. Co., Mineral, Va.]	66
Kennon, Capt. William G. (Medical Corps). [Physician (Specialist), Nashville, Tenn.]	28
Kerlin, W. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. W. Kerlin, 1110 Campbell Ave., Roanoke, Va.]	70
Kester, 1st Sg't Walden W. [In Automobile Bus., Paris, France. Care Mrs. E. A. Kester, Lexington, Va.]	59
Kibler, Capt. A. Franklin. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Staunton, Va.]	28, 387
Kidd, Willard C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [700 Park Ave., Petersburg, Va.]	109
Kidd, Ensign Winfred E. (Navy). [Div. Sup't Schs., Nelson Co., Va. Home, Lovingsston, Va.]	55
Kilbourne, Brig. Gen. Charles E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Washington, D. C.]	13, 73, 94, 115, 383, 85, 393
<i>Killed in Action, or Died in the Service.</i>	
Kimball, Forlyce K. (Civil Service). [Care J. W. Thompson, Gen. R. R. Contr., 6178 Boatmen's Bank Bld'g, St. Louis, Mo.]	103
Kimberly, Lt. Col. Allen. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fort Monroe, Va.]	17, 151, 384, 395
Kimberly, 1st Lt. Clarke O. [With C. Kenyon Co., Cord Tires, 754 Pacific St., Brooklyn, N. Y. Home, Hampton, Va.]	37, 73, 79, 94, 292
Kimberly, Jr., Harry H. (O. T. C.). [Student, Yale Univ. Home, Hampton, Va.]	67
Kimberly, Jr., 2d Lt. John B. [Credit Dept., Chase Nat'l Bank, New York. Home, Fort Monroe, Va.]	45, 94
Kimblev, Pvt Russell B. [Garage Operator. Perm add, 4th & Grand Sts., Okmulgee, Okla.]	59, 94
Kinder, Warren L. (O. T. C.). [Lawyer. Box 1418, Tucson, Ariz. Home, Federalsburg, Md.]	68
King, Pvt James Frank. [Care Mrs. O. D. King, Albemarle, N. C.]	59

*2d Lt. S. H. P. Joran was promoted to 1st Lt.

†M. H. Judd, Graduate, Class 1906, enlisted in U. S. Naval Reserve Force (Aviation), 1917, and was promoted to Ensign, Dec. 20, 1918. Ground School, Mass. Inst. Tech.; stationed at Buffalo, N. Y., Elizabeth, N. J., and Norfolk, Va. He fell about one thousand feet in the HS2L, off Sandy Hook.

This partial report was, unfortunately, not received until after this book was printed.]

King, Capt. Lawrence G. [Lawyer with Treadway & Marlott, Society for Savings Bld'g, Cleveland, O.]	28
King, Lt. Commander Ogden D. (Asst. Surg., Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Albemarle, N. C.]	53, 73, 335, 389
King, William C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Aged 19. Roanoke, Va.]	111
King, William C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Aged 23. Charlottesville, Va.]	112
Kingman, Maj. Matthew H. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Des Moines, Iowa.]	50, 73, 94, 308, 390
Kinnear, Jr., W. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Lexington, Va.]	70
Kinsolving, Jr., Capt. Herbert B. [Lawyer. Mount Sterling, Ky.]	28, 79
Kirkpatrick, 2d Lt. James D. (Aviation). [Mg'r, Kierpatrick Diamond Drilling Co., Birmingham, Ala.]	45
Kirven, Oliver C. (Navy). [1576 W. 4th Ave., Corsicana, Texas.]	6.
Kirwan, J. McG. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Capt. C. Kirwan, 1121 Harlem Ave., Balto., Md.]	70
Kittrell, Corp. Henry J. [Asst. Cashier, The Farmers & Merchants Bank, Mt. Pleasant, Tenn.]	59, 94, 99
Kizer, E. D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Dallas, Texas.]	112
Klapp, E. M. K. (S. A. T. C.). [Bond Salesman with Geo. W. Kendrick, 3d & Co., Philadelphia. Home, 1716 Spruce St., Phil., Pa.]	70
Knapp, 2d Lt. Frederick D. [Bank Clerk. 2320 West Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	46
Knapp, Jr., John W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., care J. W. Knapp, Sup't, C. & O. Ry., Richmond, Va.]	70
Knight, Jr., B. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Pa. State Coll. To be an Horticulturist. Home, Winchester, Va.]	70
Knight, Capt. Robert R. [Sec'y & Treas., Knight Screen Mfg Co., Franklin, Va.]	28, 235
Knight, 1st Lt. Robert W. [Care J. W. Knight, Cartersville, Ga.]	37
Knox, Jr., 1st Lt. Robert W. [With T. Lacey Manufacturing Corp'n. Res., Beaconsfield Apts, Houston, Tex.]	37
*Kollock, Maj. Charles W. (Medical Corps, Air Service.) [Physician. (Specialist.) Charleston, S. C.]	20, 160, 302
Kraft, Capt. William R. [Motor Trucks, Kingston, N. Y.]	28, 234
Kraft, R. W. (S. A. T. C.). [907 Washington St., Portsmouth, Va.]	70
Krentel, Sgt't Fritz E. [Civ. Eng'r. With S. S. White Dental M'fg Co., Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Home add., care Henry Krentel, Pelotas, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.]	59
Kuykendall, 2d Lt. James E. [Salesman, Charleston Milling & Produce Co. Home, 215 Morris St., Charleston, W. Va.]	46
Kyle, Gunnery Sgt Gordon (U. S. M. C.). [Sec'y & Treas., Sou. Motor Co., Box 413, Lynchburg, Va.]	63
Lackey, Jr., Capt. Samuel C. [Farmer and Stockraiser. Cuero, Texas.]	28
Lacy, 2d Lt. Seddon C. [Insurance. Winchester, Va.]	46
Ladd, 2d Lt. Arthur K. (Aviation). [App't'd 2d Lt. Air Serv. U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Sherman, Texas.]	46, 387
Lafferty, 2d Lt. Edgar R. [Va. Highway Comm'n., Richmond, Va.]	46
Lafferty, Capt. Frederick R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, San Francisco, Cal. Care Supreme Ct. Chambers.]	28, 70
Laine, E. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, R. F. D. No. 2, Windsor, Va.]	356
Lake, Charles H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Shelby, Tenn.]	112
Lamb, Pvt E. Blair (U. S. M. C.). Home, 109 N. 5th St., Richmond, Va.]	63
Lanier, George E. (Civil Serv.). [Last Employment with the Dupont Co., Hopewell, Va. Home, Phoebus, Va.]	103
Land, A. H. (Civil Serv.). [Pres., Dickinson Fuel Co., Charleston, W. Va.]	103
Land, H. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Blackstone, Va.]	70
Land, 2d Lt. Langley F. (Aviation). [Farmer, Landon Bridge, Va. Home, Virginia Beach, Va.]	46
Landau, Sidney (O. T. C.). [5231 Washington Blvd, St. Louis, Mo.]	68
Lane, S. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Hagerstown, Md.]	113
Lang, Chester H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care Miss Ida E. Lang, Erie, Pa.]	111
Lange, Pvt Louis G. (U. S. M. C.). [With Joseph St. Mary, Cotton Mercht., 930 Gravier St., New Orleans. Home, 2218 Peniston, New Orleans, La.]	63, 338
Langhorne, Commander Cary D. (Navy). [Physician. Home, 1520-20th St., Wash., D. C.]	55, 341
Langhorne, Col. George T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Washington, D. C.]	14, 79, 129, 383
Langhorne, Marshall M. (Civil Serv.). [Care Dr. C. D. Langhorne, 1520 20th St., Wash., D. C. Late, Sec'y, Legation, Hague, Holland, etc.]	103
Langstaff, Capt. James D. [Langstaff-Orme Lumber Co., Paducah, Ky.]	28, 209
Lanier, Raymond S. (Navy). [Farmer. Box 724, Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada. Former home, Danville, Ky.]	64
Lansing, Col. Cleveland C. [Farmer, Salisbury, Conn.]	14, 130
La Prade, Maj. W. W. [Civ. Eng'r. Real Estate Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	20
Larew, Jr., R. F. (S. A. T. C.). [R. F. D., Staunton, Va.]	70
LaRue, Capt. B. V. M.—Died in the Service in France	28, 87, 94, 189
LaRue, R. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Kansas. Care H. A. LaRue, 1st Nat'l Bk, Columbus, Kans.]	70
Lasker, Henry M. (O. T. C.). [Advertising Business. The Belmead, 36th St. & Broadway, New York.]	68
"Last Words" of Some of V. M. I.'s Martyred Sons	378
Lathrop, 2d Lt. Charles P. [Builders' Supplies. Richmond, Va.]	46
Lauck, Edward W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Luray, Va.]	70
Law, Maj. William L. [Eng'r. Rock Hill, S. C.]	21
Lawrason, Capt. George B. (Medical Corps.—Died, Feb. 3, 1918.)	28
Lawson, 1st Lt. Joseph S. [Cotton Bus., Newton, N. C. Home, South Boston, Va.]	37
Lawson, Sgt R. Barksdale. [Garage Owner. South Boston, Va.]	59

*Promoted to Lieutenant Colonel. See Appendix.

Lea, S. H. (Civil Service). [Engineer of Mineral Co., W. Va., Keyser, W. Va.]	103
Lee, Col. Fitzhugh. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	14, 133, 383
Lee, Lt. Col. George M. [Retired. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	17, 388
*Lee, 1st Lt. Henry Fitzhugh. [Mg'r, Carolina Power & Light Co., Goldsboro, N. C. Home, Fredericksburg, Va.]	37
Lee, Capt. James C. [See'y, Alabama Grocery Co., 1805-7 First Ave., Birmingham, Ala.]	28
Lee, 2d Lt. Richard. [1st Lt., Eng'rs. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Rocky Mount, Va.]	46, 387
Lee, Maj. Sydney Smith (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Fred'ksb'g, Va.]	50, 390
Lee, Yen Chu (Officer, Chinese Army). [Round Stone, Shang Tan Too, Fu Chou, Kiangsi, China.]	57
Leiftwcht, 1st Lt. Lewis C. [Cotton. Box 846, Dallas, Texas.]	37
Leech, Capt. Lloyd L. (U. S. M. C.). [Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Lexington, Va.]	50, 390
Leech, 1st Lt. James C. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Grad. Class, V. M. I. Home, Lexington, Va.]	51
Leggett, 1st Lt. William B. [With Vacuum Oil Co., Fulton Bld'g, Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, 427 W. 7th St., Plainfield, N. J.]	37
Le Gore, James A. (Civil Service). [Lime Mf'r, LeGore, Md.]	104
Legum, Morris J. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
L'Engle, Frank F. (Navy). [Reporter, R. G. Dun & Co. Care Hon. Claud L'Engle, Jacksonville, Fla.]	64
Letcher, Capt. Greenlee D. [Lawyer. Lexington, Va.]	28, 79, 191
Lewis, Arthur P. (Civil Service). [Chief Eng'r, The Miller Rubber Co., Akron, Ohio. Home, Cohasset, Mass.]	104
Lewis, Frank P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Charleston, W. Va.]	109
Lewis, John D. (O. T. C.). [Merchant. 417 Broad St., Charleston, W. Va.]	68
Lewis, Jr., Pvt. Magnus M. [Pharmacy Stud., Va. Med. Coll., Richmond. Home, Fredericksburg, Va.]	59
Lewis, Capt. S. Oliver. [See'y & Treas., The Texas Exchange, Prince Theatre Bld'g, Houston, Texas.]	28
Lewis, Capt. Wickliffe B. [Special Agent, The U. S. Fidelity & G. Co., Fletcher Savings & Tr. Bld'g, Indianapolis, Ind.]	28
Lewis, 1st Lt. William B. [Tobacco. Liggett & Myers Tob. Co., Lexington, Ky. Home, 715 Duke St., Durham, N. C.]	37
Lewis, Jr., William D. (Civil Service). [Coal Operator. 417 Broad St., Charleston, W. Va.]	104
Lewis, Jr., Yancey (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Harvard Univ. Home, 4503 Live Oak St., Dallas, Texas.]	70
<i>Lieutenant Colonels—British Army</i>	383
<i>Lieutenant Colonels—U. S. Army (After War)</i>	15
<i>Lieutenant Colonels—U. S. Army (During War)</i>	389
<i>Lieutenant Commanders—U. S. Navy (After War)</i>	53
<i>Lieutenant Commanders—U. S. Navy (During War)</i>	55
<i>Lieutenant Commanders—U. S. N. R. F. (During War)</i>	389
<i>Lieutenants—U. S. Navy (After War)</i>	53
<i>Lieutenants—U. S. Navy (During War)</i>	55
<i>Lieutenants—U. S. N. R. F. (During War)</i>	389
<i>Lieutenants (J. G.)—U. S. Navy (After War)</i>	55
<i>Lieutenants (J. G.)—U. S. N. R. F. (During War)</i>	389
Lincoln, Capt. Atwell T.—Killed in action in France	28, 87, 194, 378
Lind, Warner E. (Aviation). [Bookkeeper. Care Mrs. Thomas C. Lind, McMinnville, Tenn.]	60
Lindner, Capt. John A. [Care John Lindner, Carlisle, Pa.]	28
Lindsey, Capt. Eugene L. [Factory Mg'r, The Pioneer Pole & Shaft Co. of Piqua, O., at Cairo, Ill. Home, Alexandria, Va.]	28, 79
Lion, Douglas H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Manassas, Va.]	108
Lipper, Capt. Lawrence. [Lawyer. 1716 Crawford St., Houston, Texas.]	28
Litzenberger, Levin M. (O. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Wisconsin. Care Mrs. Mary Litzenberger, Middletown, Ind.]	66
Lively, 1st Lt. Lewis M. [Home, Tallahassee, Fla.]	37
Lloyd, Jr., 1st Lt. Edward. [Home, Apt. 23, 2301 Conn. Ave., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	37
Lloyd, Capt. Egbert T. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Apt. 23, 2301 Conn. Ave., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	50, 390
Lloyd, Maj. Orin C. [Labour Mg'r, Ederheimer Stein Co., 1911-58 Roosevelt Road, Chicago, Ill. Home, Durham, N. C.]	21, 79, 161
Locke, Col. Morris E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Cincinnati, O.]	14, 73, 119, 383
Lockhart, Capt. George B. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Honaker, Va.]	51, 94, 317, 390, 402
Logan, Capt. Dulaney. [Banker. National Bk. of Ky., Louisville, Ky.]	28
Lohmeyer, Jr., Capt. William. [Retired because of disability incurred in the Service. Post-Grad. Stud., Mass. Inst. of Tech. Home add., 401 Broad St., Charleston, W. Va.]	28, 94, 199, 388, 398
Look, 2d Lt. Frederick W. [Construction Eng'r. Res., Hamilton Ap'ts, Paterson, N. J. Former home, Kingston, N. Y.]	46

*Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, C. A. C., early in 1917, at Ft. Monroe. Assigned to 60th Artillery, Battery "C." Sailed in March, 1918. Trained in Southern France until Sept. 6, 1918. Then to the front. Participated in following battles: St. Mihiel, Sept. 12-15; Meuse-Argonne, Sept. 26-Oct. 3; second phase, Oct. 4-22; third phase, Oct. 23-Nov. 11, 1918. Slightly wounded near Fleville, Oct. 23, 1918. He was on special duty as Regimental Telephone Officer from the time he finished his training until his return to the U. S. After the Armistice he was in charge of Battery "E," and continued in that capacity until discharged at Ft. Monroe, March 3, 1919. [This fine young officer behaved with consummate gallantry, and it is greatly regretted that this abbreviated record of his service was secured too late to be placed among the "Specially Distinguished." His older brother, Major Sydney Smith Lee, U. S. M. C., and his gallant father, Captain D. M. Lee, C. S. Navy and C. S. Army, also graduated at V. M. I.]

Long, Lawrence T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Daute, Va.]	111
Long, Matthew R. (Naval Aviation). [Pres. & Treas., Light & P. Co., Roxboro, N. C.]	64
Long, Raymond E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Loop, 2d Lt. Chester H. [Emergency 2d Lt. Coast Art., Ft. Monroe, Dec., 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	46, 388
Loop, 2d Lt. John E. [Chattanooga, Tenn.]	46
Loth, Capt. Moritz A. R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Waynesboro, Va.]	28, 387
Loth, Jr., William Jefferson (B. E. F.) [With Loth Stove Co., Waynesboro, Va.]	65, 94
Loughridge, 1st Lt. Sidney A. (B. E. F.) [Oil Operator. 32 ^d Market St., Shreveport, La. Home, Lexington, Ky.]	56, 73, 79, 95, 354
Lovell, Lt. Commander John Q. (Navy). [Mf'r, Garrison, Md.]	53, 390
Lowenberg, David (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	111
Lowery, 2d Lt. William T. [Care Mrs. Nellie G. Lowery, Fredericksburg, Va.]	46
Lowry, Blackburn W. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Home, 333 Plant Ave., Tampa, Fla.]	60
Lowry, 2d Lt. Loper B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Tampa, Fla.]	46, 387
Lowry, 2d Lt. Robert A. [Mining Eng'r. Cattleburg, Ky.]	46
Lowry, Jr., Capt. Sumter L. [Insurance, 514 Citizens Bk. Bld'g, Tampa, Fla.]	28, 187
Lubling, Jr., W. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lynchburg, Va.]	112
Luck, Jr., Charles S. (O. T. C.). [Contractor. Ashland, Va.]	66
Lum, Maj. J. Marvin. [Chattanooga, Tenn. Old home, Norfolk, Va.]	21
Lum, 2d Lt. Robert E. (Aviation). [With Griffin Wheel Co., Kansas City, Kansas. Home, Aberdeen, S. Dakota.]	46
Lunt, 1st Lt. Samuel M. (Aviation). [Appointed 1st Lt. A. S.; U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 119 S. Columbia St., Alexandria, Va.]	37, 387
Lupton, C. P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.]	113
Lupton, Edmund C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	109
Lutz, 1st Lt. Robert S. [Elec. Eng'r. 190 Oak Crest, Decatur, Ill.]	37
Lyerly, Col. Ballard. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Chattanooga, Tenn.]	14, 133, 384, 395
Lyerly, Jr., Maj. Charles A. [Appointed Capt. Cav., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Declined. Pres., Southern Well Supply Co., Box 626, Gorman, Texas. Former home, Chattanooga, Tenn.]	21, 183, 396
Lynch, 2d Lt. James B. [Care Levin M. Lynch, Oyster Packer, Chincoteague, Va.]	46
Lynch, Jr., G. P. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 2619 West Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	70
Lyne, Maj. Richard G. [Sec'y & Treas., Orange Light Co. and Coal & Ice Co. Home, Orange, Va.]	21, 80, 95, 158
Lyons, Marion H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care Baker, Lyons & Co., Mobile, Ala.]	70
Maedonald, 1st Lt. Charles G. [Mechanical Eng'r. Dunster Road, Jamaica Plain, Boston, Mass.]	37
Maekall, Capt. Porter A. (Aviation). [Naval Stores. 12 W. Harris St., Savannah, Ga.]	28
Maclean, 1st Lt. George M. [Pres., So. Oil & Chem. Co., Savannah, Ga.]	37, 95
Mac'in, Jr., Henry (S. A. T. C.). [Sales Dept., The Texas Company, Greensboro, N. C. Home, North Emporia, Va.]	70
Maclin, Henry W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	108
Macrae, E. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care John Macrae, 681 Fifth Ave. (E. P. Dutton & Co.), New York (or Staten Island), N. Y.]	70
Madden, 1st Lt. Louis J. [Mining Eng'r. Box 676, Knoxville, Tenn.]	37
Maddux, Lt. Col. Rufus F. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	17, 384
Magoffin, Jr., Maj. Beriah. [V. P., Paxton Mining Co., Deerwood, Minn. Former home, Lexington, Ky.]	21
Magruder, Lt. Col. John. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Woodstock, Va.]	17, 150, 384
Mahone, Marion T. (Civil Service). [Care William Mahone, Norfolk, Va., or City Point, Va.]	104
Mahone, Pv't Thomas W. (U. S. M. C.). [With Richmond H'dwe Co., Richmond, Va.]	63
Mahone, Jr., William (Civil Service). [Civil Eng'r., Petersburg, Va.]	104
Major, Julian N. (Civil Service). [Gen. Mg'r, Old Va. Orchard Co., Front Royal, Va.]	104
Majors—U. S. Army (After War)	384
Majors—U. S. Army (During War)	18
Majors—U. S. Marine Corps (After War)	390
Majors—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)	50
Mallory, Jr., Pv't Francis D. (U. S. M. C.). [Training for Salesmanship with Westinghouse E. & M. Co., East Pittsb'g, Pa. Home, care 1st Nat'l Bk, Paris, Texas.]	63
Malone, Jr., 1st Lt. John F. (Aviation). [Insurance. With John F. Malone and Sons, Inc., Buffalo. Home, 290 North St., Buffalo, N. Y.]	37
Malone, Capt. Paul (Aviation). [Insurance, with John F. Malone and Sons, Inc., Buffalo. Home, 290 North St., Buffalo, N. Y.]	29
Malsberger, 2d Lt. August H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Accounting Dept., Dupont & Co., Wilmington, Del. Home, Massey, Md.]	52
Mann, 2d Lt. David M. B. [Civ. Eng'r. With N. & W. Ry. Co. Care Bernard Mann, Lawyer, Petersburg, Va.]	46
Mann, J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Va. Killed in Auto wreck, June 25, 1920.]	70
Mann, J. H. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Bernard Mann, Lawyer, Petersburg, Va.]	70
Mansfield, Jr., 1st Lt. Charles F. [Insurance. 835 S 2nd St., Monticello, Ill.]	38
Mantor, 2d Lt. Lawrence. [Oil Business. Home add., Box 116, Taylor, Texas.]	46
Mantor, 2d Lt. Mayhew. [Student, Univ. Texas. Home add., Box 116, Taylor, Texas.]	46
Marable, J. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Marchant, Bernard W. (O. T. C.). [With N. N. S. B. & D. D. Co., Newport News, Va. Home, Mathews, Va.]	67
Markham, Fred S. (Navy). [Address not known. Old home, Houston, Texas. Son of C. H. Markham, Pres., Ill. Central R. R.]	64
Marr, Jr., Top Sgt Robert A. [Asst. Prof., V. M. I. Home, 624 Boissevain Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	60
Marrow, Maj. George P. [Died, January 8, 1921, in Government Hospital in Washington, D. C., as a result of disability incident to the Service.]	21

Marshall, 1st Lt. Adam J. [Chemist, with Nat'l Metallurgical Co., Matelunala, Mex. Care F. P. Marshall, Mingo, W. Va.]	38
Marshall, Jr., Col. George C. [Staff of General of the Army, Wash., D. C. Home, Uniontown, Pa.]	14, 73, 80, 117, 384
Marshall, Lt. Col. Gilbert. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Bay St. Louis, Miss.]	17, 385
Marshall, Jr., Capt. Joseph M. [Portland Cement Ass'n, Providence, R. I. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	29
Marshall, Joseph Paige (S. A. T. C.). [With Boxley & Sons, Contractors. Home, Simeon, Va.]	70
Marshall, 2d Lt. Peyton J. [Ath. Director & Coach, Shenandoah Valley Acad. and Apple Grower. Home, Winchester, Va.]	46
Marshall, Jr., Brig. Gen. Richard C. [Gen. Mgr, The Associated Gen. Contractors of America, 1038 Munsey Bld'g, Wash., D. C.]	13, 73, 115, 394
Marshall, Capt. Richard J. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Portsmouth, Va.]	29, 95, 204, 386
Marshall, Capt. Samuel. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Simeon, Va.]	29, 186, 386
Martin, Capt. Clarence A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Accomac, Va.]	29, 80, 209, 387
Martin, Pvt Donald M. [Care Mrs. William N. Martin, 27 John St., Kingston, N. Y.]	60
Martin, 2d Lt. Frank K. H. [Comd't, Gulf Coast Mil. Acad., Gulfport, Miss.]	46
Martin, Howard G. (Civil Service). [Dep. Court Clk., Norfolk, Va.]	104
Martin, 2d Lt. James G. [Lawyer. Later, Treas., French Dredging & Wrecking Co., Norfolk, Va.]	46
Martin, L. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. M. E. Martin, 1730 "M" St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	70
Martin, Capt. Marlin C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Little Rock, Ark.]	29, 387
Martin, Top Sg't William P. [With Transp. Dept., Cosden Pipe Line Co., Tulsa, Okla. Home add., care Mrs. S. C. Martin, 1102 W. Brady, Claremore, Okla.]	60
Mason, Lt. H. Millard (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Blackstone, Va.]	54, 344, 389
Mason, Jr., Capt. Horatio P. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Home, Hampton, Va.]	51, 73, 95
Mason, 1st Lt. Robert Bruce. [Pres., Farm & City Land Co., 415 Geer Bld'g., Durham, N. C.]	38
Mason, S. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Hampton, Va.]	70
Massie, 1st Lt. Hope W.—Killed in action in France	38, 87, 269, 378
Massie, Capt. Nathaniel H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Oil Operator. Hampton Court, Lexington, Ky.]	51, 73, 317
Massie, Pvt Wilbur N. [Chemist. 217 Albemarle Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va. Home, Pulaski, Va.]	60
Massie, William Withers (Civil Service). [Supervisor, Dupont Co., City Point, Va.]	104
Massingham, R. S. (S. A. T. C.). [949 Penn. Ave. Pittsburgh, Pa.]	70
Massingham, Jr., S. H. (S. A. T. C.). [949 Penn. Ave., Pittsburgh, Pa.]	70
Masury, A. J. Miller (S. A. T. C.). [Mercantile Brokerage Bus., Lakeside, Virginia Beach, Va.]	70, 111
Matthews, H. F. McG. (S. A. T. C.). [At U. S. M. A. Perm. add., care Mrs. J. J. McGuire, 1012 E. Cervantes St., Pensacola, Fla.]	70
*Maury, Lt. Col. Dabney H. [Consulting Eng'r, 1445 Monadnock Block, Chicago, Ill. Home, Evanston, Ill.]	17
†Maury, Jr., Dabney H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Home Evanston, Ill.]	111
Maury, Capt. Lewis A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, San Antonio, Tex.]	29, 387
Maverick, 2d Lt. Maury. [Lawyer. Care Houston & Woodhull, Att'y's, San Antonio, Tex.]	46
May, 2d Lt. Hubert D. [Lawyer. Later, Merchant. Care Schwabe & May, Charleston, W. Va.]	46
Mayer, Top Sg't Charles Leonard. [Care William N. Mayer, Bristol, Tenn.]	60
Mayer, Eugene N. (O. T. C.—Died in the Service)	68, 87
Maxwell, 1st Lt. Edward G. [Wireless Officer with U. S. Ship. Board. Home, 412 Mowbray Arch, Norfolk, Va.]	38, 80, 296
Maxwell, R. O. (S. A. T. C.). [Trav. Rep., Bradstreet Co. Home address, P. O. Box 1213, Norfolk, Va.]	70
Meerey, Capt. H. Edward (Civil Service). [Service-Supervisor, Dupont Co., City Point, Va.]	104
Meerey, James R. (Civil Service). [Chemist. Care Davis Chem. Co., South Baltimore P. O., Md.]	104
<i>Medical Directors—U. S. Navy (After War)</i>	389
<i>Medical Directors—U. S. Navy (During War)</i>	53
Meech, R. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Stud., Mass. Inst. of Tech. Home, Edgewater, Norfolk, Va.]	70
Meech, S. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Salesman, W. R. Meech & Co. Home, Edgewater, Norfolk, Va.]	70
Meekins, Lt. (J. G.) Jeremiah C. (Navy). [Care J. C. Meekins, Sr., Washington, N. C.]	55
Meem, Capt. John G. [With Nat'l City Bank of New York. Home, add. Box 763 Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.]	29, 230
Mehegan, William Ambrose (Y. M. C. A., A. E. F.). [Examiner of Fed. Trade Commn., 1937 Biltmore St., Wash., D. C. Late Mgr, Sou. Express Co., Richmond, Va.]	104
Melton, Waverly F. (Aviation). [With Stand. Oil Co., Foreign Marketing Dept. Home, Glen Allen, Va.]	38, 95
Mendel, E. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Automobiles. 1109 N. 12th St., Fort Smith, Ark.]	70
Menninger, E. J. (Special Student, V. M. I. in Mil. Service). [Bonds, Investments. Bucyrus, O.]	60

* (Son of Major General Dabney H. Maury of Confederate War fame.) Second Honour Graduate of Class 1882. One of the most eminent Engineer Experts in America. Volunteered and rendered distinguished service in the Construction Division of the Army, as Advisory Engineer on Water Supply, in planning and constructing nearly 400 Water Works Systems in the United States and its Island Possessions, during the War.

† (Son of the above.) Alumnus, Mass. Inst. of Technology. 2d Lt., Intelligence Section, 147th F. A., A. E. F. Awarded Croix de Guerre with gold star for gallantry during the German Offensive, May 27-June 8, 1918. Gassed at the Vosges front. Grad. with distinction at Saumer Artillery School (and believed to have been the youngest officer ever to have graduated there, receiving his commission when only a little over nineteen). Soon after the Armistice came near dying of double pneumonia. Invalided home and discharged from Walter Reed Gen. Hospital, and from the Service, February 18, 1919. Third generation of his honoured name distinguished in War.

Meredith, Jr., Gilmer (In Mil. Service). [Care G. Meredith, 203 New Eng. Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.]	60
Merrell, A. L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Hampton, Va.]	112
Merriam, Jr., 1st Lt. Lewis. [Care Major Lewis Merriam, U. S. A. Retired, Hotel Dorchester, San Francisco, Calif.]	38
Merritt, Capt. James A. [Retired. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	29, 388
Merry, Ensign Edward T. (Navy). [Oil. Hopkinsville, Ky.]	55
Merry, 1st Lt. Howard R. [Oil. Hopkinsville, Ky.]	38
Merson, D. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Charles Merson, 418 Fourth St., Portsmouth, Va.]	70
Mertz, Oscar L. (O. T. C.). [With Carnegie Steel Co. Care John C. Mertz, San Benito, Texas.]	67
Metcalfe, Fred. R. (Aviation). [Cotton. Home, Greenwood, Miss.]	60
Metcalfe, Jr., Pv't Harley (U. S. M. C.). [Planter. Home, Metcalfe, Miss.]	63
Metcalfe, 2d Lt. Willis R. [Bank Clerk. Greenville, Miss.]	46
Mettenheimer, 2d Lt. John M. [With Westinghouse Elec. & M. Co., Dallas, Texas.]	46
Meyer, Gabe (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Pine Bluff, Ark.]	112
Michaux, Capt. Edward R. [Resigned after return from Overseas. Tobacco Bus. with J. P. Taylor Co., Inc., Lexington, Ky. Care L. M. Michaux, Postmaster, Goldsboro, N. C.]	29, 80, 95, 240
Mielie, 2d Lt. H. Norwood. [Asst. City Eng'r, Durham, N. C.]	46
Michie, Brig. Gen. R. E. Lee—(Died in the Service in France.)	13, 87, 114
Milam, Pharmacist (2d Class) Carter (Navy.—Died in the Service in France.)	64, 87
Miles, Jr., Osear L. (Civil Service). [Care Missouri Pacific R. R., Monroe, La.]	104
Miley, C. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Miller, A. Erskine (O. T. C.). [Coal Operator, etc. Home, Staunton, Va.]	67
Miller, A. C. (Civil Service). [Mech. Eng'r. Care T. T. Miller, Lawyer, Box 238, Columbus, Ga.]	104
Miller, Lt. Col. Benjamin F. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Washington, Va.]	17, 385
Miller, Jr., Pv't Charles B. (U. S. M. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Care Dr. C. B. Miller, Goldsboro, N. C.]	63
*Miller, 1st Lt. Charles G. [Elec. Eng'r. Care H. R. Miller, Lawyer, Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	38
Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	38, 95, 280
Miller, Jr., 1st Lt. John Craig. [Mg'r, Branch of J. C. Miller Supply Co., at Williamson, W. Va. Home, Huntington, W. Va.]	38, 73, 95, 251
Miller, Peter Otey (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 615 Seminary Ave., Richmond, Va.]	64
Miller, 1st Lt. Rush F. [Civil Eng'r, with Southern Rwy. Home, 615 Seminary Ave., Richmond, Va.]	38
Miller, William P. (Hospital Service). [Lawyer. Box 238, Columbus, Ga.]	60
Millner, Capt. Bruce J. (U. S. M. C.). [Marine Corps H. Q., Washington, D. C. Home, Danville, Va.]	51, 390
Millner, H. V. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. J. R. Millner, 1107 Wise St., Lynchburg, Va.]	70
Millner, Jr., Capt. Samuel M. [Lieutenant Colonel and Associate Professor, V. M. I.]	29
Milton, Maj. Marshall M. [Elec. Engineer, Dept. Public Utilities, Richmond, Va. Maj. Va. N. G., 1920.]	21, 180
Milton, D. D., W. H. (Civil Service). [Episcopal Clergyman. Wilmington, N. C.]	104
Milton, Jr., W. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Stud. With Gen. Elec. Co., Schenectady, N. Y. Home, Wilmington, N. C.]	70
Mills, Jr., Capt. Morgan R. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Sales Eng'r, Va. Equipment & Supply Co., Box 666, Richmond, Va.]	51, 73, 80, 95, 318
Mills, Capt. Morrel M. [Retired. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	388
Minnigerode, 1st Lt. John H. [Care Mrs. James C. Busey, Dumbarton, Pikesville, Md.]	38
Minnigerode, 1st Lt. Karl. [Appointed 1st Lt., Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	38, 286, 387
Minis, 2d Lt. Carol E. [R. R. Service. Home, 24 Gaston St., W., Savannah, Ga.]	46
Minor, Philip L. (Civil Service). [Consulting Eng'r. Home, Uniontown, Pa.]	104
Minton, 1st Lt. Charles A.—Died in the Service in France.	38, 87, 95, 247
Minton, Capt. John T. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	29, 386
MitHELL, Arthur H. (Civil Service). [Engineer, New York Telephone Co. Home, Nyack, N. Y.]	104
Mitchell, Jr., Midshipman J. A. (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Livingston, Ala.]	392
Mitchell, Corp. Samuel P. [Civ. Eng'r. Care W. L. Zimmer, Petersburg, Va.]	60
Mitkiewies, 1st Lt. Eugene de. [Address not known. Formerly, Wash., D. C.]	38
Moncure, Jr., James A. (S. A. T. C.). [Richmond Guano Co., Richmond, Va.]	70
Moncure, Sgt. James D. [Care Miss Gabrielle Moncure, 2323 19th St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	60
Money, Sgt. William T. (B. E. F.). [With Bank of Montreal, Winnipeg, Can. Home, Campbell, Va.]	65, 361
Monroe, Jr., D. D. (S. A. T. C.). [Care The Texas Co., Houston, Texas.]	70
Monroe, Jr., Edward R. (S. A. T. C.). [Merchant, 1414 Church St., Lynchburg, Va. Home, Brookneal, Va.]	70
Monroe, Jr., W. D. (S. A. T. C.). [Salesman for The Elec. Storage Battery Co., Wash., D. C., Branch, 1823 L St., N. W. Home, The Farragut, Wash., D. C.]	70
Montague, Jr., Frank L. (S. A. T. C.). [Asst. Prof., V. M. I. and assigned as Asst. Comd't, John Marshall H. S. Home, 1105 E. Clay St., Richmond, Va.]	70
Montgomery, J. E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Rocky Mount, Va.]	112
Montgomery, Jr., Walter S. [Hardware Business. Spartanburg, S. C.]	60

*1st Lt. Charles G. Miller was in 301st Field Signal Battalion (and not Battery, as stated on page 38.) Miller, 1st Lt. James A. [Clk. on Accounts, Valuation Committee, C. & O. Ry. Co. Res., 1615 W.

†Moncure enlisted in the U. S. Army soon after the S.-A. War and has served ever since, with an excellent record. He was promoted from Sergeant to 2d Lieutenant, Q. M. Dept., during the World War, and served at Camp Pike, Ark. He is now Master Sergeant of Infantry, at Camp Benning, Ga. He served on foreign stations seven years, and is now eligible for retirement, but he will probably continue in the Service.

Montjoy, Lynn (O. T. C.). [Home, 215 Lamar St., Greenwood, Miss.]	67
Moore, 2d Lt. Alonzo H. [With Davis-Moore Mercantile Co., Weleetka, Okla.]	46
Moore, Capt. A. Wylie (Medical Corps). [Surgeon. Charlotte, N. C.]	29, 235
Moore, Capt. Baxter S. (Medical Corps). [Surgeon. Charlotte, N. C.]	29, 235
Moore, Barnes T. (S. A. T. C.). [Medical Student, Univ. of Va. Care W. L. Moore, Tazewell, Va.]	70
Moore, Capt. Charles E. [Incappeditated by wounds. Still in Walter Reed Gen. Hospital, Takoma, D. C. Home, Berryville, Va.]	29, 80, 95, 185, 356
Moore, John H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Washington, D. C.]	112
Moore, Lewis A. (S. A. T. C.). [In Oil Fields. Care Crude Oil Marketing Co., Wichita, Tex. Home, care, Don V. Moore, Court House, Grand Forks, N. D.]	70
Moore, 1st Lt. Lawrence K. [Care D. K. Moore, 1837 E. 75th St., Cleveland, O.]	38
Moore, 1st Lt. Lewis Franklin. [Care Col. James W. Moore, R. F. D. No. 3, Selma, Ala.]	38
Moore, Capt. Roy C. [1st Lt., F. A., with American Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Chesterfield, S. C.]	29, 387
*Moore, Maj. Sidney T. (Aviation). [Claim Adjuster, N. & W. Ry Co. Home, Wytheville, Va.]	21
Moore, Stuart (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]	113
Moore, Jr., 2d Lt. Warner (Aviation). [Miller. Care Warner Moore & Co., Richmond, Va.]	46
Moreno, Col. Aristides. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	14, 73, 123, 345
Morgan, Jr., Ch. Machinist's Mate B. F. (Navy). [Salesman, The Texas Oil Co. Res., 2243 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va. Perm. add, 409 Berkley Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	64, 110
Morgan, Ambulance Driver William H. [Duck Ranch, Riverton, Va.]	60
Morison, Capt. Rufus A. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Big Stone Gap, Va.]	29, 208
Morris, 2d Lt. Eugene P. (Aviation). [Lawyer. Former Asst. Att'y Gen. of Ill., Watska, Ill.]	46
Morris, Capt. William S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, St. Michaels, Md.]	29, 387
Morrissett, Maj. Daniel G. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	21, 95, 163, 385
Morrison, Sgt. Cassell S. (Tank Corps). [Dairy Bus. 3105 Gillham Road, Kansas City, Mo.]	60
Morrison, Sgt. Frank L. (O. T. C.). [Sr. Mem., Miles Piston Ring Sales Co., 1317 S. Figueroa St., Los Angeles, Cal. Home, Ft. Worth, Texas.]	63
Morrison, 1st Lt. Henry Terry. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 16 N. Laurel St., Richmond, Va.] Recently promoted Captain, F. A., U. S. A.	38, 387
Morrison, G. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I., Woodstock, Va.]	70
Morrison, 2d Lt. Lawrence P. [Dairy Bus. 3105 Gillham Road, Kansas City, Mo.]	46
Morrow, 2d Lt. Guy H. [Salesman, 94 Summit Ave., Jersey City, N. J.]	43
Morse, George A. (S. A. T. C.). [Civ. Eng'r. 2429 Pittsburgh Ave., Minneapolis, Minn.]	70
Mort, Lt. Col. John E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Bristol, Va.]	17, 150, 375
Morton, Arthur P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Graham, Va.]	110
Morton, Theodore F. (O. T. C.). [Banking Business. Home, 500 W. 42 St., Fort Worth, Texas.]	66
Moseley, E. E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Columbia, S. C.]	111
Moseley, 1st Lt. Thomas S. [With Texas Company (Petroleum), Mukden, China. Home, 1501 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va.]	38
Munce, Capt. George G. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Kingan & Co. Home, 2324 Monument Ave., Richmond, Va.]	51, 73, 95, 300
Munce, 2d Lt. Marshall G. [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Home, 2324 Monument Ave., Richmond, Va.]	46
Munday, 1st Lt. Benton F. [1st Lt. Cav., with American Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Kansas City, Mo.]	38, 387
Munns, Gunner Clyde S. (B. E. F.). [Care Charles K. Munns, 137 Fort St., W., Detroit, Mich.]	65
Munson, Horace H. (S. A. T. C.). [With S. Eastn. Underwriters Assn., Atlanta, Ga. Home, 410 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	70
Murehison, Ensign John R. (Navv). [Merchant. Wilmington, N. C.]	55
Murphy, P. B. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Mrs. F. L. Stevens, 133 Greenville St., Newnan, Ga.]	70
Murphy, Maj. Daniel E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Washington, D. C.]	21, 181, 385
Murphy, 2d Lt. Richard W. (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	52, 80, 87, 335
Murrell, George M. (O. T. C.). [Bayou Goula, La.]	60
Murrill, Jr., Capt. Hugh A. [Home, Charlotte, N. C.]	29
Myers, Charles (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Myers, Jr., C. T. (S. A. T. C.). [1671 6th Ave., Huntington, W. Va.]	70
Myers, Jr., Maj. E. T. D. [Civ. Eng'r. 515 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	21
McAdow, Capt. Lewis H. (Aviation). [Farmer. Perm. add, 1921 Main St., Lexington, Mo.]	29
McAnerney, H. 2d Lt. John. [With W. P. Tanner-Grass & Co., Flour, etc., 23 Beaver St., New York.]	46, 95, 299
McCabe, Charles P. (Civil Service). [Eng'r. With Stand. Steel Car Co., 717 S. Main St., Butler, Pa.]	104
McCabe, 1st Sgt. James B. [Student. With Westinghouse Elec. & M. E. Co., Pittsb'gh, Pa. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	60
McCaddon, S. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Princeton Univ. Care J. T. McCaddon, The Knolls, Mt. Vernon, N. Y.]	70
McCauley, 2d Lt. John W. [Pres. & Gen. Mgr., K. M. A.-Texas Prod. & Ref. Corp., Wichita Falls, Texas. Home, 912 Commerce St., S. W., Roanoke, Va.]	46
McClain, James (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Washington-Jefferson Univ., completing senior year. Home, care Fre lerrick McClain, Gibsonia, Pa.]	70
McClellan, 1st Lt. John Murray (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	51, 73, 87, 334
McClellan, 2d Lt. Robert P. [Box 5, Corsicana, Texas.]	46

*Major Sidney T. Moore. From May 14 to Aug. 14, 1917, Fort Myer O. T. C. Commissioned 1st Lt. Aviation Sec., Sig. Corps, Oct. 12, 1917. C. O., 134th Aero Squadron, Kelly Field. Promoted to Major, Sig. Corps, Dec. 26, 1917, and assigned as C. O., 304th Field Sig. Battn. Transferred to 324th Field Sig. Battn., June 6, 1918, and in command of same until it was discharged, Jan. 25, 1919. Remained in the Service until May 14, 1919, when honourably discharged at Camp Alfred Vail, N. J. Major Moore had previously served in the S.-A. War as Captain, Co. "H," 6th Va. Vol., Inf.

McClellan, 2d Lt. Robert W. [Care Anderson-Dulin-Varnell Co. (Shoes), Knoxville, Tenn.].....	46
McClevy, 2d Lt. William W. [Asst. Res. Eng'r, Va. State Highway Comms, Headquarters, Roanoke, Va. Home, 108 S. Sycamore St., Petersburg, Va.].....	46
McClintock, 1st Lt. Alexander (B. E. F. and U. S. A.—Died in the Service.).....	38, 73, 87, 361
McConeil, Maj. Frederick C. (U. S. M. C.). [Retired. Address, care Hdqrs. U. S. Marine Corps, Wash., D. C.].....	50, 391
McCord, Lt. Col. James H. [Merchant. Pres., V. M. I. Alumni Association since 1919. Home, St. Joseph, Mo.].....	17
McCord, William J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of Pa. Care R. H. McCord, 332 Finance Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.].....	70
McCormick, 1st Lt. Edward L. [With British Am. Tob. Co., New York. Home, Berryville, Va.].....	38
McCormick, 2d Lt. James R. [Civ. Eng'r. Home, Raphine, Va.].....	46
McCormick, Pvt Oscar L. [Adjuster, Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co., Atlanta, Ga. Home, Raphine, Va.].....	69
McCormick, Capt. William H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned, June, 1920. Supt., Gas Producers, The Aluminum Co. of America. Box 391, Maryville, Tenn. Home, 428 Maury St., Alcoa, Tenn.].....	51
McCoy, 1st Lt. William S. [Architect. 617 Park Ave., Independence, Mo.].....	38, 95, 289
McCraeken, Lt. Commander John J. (Navy). [Retired. Magnolia & Carroll Sts., Larchmont, Norfolk, Va. Former home, Fred'ksb'g, Va.].....	53, 390
McCuiston, H. P. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Dr. L. P. McCuiston, Paris, Texas.].....	37
McCurdy, 1st Lt. John P. [Civ. Eng'r. Marshall, Mo.].....	70
McDavid, C. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Mining Bus. Care Birmingham T. & S. Co., Birmingham, Ala.].....	70
McDonald, W. J. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Portsmouth, Va.].....	113
McDonough, 2d Lt. Joseph A. [Export & Import Business in New York. Home, 805 Montrose Ave., Richmond, Va.].....	46
McDowell, 2d Lt. James. [Asst. Prof., Augusta Mil. Acad. Home, Fincastle, Va.].....	46
McEachin, Jr., T. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Care T. C. McEachin, Meredith, Fla.].....	70
McEntee, 1st Lt. Jansen A. [With Ernest Hall Coolidge Co., Real Estate. The Edwards Apt's, 816 15th St., N. W., Wash., D. C.].....	38
McFall, Jr., James C. (O. T. C.). [Druggist. Box 233, Danville, Va.].....	60
McFerren, 1st Lt. William (Aviation). [Vice-Pres., First National Bank, Hoopston, Ill.].....	38, 104
McGee, 1st Lt. Ralph W. [V. P., McGee-Dean Co., Leland, Miss.].....	38, 80
McGiffert, 2d Lt. Stephen Y. [Eng'r, Clyde Iron Works, Duluth, Minn.].....	46, 95, 300
McGill, Capt. E. Leavenworth (Medical Corps). [Physician and Coroner, Petersburg, Va.].....	29
McGill, 1st Lt. William Mahone. [Home address, 42 S. Market St., Petersburg, Va.].....	39
McGuire, Hunter H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.].....	111
McHugh, Jr., 1st Lt. Charles A. [Law Student. Home, 125 8th Ave., Roanoke, Va.].....	39
McKay, Lt. Laurence H. (Navy). [Post-Grad. Student, Wis. Univ. Home add., P. O. Box, Hendersonville, N. C.].....	54
McKee, Capt. John L. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.].....	29, 96, 240, 387
McKellar, R. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. Yancey McKellar, Forney, Texas.].....	70
*McKinney, Pvt John. [Temporarily with Pacific Telephone Co., Oakland, Calif. Care Maj. W. M. McKinney, Northport, L. I., New York.].....	60, 80, 95
McKinney, 1st Lt. Samuel A. [In service of American Express Co., No. 11 Rue Scribe, Paris, France. Care Alfred B. Percy, Lawyer, Lynchburg, Va.].....	39, 286
McLean, Capt. James D. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Alexandria, Va.].....	51, 390
McLeod, 2d Lt. Frank H. [Care Dr. F. H. McLeod, Florence, S. C.].....	46
†McLeod, Maj. Hugh. [Eng'r, Temporarily with Biltmore Estate Co., Skyland, N. C. Former home, Richmond, Va.].....	21, 183
McMenamin, 1st Lt. James. [Gen. Mgr., McMenamin & Co., Inc., Cannery, etc., Hampton, Va.].....	39
McMillan, H. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care George McMillan, Bristow, Okla.].....	70
McMillen, Maj. Donald R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Whitewater, Wis.].....	21, 96, 155, 385
McMillin, Capt. Douglass N. [Appointed Capt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, St. Elmo, Tenn.].....	29, 207, 356
McMillin, Capt. Edwin W. [Supt., Chattanooga Knitting Mills, Chattanooga, Tenn.].....	30, 207
McNeil, 1st Lt. William A. [Care Tobias S. McNeil, Bristol, Tenn.].....	39
McNeily, 2d Lt. John S. [Care Capt. J. S. McNeily, 2021 S. Cherry St., Vicksburg, Miss.].....	47
McRae, Lt. Col. Donald M. [Appointed Capt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.].....	17, 73, 80, 96, 143, 356
Nabors, 2d Lt. Clarence D. [Address not known—formerly, 1003 Ross St., Dallas, Tex.].....	47
Nash, Capt. Charles P. (U. S. M. C.). [Retired on acct. wounds. Tobacco Bus. South Boston, Va. Former home, Anderson, W. Va.].....	51, 73, 81, 96, 99, 325, 391
Nash, Jr., Capt. Edgar. [Home, 423 Loudoun St., Portsmouth, Va.].....	30
Nash, Major John. [App'd Capt. F. A., U. S. A., 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.].....	21, 192, 356
Nash, James H. (O. T. C.). [Coal and Gas. Charleston, W. Va.].....	67
Nash, 1st Lt. Lloyd N. (Aviation). [Oil. Box 237, Eastland, Texas. Permanent add., 401 Percidast, San Antonio, Texas.].....	39, 297

*Private John McKinney is working under the Federal Board of Vocational Training. His wound which was so serious is now entirely healed, though he says he is a bit lame and tires easily, but, outside of that, he is in "pretty fair shape." He hopes to get with the Southern Pacific R. R. soon. [Think of it—this brave boy suffering two and a half years from his wound!]

†Commissioned Captain (not Major) Engineers, June 13, 1917. Sailed for France, February 27, 1918, in command of a battalion of the 12th U. S. Engineers. Served sixteen months in Toul Sector, attached to Engineers Hdqrs. at Is-sur-Tille. Received honourable discharge, July 29, 1919.

From 1902 to the time of his entering the Military Service he had been in charge of engineering work at the Silver and Copper Mines of Senator W. A. Clark of Montana.

Neal, Edward F. (Naval Aviation). [Box 231, Richmond, Va.]	64
Neale, Jr., Llewellyn (Civil Service). [Box 614, Richmond, Va.]	104
Nelly, Col. Henry M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Parkersburg, W. Va.]	14, 131, 385
Nelms, Capt. James A. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 2517 Wash. Ave., Newport News, Va.]	51, 73, 81, 324, 390
Nelson, Jr., 1st Lt. John C. [Care Building Supplies Corp., 112 Brooke Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	39, 99, 257
Newburger, 2d Lt. Berthold J. [Merchant, 110 Moffett Bl'vd, Joplin, Mo.]	47
Newell, Pvt. Ward M. [Merchant, Stephens City, Va.]	60
Newsome, Ensign Thomas W. (Naval Aviation). [Mf'r, Rancher, etc. 4930 Swiss Ave., Dallas, Tex. Home, McKinney, Tex.]	55
Newton, J. K. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Newport News, Va.]	113
Nichols, 2d Lt. Clive Mck. [Insurance Accountant, 80 Maiden Lane, New York.]	47
Nichols, Capt. E. Hunter. [Civil Engineer, with B. & O. R. R. Co. Care Capt. J. A. Nichols, 227 St. Andrew St., Petersburg, Va.]	30, 81, 96, 205
Nichols, Gen. Edward W. (Major, Engineers, U. S. A.). [Superintendent of the V. M. I.]	21, 81, 105, 183
Nichols, Jr., Capt. James A. [Civil Eng'r, Big Four R. R., Mattoon, Ill. Home, 227 St. Andrew St., Petersburg, Va.]	14, 133, 388
Nichols, Col. Maurv. [Retired. Cambridge Crescent, Norfolk, Va.]	17, 149, 385
Nichols, Lt. Col. William R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Petersburg, Va.]	108
Nichols, William W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care Capt. J. A. Nichols, 227 St. Andrew St., Petersburg, Va.]	70
Nicholson, C. P. (S. A. T. C.). [Draftsman, N. & S. R. R. 512 Graydon Park, Norfolk, Va.]	394
Nicholson, Leonard K. (Civil Service). [Pres. and Joint Owner, "Times-Picayune" Pub. Co., New Orleans, La.]	47
Nicholson, 2d Lt. Robert E. [Bank Bookkeeper. Winnsboro, S. C.]	105
Noble, Stephen N. (Civ. Serv.). [R. R. Service. Gadsden, Ala.]	47
Nock, Jr., 2d Lt. L. Floyd (Aviation). [Accomac, Va.]	47
Noell, 2d Lt. Shirley W. [Post-Grad. Student, Harvard Univ. Home, 303 Madison St., Lynchburg, Va.]	89
Noell, 1st Lt. William W. [Elec. Eng'r. Home, East Radford, Va.]	21, 182
Noland, Maj. C. P. [Eng'r, Tenn. Coal, I. & R. R. Co., Birmingham, Ala. Former home, Middleburg, Va.]	110
Nooney, LeRoy E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Jacksonville, Fla.]	70
Norman, R. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care O. H. Berry & Co., Richmond, Va.]	110
Norris, Whitton E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Staunton, Va.]	52
Norton, 2d Lt. Cleveland H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Now Auditor for Lykes Brothers, "Lykes Line," Galveston, Tex.]	69
Norton, Pvt. Edward B. [Care Norton's Drug Store, 4th Ave. & 20th St., Birmingham, Ala.]	67
Norvell, Jr., Lipscomb (O. T. C.). [Home, Beaumont, Texas.]	30
Nottingham, Jr., Capt. Lucius S. [Home, Seaview, Va.]	39, 96, 259
Nowlin, Jr., 1st Lt. J. Christian. [In Bus. in Houston, Texas. Home, 1100 Federal St., Lynchburg, Va.]	39
Nowlin, 1st Lt. Robert A. [Mining Eng'r, Crozer Land Ass'n, Elkhorn, W. Va. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	67
Nurney, J. W. (O. T. C.). [Not decided as to occupation. P. O. Box 283, Suffolk, Va.]	
Oakes, Capt. Laurence L. [Oakes Company, Wholesale Auto Supply Business. Oklahoma City, Okla.]	30
Oast, James A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Portsmouth, Va.]	103
Officers in Chinese Army	57
Ogilvie, J. Clarkson (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Virginia Beach, Va.]	108
Old, Jr., Capt. Nimmo (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	51, 390
O'Reilly, John D. (Civ. Serv.). [Ch. Eng'r, Bd. Comm'rs, New Orleans, La. Home, 1806 Palmer Ave.]	105
Orme, Jr., A. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home add., 101 Hurt Bld'g, Atlanta, Ga.]	30
*Orme, Capt. James B. L. [Patent Lawyer. Home, 1623 28th St., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	30
Otey, Capt. Kirkwood. [Insurance. Lynchburg, Va.]	30
Outten, Capt. Edgar C. [Asst. Mg'r, J. S. Darling & Son, Oyster Planters, Packers, etc., Hampton, Va.]	30, 241
Owen, Jr., 2d Lt. Archibald A. [Home, R. F. D., South Boston, Va.]	47
Owen, 2d Lt. Eyan I. [Civ. Eng'r. 13 E. Read St., Balto., Md.]	47
Owen, 2d Lt. Robert A. [Lawyer. Lynchburg, Va.]	47
Owen, Col. William O. (Medical Corps, Retired). [Prof., Anatomy, Georgetown University. Home, 2719 Ontario Road., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	14, 133, 388
Owen, 1st Lt. William O. [2d V. P. & Asst. Gen. Mg'r, Owen-Osage Oil & Gas Co., Caney, Kansas.]	39, 263
Owens, Lance Corp. Bertram B. (B. E. F.). [Care Mrs. B. B. Owens, Winston-Salem, N. C.]	65, 73, 81, 96, 363
Owens, Ensign Sidney Willard (Navy). [Law Student, Richmond Coll. Home, 213 E. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	54, 81
Owens, 1st Lt. W. Irvine. [Home, 213 E. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	39, 273
Owsley, Lt. Col. Alvin M. [Lawyer, Owsley & Owsley. Asst. Attorney General of Texas. Home, Denton, Texas.]	17, 81, 138
Owsley, Capt. Clark. [Lawyer, Owsley & Owsley, Denton, Texas.]	30, 81
†Owsley, Henry (S. A. T. C.). [Lawyer. Denton, Texas.]	70

*Orme was promoted to Major, Ordnance Corps, and served to July 31, 1919, in U. S. A.

†His full name is Henry Ragsdale Owsley. He had served in the O. T. Camp at Plattsburg, N. Y., with the large contingent of V. M. I. Cadets, and was later a member of the famous Marine Section of the S. A. T. C. at V. M. I., and was about ready for service in the field when the Armistice occurred.

Pace, H. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Care M. T. Pace, Franklin, Va.].....	70
Page, Jr., Alfred P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	103
Page, Capt. Edwin R. (Aviation). [Appointed 1st Lt., Air Service, U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Office, Chief, Air Service, Wash., D. C. Home, Ansted, W. Va.].....	30, 357
Page, 2d Lt. F. M. (U. S. M. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Aberdeen, N. C.].....	392
Page, 2d Lt. Reid A. [Care J. R. Page, Biscoe, N. C.].....	47
Page, R. Mann (V. M. I. Tr. Camp. Naval Reserve). [Richmond, Va.].....	112
Palmer, Capt. C. Bryan. [Home, Tallahassee, Fla.].....	30
Parker, Sg't Alexander W. (U. S. M. C.). [Student, Univ. of Va. Home, Franklin, Va.].....	63
Parker, Jr., 1st Lt. John C. (Aviation). [Lawyer. Home, Franklin, Va.].....	39, 96, 297
Parker, Jr., Capt. John P. [Home, Monroe, La.].....	30
Parker, William (Civil Serv.). [Allis-Chalmers Elec. Co., Atlanta, Ga. Former home, Chance, Va.].....	105
Parker, Willard N. (O. T. C.). [Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Care Dr. W. H. Parker, 2215 E. Broad St., Richmond, Va.].....	66
Parker, Vincent L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Portsmouth, Va.].....	108
Parkerson, 1st Lt. Emmet. [With Charles Dittman & Co., Marine Ins., New Orleans. Home, 1533 Pitt St., New Orleans, La.].....	39
Parkins, Winfield C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [R. F. D. No. 4, Sta. "A," Wash., D. C.].....	110
Parkinson, E. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Mg'r, Auto. Dept., Warrenton Supply Co., Warrenton, Va.].....	70
Parks, Maj. John N. [Factor. Private Realty Att'y and U. S. Rev. Off.-in-Charge, Martinsburg, W. Va.].....	21
Parks, Jr., Maj. Victor (Aviation). [Capt. (Inf.). Air Service. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.].....	21, 73, 82, 152, 356
Parrish, Capt. Robert E. [V. P. & Treas., Architectural Bronze Co., Pittsburgh, Pa. Former home, Balto., Md.].....	30
Parron, James H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	110
Parrott, John C. (O. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Univ. of Va. Home add., Box 673, Roanoke, Va.].....	66
Parrott, Robert D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	111
Parsons, 2d Lt. A. Morris. [Student, Univ. of Texas. Home, 909 S. Sycamore St., Palestine, Tex.].....	47
Parsons, Lt. Henry E. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C.].....	54, 389
Parsons, Maj. Houston H. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Sidney (or Missoula), Montana.].....	21, 171
Parsons, Joseph W. (O. T. C.). [Merchant and Live Stock Dealer. Independence, Va.].....	68
Parsons, Stuart O. (O. T. C.). [Care Parsons, Park, Davis & Co., 2100 Grand Ave., Kansas City, Mo.].....	66
Parsons, 1st Lt. William P. [Law Student, W. & L. Univ. Home, Independence, Va.].....	39
Parsons, Capt. Xenophon. [Law Student, W. & L. Univ. Home, Independence, Va.].....	30
Pate, Sg't Maj. Harry L. [Sec'y & Treas., Hanna-Pate Grain Co., Joplin, Mo.].....	60
Pate, R. McC. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. McCall Pate, 512 Boissevain Ave., Norfolk, Va.].....	70
*Patterson, Sg't Andrew S. (Aviation). [Seriously hurt in an accident in July, 1920. Home, Brownsburg, Va.].....	60, 82, 303
Patterson, Jr., John R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.].....	109
Patterson, Maj. Max G. [Comd't, Fishburne Mil. Sch., Waynesboro, Va. Home, Chatham, Va.].....	21, 182
Patterson, 2d Lt. Richard K. M. [Care E. H. Patterson, Petersburg, Va.].....	47
Pattison, Capt. Theodore S. [Civ. Engr., Chillicothe, Ohio. Former home, Cambridge, Md.].....	30
Patton, Jr., Col. George S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, San Gabriel, Cal.].....	15, 73, 96, 120, 385
Patton, Jr., 2d Lt. John M. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Lexington, Va.].....	52, 391
Patton, Julian G. (Aviation). [Care Bourne-Fuller Co., 810 Ford Bld'g, Detroit, Mich. Mother, Mrs. May M. Patton, 112-27th St., Newport News, Va.].....	60, 108
Patton, W. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Tobacco Business. Darlington, S. C.].....	70
Patton, W. Y. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Col. John W. Patton, Gainesville, Fla.].....	70
Paul, Capt. Charles G. [Engineer, Va. State Highway Commission. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.].....	30, 31
Paul, Capt. John. [Lawyer. State Senator, Harrisonburg, Va.].....	30, 231
Paul, Capt. John G. [With George Scott Co., Rockford, Ill. Home, 1202 S. Jefferson St., Roanoke, Va.].....	30
Paul, 2d Lt. Seymour. [Editor, Canal Record—Official Organ of Panama Canal Commn. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.].....	47
Paxton, 2d Lt. Matthew W. [Journalist. Staff of Pilot, Norfolk, Va. Home, Independence, Mo.].....	47
Paxton, P. L. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care W. T. Paxton, Buena Vista, Va.].....	71
Paxton, W. Coalter (O. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Yale Univ. Home add., 815 Main St., Danville, Va.].....	66
Payne, Francis W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Charleston, W. Va.].....	109
Payne, Jr., J. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care J. B. Payne, Traffic Mg'r, T. & P. R. R., Dallas, Texas.].....	61
Payne, Jr., James M. (O. T. C.). [Treas. & Gen. Mg'r, Dunbar Flint Glass Co., Dunbar, W. Va.].....	67
Pearson, Thomas J. (Medical Corps). [Dentist. Roswell, N. M.].....	40
Peebles, 2d Lt. Charles W. [Home, Lawrenceville, Va.].....	71
Peebles, Jr., W. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Wis. Univ. Home, Lawrenceville, Va.].....	71
Peed, S. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care T. C. Andrews & Co., Norfolk, Va.].....	71
Peek, Lt. Col. George M. [Maj. F. A. With Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hampton, Va.].....	17, 143, 385
Peek, J. H. (Civil Service). [Production Engr with Emergency Fleet Corp. Balto. D. D. & S. B. Co., Balto., Md. Home, Hampton, Va.].....	105
Peek, Col. William H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hampton, Va.].....	15, 128, 385

*A. S. Patterson has been in University Hospital, Baltimore, Md., since July 3, 1920. In diving he broke his neck and seriously injured his spine. He has hovered near death all the while, until now hope is entertained that he will recover. In his awful sufferings he has shown the most wonderful cheerfulness and fortitude, befitting such a gallant soldier.

Peeler, 2d Lt. Richard McC. (British Naval Aviation). [With So. Eastn. Underwriters Ass'n, Atlanta, Ga. Care Miss Grace T. Walker, Oaklands Ave., Road Hill, Toronto, Can.]	56
Pender, Jr., 1st Lt. John R. [Merchant. Tarboro, N. C.]	39
Pendleton, Capt. Arvid M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	30, 356
Pendleton, Nat W. (O. T. C.). [Student. V. M. I. Care Edmund Pendleton, Wytheville, Va.]	67
Pendleton, Capt. Robert S. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Fine Creek Mills, Va.]	51, 390
Pendleton, Maj. Randolph Tucker. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Lexington, Va.]	21, 167, 385
Pendleton, Young D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Churchland, Va.]	108
Penn, 1st Lt. William J. [Insurance Business, Reidsville, N. C.]	39, 399
Pennybacker, J. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Care I. S. Pennybacker, 724 Colorado Bld'g, Wash., D. C.]	71
Pennybacker, Capt. Percy W. (Aviation). [Civ. Eng'r. Home, 2606 Whitis Ave., Austin, Tex.]	30
Percival, 2d Lt. Joseph J. (Aviation). [Petersburg, Va.]	47
Perkins, Lt. Col. Kenneth S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	17, 151, 385
Perkinson, Capt. Allan C. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Contractor, with father, Dennie Perkinson, Box 155, Petersburg, Va.]	51, 73, 82, 96, 310
Perkinson, Jr., 1st Lt. Thomas R. [With J. E. Perkinson Co., Leaf Tobacco, Danville, Va.]	39
Perkinson, W. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Dennie Perkinson, Contractor, Box 155, Petersburg, Va.]	71
Perrine, Raymond E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Berryville, Va.]	112
Perry, Maj. Josiah N. [Civ. Eng'r. Died suddenly, July 16, 1920.]	21, 183
Petty, 1st Lt. William W. (Medical Corps). [Dentist, Spencer, W. Va.]	39
Peyton, Maj. James W. [Retire for disability incurred in the Service. Address, Livingston Ap'ts., 13 Vincente Terrace, Santa Monica, Calif.]	21, 96, 180, 358
Peyton, Col. Philip B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Charlottesville, Va.]	15, 73, 126, 385
Peyton, Lt. Thomas G. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Wash., D. C.]	54, 389
Pfeifer, John H. (O. T. C.). [Lumber & Grain, Edmore, Mich.]	67
Phelean, Capt. Julian E. [Cotton, 533 Beale Ave., Memphis, Tenn.]	67
Phillips, S. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Hampton, Va.]	113
Phillips, William C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Suffolk, Va.]	110
Philp, W. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care John H. Philp, 5420 Bryan St., Dallas, Tex.]	71
Phister, 1st Lt. Lawrence H. [Gen. Ag't, Maryland Casualty Co., 235 Lathrop Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.]	39
Pickett, III, 2d Lt. George E. [Still retained in the Service, undergoing physical reconstruction at Walter Reed Gen. Hospital. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 204 The Ontario, Wash., D. C.]	47, 96, 301, 388
Pierce, 1st Lt. Reid M. [Lynchburg Lumber Co., Lynchburg, Va.]	39, 97
Pigue, 1st Lt. James A. — Killed in action in France	39, 82, 88, 283, 378
Pittman, Dalton B. (Tank Corps). [Min. Eng'g Student, Univ. of Arizona, Tucson. Care Rev. R. H. Pittman, Luray, Va.]	69
Pitts, Jr., Maj. John L. [Mg'r, J. L. Pitts Tie & Lmb'r Co., Scottsville, Va.]	21, 182
Pitts, Maj. Lindsay. [Asst. Cash'r, Scottsville Nat'l Bank and Sec'y-Treas., J. L. Pitts Tie & Lmb'r Co., Scottsville, Va.]	21, 182
Plattsburg, N. Y., O. T. C.	68
Poage, Robert H. (Civil Service). [Valuation Eng'r, C. & O. Ry. Home, Wytheville, Va.]	105
Poague, Maj. Henry G. [Rep. in Ohio of Richmond Hosiery Mills, Rossville, Ga. Home, Lexington, Va.]	21, 182
Poague, Capt. W. T. [Care Col. R. B. Poague, V. M. I., Lexington, Va.]	30
Polack, 1st Lt. Rodney W. — Killed in action in France	39, 88, 281
Polk, E. Winfield (O. T. C.). [Care R. W. Polk, Reigler Bld'g, Little Rock, Ark.]	66
Polk, Capt. George W. [Lawyer. Fort Worth, Texas.]	30, 238
Polk, Maj. Harding. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fort Worth, Texas.]	21, 171, 385
Polk, Isaac Hilliard (U. S. M. A.). [Student, Univ. of California, Agr'l Dept. Home, Monrovia, Cal.]	60
Porcher, Pv't Francis D. (U. S. M. C. Aviation Section). [Post-Grad. Student, Yale Sheffield Sch., 68 Stephens St., Boston, Mass. Care Mrs. F. S. Porcher, Box 12, Yeadon, Pa.]	62
Porter, Lt. Col. Daniel L. [U. S. Rev. Serv., Room 43, Custom House, New York. Home, Staunton, Va.]	17
Porter, Capt. Ernest C. [Trustee, Porter Lease Syndicate No. 2, Oil Operators, Lawton, Okla. Home, 306 35th St., Norfolk, Va.]	30
Porter, Capt. Howard D. [Care Lt. Col. Daniel L. Porter, above. Home, Staunton, Va.]	30
Potts, Jr., John D. (O. T. C.). [With R. A. Cauthorne Paper Co., Inc., Richmond, Va.]	66
Potts, Jr., Morton W. (O. T. C.). [With The Potts Brokerage Co., Box 377, Fort Worth, Texas.]	66
Potts, Jr., 1st Lt. Paul Mimms (Aviation). [Natchitoches, La.]	39, 82, 261
Potts, 2d Lt. Thomas R. (Aviation). [Sp'l Ag't for Dargen & Turner, Southn. Mg'rs for various Insurance Cos. Add., 673 Oglethorpe Bld'g, Savannah, Ga. Home, Richmond, Va.]	47, 82
Powell, G. V. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care W. D. Powell, 436 W. Main St., Danville, Va.]	71
Powell, Maj. Llewellyn (Medical Corps). [Physician. Alexandria, Va.]	21, 182
Powell, 2d Lt. Mathew J. [Lawyer. Belmont, Va.]	107
Pratt, Thomas H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Ridgefield, N. J.]	108
Prentiss, 1st Lt. W. Pearce. [Mg'r, Texas Oil & Ref'g Co., 702 Hope St., Shreveport, La.]	39
Preston, Jr., W. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 1227 Washington Ave., Ft. Worth, Tex.]	393
Price, Lt. George D. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Charleston, W. Va.]	54
Price, Jr., Midshipman John W. (Navy). [Dominion Nat'l Bk., Bristol, Va.]	64, 359
Price, Shirley O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	110
Price, III, W. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Centreville, Md.]	71
Prisoners of War	99
Pritchett, Jr., Corp. John I. [Paymaster, R. J. Reynolds Tob. Co., Danville, Va. Home, 2106 Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	60

Procter, Capt. Andre M. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Former home, Frankfort, Ky.]	53, 389
Puller, 2d Lt. Lewis B. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Care Mrs. M. M. Puller, West Point, Va.]	52
Pulliam, Jr., R. O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	113
Pureell, J. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Clk. 1st Nat'l Bk. Home, 406 N. Allen Ave., Richmond, Va.]	71
Purdie, Maj. Kenneth S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	21, 156, 386
Purman, 1st Lt. Daniel O. [Construction Eng'r. Swissvale, Pa.]	39
*Quarles, Judge Greenfield (Civil Service). [Retired Lawyer, Banker and Planter. Helena, Ark.] <i>See Footnote.</i>	
Quentin, 2d Lt. Herman P. [With Lusk Development Co., Lusk, Wyo. Home, care E. E. Quentin, 775 Emerson St., Denver, Col.]	47
Quigley, E. Matthews (O. T. C.). [With Ill. Highway Comm'n. Home, 430 Prospect St., Alton, Ill.]	67
Quin, 1st Lt. Oliver B. [Auditor. McComb, Miss.]	39
Radford, Pv't Richard C. W. [Home, Forest Depot, Va.]	60
Rahily, Jr., W. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Care W. J. Rahily, Fleet St., Petersburg, Va.]	71
Ramee, Jr., L. Carol (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Hackensack, N. J.]	110
Ramsey, 2d Lt. D. F. [Care Mrs. F. B. Ramsey, Madisonville, Ky.]	47
Randle, 1st Lt. Cole T. [Planter. 5000 Worth St., Dallas, Texas.]	39
Randolph, Jr., Pv't Charles C. [Civ. Eng'r, Va. Highway Comm'n. Home, 2129 Hanover Ave., Richmond, Va.]	60
Randolph, Maj. Robert Isham. [Civ. & Hydraulic Eng'r. Riverside, Cook Co., Ill.]	22, 171
Rankin, 1st Lt. George I. [Asst. Sup't, Kansas Flour Mills Co., 605 Postal Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.]	139, 82
Ransly, Woodfin (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Elberton, Ga.]	112
Ranson, Capt. Henry H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	30, 387
Rapkin, Pv't Edmund L. —Died in the Service in France	60, 88, 307
Rathbone, Capt. Wofford R. [Care Mrs. W. R. Rathbone, 108 W. North Line, Cuero, Texas.]	30
Rawlings, W. P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Teacher. Home, Lawrenceville, Va.]	113
Rawls, Jr., Capt. William A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 17 W. Cervantes St., Pensacola, Fla.]	30, 386
Raynor, Pv't Clark S. [Pharmacist. White Haven, Md.]	60
Read, Hernando M. (O. T. C.). [Captain and Senior Asst. Prof., V. M. I.]	67
Read, Jr., Lt. Commander O. Middleton (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Yemassee, S. C.]	53, 73, 342, 389
Reardon, Jr., Capt. Henry B. [Consult. Elec. Eng'r, 514 Fairfax Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	30
Recker, 2d Lt. Max R. [With Sander & Recker Furn. Co., Indianapolis, Ind.]	66, 392
Reed, 1st Lt. Washington. [Eng'r, Utilities Co., Inc., Lexington, Ky.]	40, 73, 97, 274
Rees, J. W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	113
Reese, Clyde B. (S. A. T. C.). [Dental Student. Home, 1625 Enslow Ave., Highland Park, Richmond, Va.]	71
Regester, Sgt' Charles E. [In Bond Dept., The Union Trust Co., Cleveland, O. Home, care Capt. Samuel Regester, Richmond, Va.]	60
Reid, J. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 808 N. Davis Ave., Richmond, Va.]	393
Reilly, 2d Lt. Maurice E. [With Ford Motor Co., Charlotte, N. C.]	47
Rembert, Lt. Arthur (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Rembert, S. C.]	54, 389
Rembert, Lt. Gaillard (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Rembert, S. C.]	54, 389
Renolds, Robert G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
*Renshaw, Capt. A. H. [Civil Eng'r. Noroton, Conn.]	30
<i>Retired Officers—U. S. Army</i>	388
<i>Retired Officers—U. S. M. C.</i>	391
<i>Retired Officers—U. S. Navy</i>	390
<i>Revised Records</i>	394
Rhett, 1st Lt. R. Barnwell (Med. Corps, B. E. F.). [Physician. 52 Legare St., Charleston, S. C.]	56, 73, 82, 99, 349
Rhett, Capt. Wythe M. (Medical Corps). [Physician. 49 Tradd St., Charleston, S. C. Home, Columbus, Miss.]	30
Rheutan, 2d Lt. Donald E. [Paper & Paper Products. Home, 1813 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	47
Rhodes, John I. (Civil Service). [Tariff Clerk, N. & W. Ry, Basic City, Va.]	105
Rhudy, 2d Lt. James T. [Captain and Asst. Prof., V. M. I. Home, Gainesville, Fla.]	47
Rhudy, Corp. R. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Law Student, Univ. of Fla. Care J. H. Rhudy, Real Estate, Gainesville, Fla.]	71
Ribble, J. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Rev. F. G. Ribble, 301 Jefferson St., Petersburg, Va.]	71
Rice, G. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Law Student, George Washington Univ., Wash., D. C. Home, 230 N. Royal St., Alexandria, Va.]	71
Rice, 1st Lt. Henry J. [Elec. Eng'r. Sales Eng'r, Gen. Elec. Co., 120 B'dway, New York. Home, Morristown, Tenn.]	40
Rich, 2d Lt. Arnold H. [Care 100 North Granby St., Richmond, Va.]	47, 298
Richards, Capt. James N. C.—Killed in action in France	30, 73, 88, 191
Richards, Roy W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Winchester, Va.]	109
Richards, 1st Lt. Walter A. [Res. Eng'r, Lockwood, Green & Co., Columbus, Ga. Home, Clifton Station, Va.]	40, 73, 97, 266
Richardson, Jr., Ensign Edmund E. (Navy). [Planter. Glen Allan, Miss.]	55

*The late Judge Quarles, Graduate of Class 1870, was a leading citizen of Arkansas. He served as a private in the Confederate War, and as Major of Arkansas Infantry in the Spanish-American War. He carried to his grave the scars of wounds received in battle, when a boy. During the World War, he served his country in various capacities, but chiefly as a Special Agent for the Government, under the Selective Service Act. His grandson is now a Cadet in the Third Class at V. M. I.

†This is an error. It was *Alfred Renshaw*, son of this "Old Cadet," who was commissioned and who gallantly served in the War.

Richardson, Jr., Jack E. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. E. Richardson, 1616 Denver St., Muskogee, Okla.]	71
Richardson, Ensign J. Gray (Navy). [Planter. Glen Allan, Miss.]	55
Richardson, R. Preston (S. A. T. C.). [Produce Business, Franktown, Va.]	71
Riddick, Jr., Capt. Alfred T. [Civil Eng'r. Portsmouth, Va.]	30
Ridgely, Jr., R. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care Ruxton M. Ridgely, Walbert Apts., Baltimore, Md.]	71
Riley, John Shirley (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	110
Riley, Sgt William L. [Civ. Eng'r. Care McArthur-Hanzer Co, Evansville, Ind.]	61
Ring, James K. (Civil Service). [Tras. & Asst. Mg'r, Roanoke City Mills, Inc., Roanoke, Va.]	105
Ripley, Jr., Fitz Edward (S. A. T. C.). [Cotton Business with Threadgill & Womack, Taylor, Tex.]	71
Ripley, 1st Lt. Daniel H. [With Weatherford, Crump & Co., Brownwood, Tex. (Cotton.) Home, Taylor, Tex.]	40
Riser, 1st Lt. G. Seaman. [Care A. O. Riser, 815 S. 19th St., Birmingham, Ala.]	40
Rising, 2d Lt. John D. [With Champaign Nat'l Bank, Box 88, Champaign, Ill.]	47
Roane, 2d Lt. Thomas W. [Appointed 2d Lt., Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 505 Fauquier St., Fred'ksb'g, Va.]	47, 387
Roberdeau, Horace L. (O. T. C.). [Law Student, Univ. of Texas. Care Maj. Roger C. Roberdeau, Austin, Texas.]	67
Roberts, 2d Lt. Alfred E. [With Calcasieu Nat'l Bk, Lake Charles, La.]	47
Roberts, Littleton S. (O. T. C.). [Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Care L. P. Roberts, 63 Commercial Place, Norfolk, Va.]	66
Roberts, R. A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Pittsburgh, Pa.]	112
Roberts, Capt. William A. [Kensington, Md.]	30
Roberts, W. T. S. (S. A. T. C.). [In Bureau of Standards, Wash., D. C. Care Capt. M. B. Corse, Lexington, Va. Home, Kensington, Md.]	71
Robertson, Pvt B. Lynn. [Farmer, Manassas, Va.]	61
Robertson, Capt. James F. (Medical Corps). [Surgeon. 15 S. 5th St., Wilmington, N. C.]	70
Robertson, Jr., J. J. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care J. J. Robertson, Cumberland, Va.]	31
Robertson, Maj. Reuben Lindsay (Medical Corps). [Physician, Charlottesville, Va.]	22
Robertson, Jr., 2d Lt. Robert G. [1307 Clay St., Lynchburg, Va.]	47
Robertson, Capt. William J. [City Editor, Roanoke Times. Home, Roanoke, Va.]	70
Robinson, C. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. J. Robinson, The Star, Portsmouth, Va.]	31
Robinson, Capt. Fielding S. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Pacific Mail S. S. Co., Traffic Dept., 400 Exchange Pl., Balto., Md. Home, 343 W. Bute St., Norfolk, Va.]	51, 73, 328
Robinson, James K. E. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care E. T. Robinson, Lexington, Va.]	66
Robinson, 2d Lt. Saunders L. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Insp., W. G. Budd Mfg Co. Care G. B. Robinson, Registrar of Bonds, Pa. R. R., 418 W. Price St., Phil., Pa.]	52
Robinson, 1st Lt. Warren S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 343 W. Bute St., Norfolk, Va.]	40, 387
Roby, Jr., Thomas W. (Civil Service). [Engineer, S. A. L. Ry, Norfolk, Va.]	105
Rockenbach, Brig. Gen. Samuel D. [Chief of Tank Corps, Camp Meade, Md. Former home, Lynchburg, Va.]	13, 73, 115, 383
Rockwell, 2d Lt. Kiffin Y. (Br.-Am. Aviation—Killed in action in France.)	57, 73, 88, 97, 358, 378
Rolman, Jr., 1st Lt. John W. [App't'd 1st Lt. Inf., Reg. Army, July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Frankfort, Ky.]	40, 387
Rogers, Capt. Clark (Medical Corps). [Physician. Office, Hume-Maus Bld'g, Indianapolis, Ind.]	30
Rogers, 2d Lt. Edward B. (Aviation). [With McDougall Duluth Co., Shipbuilders, etc., Duluth Minn. Home, Dendron, Va.]	47
Rogers, Capt. Lynn (Medical Corps). [Physician. French Lick Springs, Ind.]	31
Rogers, 2d Lt. Wadsworth W. [Retail Merchant. Norton Hardware Co. Address, 534 Capitol Ave., Lansing, Mich.]	47, 392
Rogers, Walter H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Dendron, Va.]	110
Rohrbough, 1st Lt. Wendell W. [Civ. Eng'r. Care B. B. Rohrbough, Banker, Belington, W. Va.]	40
Roller, Pvt Charles S. (Red Cross, A. E. F.). [Asso. Prin., Augusta Mil. Acad., Fort Defiance, Va.]	61, 82, 105
Roller, 2d Lt. John E. [Resident Eng'r with N. C. State Highway Comm'n. Home, Harrisonburg, Va.]	47
Root, Lt. Kenneth C. (Navy). [Home, 5019 Raymond Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	54
Root, Lt. Philip W. (Navy). [Home, 5019 Raymond Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	55
Roper, Capt. LeRoy. [Capitalist, Petersburg, Va.]	31
Rosborough, G. L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Jacksonville, Fla.]	109
Rosenberger, 2d Lt. H. G. [Building Materials, Winchester, Va.]	47
Rosenstock, Corp. Edwin A. [Merchant. Box 435, Danville, Va.]	61
Ross, B. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Kenneth Ross Lumber Co. Home, 905 Gerald Ave., Missoula, Mont.]	71
Ross, George E. (O. T. C.—Died, March 3, 1920.)	67
Rothert, Pvt J. Milton. [Furniture, 4th & Broad Sts., Richmond, Va.]	61
Rothschild, Albert M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Rountree, 2d Lt. Andrew J. (Aviation). [Automobiles, Quitman, Ga.]	47
Rowan, James H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Greenville, Va.]	109
Rowland, Edmund (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care W. L. Rowland, Media, Pa.]	111
Rowland, Hobart (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care W. L. Rowland, Media, Pa.]	111
Rowland, George H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Sumter, S. C.]	112
Royal, Capt. William L. [N. Y. Life Insurance Co., New York.]	31
Ruehrmund, Max E. (O. T. C.). [Architect. Allison Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	67
Ruffin, Randolph H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	110
Ruffin, 2d Lt. Thomas E. [Eng'r. Va. Highway Comm'n. Home, Danville, Va.]	47
Ruffner, Capt. David L. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, E. Lexington, Va.]	31, 213, 387
Rush, L. Lewis (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	110
Russell, S. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care J. B. Russell, 200 Fifth Ave., New York.]	71

Rutherford, Sg't James B. (O. T. C.). [Inspector. Penn. State Highway Dept., Scranton. Home, 1541, Capone Ave., Scranton, Pa.]	69
Ryall, Ensign George D. (Navy). [Gen. Ag't, Col. & Mex. S. S. Co. & Mgr, George M. Ryall Co., Mazatlan, Mex. Jonathan Club, Los Angeles, Cal.]	55
Sale, Jr., E. Ashton (O. T. C.). [With So. Eastn. Underwriters Assn., A. M. Schoen, Chief Eng'r, Atlanta, Ga. Home, Lexington, Va.]	66
Sams, 2d Lt. R. Troy. [With Tilly-White Motor Co., Bristol, Va.]	61
Sanford, 1st Lt. William V. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Home, Ripley, Tenn.]	40
Sansberry, 2d Lt. James C. [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Home, 216 E. 11th St., Anderson, Ind.]	47
Satterfield, Jr., Capt. Calvin. [Penn. Mutual Life Insurance Co., Richmond, Va.]	31
Satterfield, Frederick M. (O. T. C.). [With Dupont Co. Address, 137 Euclid Street, Woodbury, N. J.]	66
Sauer, Jr., C. F. (S. A. T. C.). [Care C. F. Sauer, Richmond, Va.]	71
Saunders, Lt. Carlton J. (Navy). [With J. P. Taylor Co., Tobacconists, Ky. Home add., 14th & Cary Sts., Richmond, Va.]	54
Saunders, Frank K. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.]	111
Saunders, Capt. Isaac H. [Training off., Fed. Bd. for Vocational Education, Disabled Soldiers, Rehabilitating Div. Res., Olympia Apt's, 14th & Euclid Sts., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	31
Saunders, Pvt John W. [With N. Y. Life Ins. Co., Jackson, Miss.]	61
Saunders, Kirkland R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	109
Searlon, G. F. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Philadelphia, Pa.]	112
Schenck, Hal E. (Civil Serv.). [Chemist. Laundale, N. C.]	105
Schenck, Jr., John F. (Civil Serv.). [Cotton Mfr. Laundale, N. C.]	105
Schewel, Isaac R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [507 Harrison St., Lynchburg, Va.]	109
Schilling, 1st Lt. Stephen. [Port Gibson Oil Works, Port Gibson, Miss.]	40
Schlegel, 2d Lt. Frank E. [With Famous Mfg Co., Norfolk, Va. Home, 308 Fairfax Ave.]	48, 97
Schmidt, Maj. Hermann C. [Sales Eng'r. Off., 502, 1423 N. Y. Ave., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	22, 176
Schoen, Major Allen M. (Civil Service). [Ch. Eng'r, Eng'g Dept., So. Eastn. Underwriters Ass'n and Consulting Eng'r. Box 1743, Atlanta, Ga.]	106, 374
Schoen, Edward C. (Aviation).—Died, February, 1920.	61
Schriver, 2d Lt. Zany J. [Banker. E. Tenn. Nat'l Bk, Knoxville, Tenn.]	48
Schwabe, Col. Henry A. [Retired for disability incurred in the Service. 18 Gramerey Park, New York. Former home, Charleston, W. Va.]	15, 133, 388
Schwalb, 1st Lt. Allyn H. [Efficiency Eng'r, Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co., Akron, O.]	40
Schwalm, J. A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [1504 Goddin St., Richmond, Va.]	109
*Schwartz, Ambulance Driver Bryan W. [Sales Mgr, G. & M. Sales Co., Reading, Pa. Home, 1343 Good St., Reading, Pa.]	61, 97, 305
Scott, Arthur D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Scott, 2d Lt. Frederic R. [Sec'y, Bryan Coal Corp'n., etc. Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	392
Scott, Capt. Kirkwood D. [Brokerage Business. Lynchburg, Va.]	31
Scott, Jr., Pvt Thomas B. [Completed Course, Eastman's Bus. Coll. Care Thomas B. Scott, Capitalist, Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	61
Scott, Jr., Maj. William D. (Medical Corps). [Physician. 816 Pennington Ave., Baltimore, Md. Home, Fredericksburg, Va.]	22, 174
Scott, W. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Stud., Colorado Sch. of Mines. Care W. C. Scott, 315 Barnes Bld'g, Muskogee, Okla.]	71
Scriven, Sg't Edward B. [Chemist & Assayer. 60 Kent Road, Duluth, Minn.]	61
Scudder, 2d Lt. Irvine C. [App't'd 1st Lt. Inf., U. S. A., after War. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Mayersville, Miss.]	48, 82, 387
Seaman, Maj. Evan C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hamburg, Pa.]	22, 176, 386
Searles, 1st Lt. Hugh W. [Grottoes, Va.]	40
Searly, Maj. Joseph. [Civ. Eng'r & Contractor. 414 Matoax Ave., Petersburg, Va.]	22, 182
Sebrell, Jr., J. Emmett (Civil Serv.). [Cashier, So. Ry & Ches. S. S. Co., Box 437, Norfolk, Va.]	106
Sebrell, Pvt Russell G. [Real Estate & Insurance. No. 1 Vaughan Bld'g, Roanoke, Va.]	61
Sebring, E. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Ohio State Univ. Home, 256 Ohio Ave., Sebring, O.]	71

*Bryan W. Schwartz was attached to Company No. 13, Ambulance Corps, First Division, and served with the greatest gallantry throughout the War. Just before Christmas, 1917, he, with five other Americans, received a Citation from the British for courage under fire, and for saving wounded men's lives, while serving with a large bombing party. It was in the trenches in the Luneville Sector, to the right of Verdun, on the night of November 2, 1917, that he received his baptism of fire, while his battalion was relieving another. He did splendid work here in removing the wounded, and received a concussion wound himself, which rendered him unconscious for awhile; but soon he returned to his work of saving men's lives. On December 31, he broke his wrist, while cranking his car, and was in Base Hospital No. 18, at Bazville, for two weeks. Then to the Toul Sector with his Division. On March 21, the big push started in which his outfit took part. From then on to the capture of Cantigny it had the worst grueling in his experience. He had three cars blown up—two while he was driving them and the third which he had just left. Two of his orderlies were killed in the seat by his side and three were wounded. For eighty-four hours he worked without sleep or food. At last, he received two wounds, but he kept on working. Then, just as he had filled his Ambulance with wounded men, a gas attack was started. One wounded man had no mask and he gave him his own. He managed to get his patients to a dressing-station, but after that he knew nothing until he was taken to Paris. His wounded leg had become infected, his hair had become gray from gas, and he was totally blind. But the nurses and surgeons finally pulled him through, after staying in Hospital in Paris until August 18. He was then sent to the Re-assignment Camp at Blois, where it was decided he was unfit for further duty in the trenches, and was ordered to Cherbourg and placed in charge of a Statistical Office, with the rank of Acting Regimental Sergeant Major, where he remained until the Armistice was signed. He has not yet entirely recovered from the effects of his hard service, but declares he is "ready for the next war." Of all V. M. I.'s sons in the War, there was no greater hero than this noble boy.

Sedwick, Jr., John H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, care J. H. Sedwick, Sr., Albany, Texas.]	71
Second Lieutenants—Allied Armies	56
Second Lieutenants—U. S. Army (After War)	387
Second Lieutenants—U. S. Army (During War)	42
Second Lieutenants—U. S. Marine Corps (After War)	391
Second Lieutenants—U. S. Marine Corps (During War)	52
Seelye, Jr., Range Sg't T. T. [No. 1, Union St., Willoughby, Ohio.]	61
Semans, J. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care F. M. Semans, Jr., Uniontown, Pa.]	71
Semmes, 2d Lt. B. W. L. [Care Mrs. Bernard M. Semmes, Newport News, Va.]	41
Semmes, Capt. Thomas M. [Cotton & Grain Brokerage, 1202 Chestnut St., Chattanooga, Tenn.]	38
Semple, 2d Lt. Samuel M. [Oil Scout with Prairie Oil & Gas Co., Box 218, Eastland, Texas. Home, Titusville, Pa.]	43
Service Roster	52
Sewell, 2d Lt. Houston P. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Civil Eng'r. Home, Jonesville, Va.]	13
Shackelford, Jr., William C. (O. T. C.). [Post-Grad. Student, Lehigh Univ. & Univ. of Va. Home, Terrace Court, Birmingham, Ala.]	66
Shadle, 2d Lt. Harold B. (Aviation). [Care Morgan L'mb'r Co., Charleston, W. Va.]	41
Shaner, Capt. Henry L. [Comm'r, Public Wks, Winston-Salem, N. C. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	38
Shaner, Robert W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lynchburg, Va.]	112
Sharp, Jr., W. W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [New York.]	113
Shaw-Kennedy, Lt. Vernon (B. E. F.). [Address not known.]	57
Shelton, Maj. Thomas W. (Civil Service). [Lawyer. Suite 915 Nat'l Bk of Commerce Bld'g, Norfolk, Va.]	106
Shepherd, Jr., Capt. Lemuel C. (U. S. M. C.). [Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 303 Colonial Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	390
Sheppard, Maj. W. Wallace. [Lawyer. In U. S. Legal Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Edgefield, S. C.]	22, 182
Shepperd, Ch. Petty Officer G. F. (Navy). [Vice-Pres., Shepperd Mfg Co. (Dress Goods), Leverington Ave. & Wilde St., Phil., Pa.]	64
Shields, 2d Lt. William R. [Reporter for Dun's Agency in New York. Home, Lexington, Va.]	68
Shiple, II, V. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Thomas Shiple, York Mfg Co., York, Pa.]	71
Shipp, Col. Arthur M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lexington, Va.]	15, 129, 383
Shotwell, 1st Lt. Randolph K. [Civ. Eng'r. Care Mrs. W. J. Shotwell, Culpeper, Va.]	40
Short, Jr., S. H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lawrenceville, Va.]	113
Shufeldt, Jr., Prof. Frank A. (Civil Serv.). [Head, English Dept., Mooseheart Vocational Institute, Batavia, Ill.]	106
Siddle, Stephen W. (Civil Serv.). [Aeronautical Dept., Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co., Akron, O. Home, Yanceyville, N. C.]	106
Sims, N. Porter (Civil Serv.). [Lawyer. Bowling Green, Ky.]	106
Sinclair, Maj. Jesse L. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Hampton, Va.]	22, 385
Sitwell, 1st Lt. Herbert C. F. [Farmer, and Field Director for the Red Cross. Bedford, Va.]	40, 97, 285
Sive, 1st Lt. Abram S. [Salesman. Care Ralph Sive, 1597 Wash. St., Charleston, W. Va.]	40
Sizer, Jr., 2d Lt. James B. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Student, Davidson College, N. C. Care J. B. Sizer, Lawyer, Chattanooga, Tenn.]	52
Skiles, 2d Lt. Loyd A. [Home, 3117 Live Oak St., Dallas, Texas.]	48
Skinner, Claude M. (Civil Service). [With Geo. Oldham & Son Co. Mfr's, Pneumatic Appliances. (Br., Bartlett Hayward Co.), Balto., Md. Home, Catonsville, Md.]	106
Slack, Tom A. (O. T. C.). [With Engineering Commission of Fla. Care T. W. Slack, Banker, Ft. Worth, Texas.]	66
Slauson, 2d Lt. Frederick C. T. (Aviation). [Rep., Leitchfield Clothing Co. of Ky., 3616 Euclid Ave., Dallas, Texas. Home, 1874 North Ave., Bridgeport, Conn.]	48
Slingluff, Capt. Fielder C. [Architect, 106 Grand View Blv'd, Palms, Calif.]	31
Slingluff, 1st Lt. Philip D. (Aviation). [Stock Broker, 115 Broadway, New York.]	40
Sloan, 1st Class Sg't James K. (Tank Corps). [Sup't, Irwin Gas Coal Co., Greensburg, Pa.]	61
Smiley, Capt. William V. [Sr. Highway Eng'r with U. S. Bureau of Pub. Rds. Box 191, Little Rock, Ark. Perm add., Moffetts Creek, Va.]	31, 214
Smith, 1st Lt. Alan McC. [Lawyer. Title G. L. & Trust Co. Bldg., Birmingham, Ala.]	40, 97, 260
Smith, Bennett H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care H. B. Smith 210 Broadway, Billings, Mont.]	71
Smith, 1st Lt. Breedlove. [Care Hon. W. R. Smith, Colorado City, Texas.]	40
Smith, 1st Sg't Charles G. [Care Mrs. R. E. L. Smith, Marshall, Mo.]	61
Smith, Clarence E. (Civil Serv.). [U. S. Marshal for Northern District of W. Va., Fairmont, W. Va.]	106
Smith, Courtland H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Laurel Hill, Md.]	108
Smith, C. K. (S. A. T. C.). [Care Samuel W. Smith, Wilson, N. C.]	71
Smith, 2d Lt. Dudley V. [Medical Student. Home, Leesville, La.]	48
Smith, Jr., E. A. (S. A. T. C.). [With Phenix Mills Co. (Cotton), Kings Mountain, N. C.]	71, 88
Smith, E. Marcus (Medical Corps—Died in the Service)	61, 81
Smith, Edmund Rice (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Raleigh, N. C.]	111
Smith, Maj. Estl V. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Orange, Cal.]	22, 153, 385
Smith, F. H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Easley, S. C.]	111
Smith, Capt. Frank M. (Formerly, Calvin M. Smith). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Rogersville, Tenn.]	31, 82, 97, 386
Smith, Pv't Gilbert R. (U. S. M. C.). [7714 Eastlake Terrace, Chicago, Ill.]	63
Smith, Harold W. (Civil Service). [Elec. Eng'r in charge of all equipment, Am. Steel & Wire Co. Res, 523 So. Braddock Ave., Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Purcellville, Va.]	106
Smith, Jr., Capt. Horace L. [Specialty Product Co., Hopewell, Va. Home, Petersburg, Va.]	31, 74, 83, 187
Smith, Jr., Pv't Howard F. [Mg'r, Howard Smith Co. Pumps, Well Supplies, etc., 806-8 Walnut St., Houston, Texas.]	61
Smith, J. Kenyon (Civil Service). [Rep. of Smith-Courtney Co., Richmond, Va., at Gordonsville, Va. Home, North Adams, Mass.]	106

Smith, J. T. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. J. T. Smith, 310 N. Centre St., Longview, Texas.]	71
Smith, Capt. Julian P. [Firm of Smith Company, Industrial Builders, 30 Third Ave., West, Birmingham, Ala.]	31
Smith, Jr., 2d Lt. Mortimer W. [Civ. & M. Eng'r, 437 W. Main St., Clarksburg, W. Va.]	48
Smith, 1st Lt. Myron A. [Care Hon. W. R. Smith, Colorado City, Texas.]	40
Smith, Pvt't Philip. [Landscape Forestry, 503 16th Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va. Former home, Oberlin, O.]	61
Smith, Jr., Richard H. (Navy). [Care Planter's Nat'l Bank, Richmond, Va.]	64
Smith, Robert L. (O. T. C.). [Farmer, Alma, Mo.]	66
Smith, R. M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	111
Smith, Jr., 1st Lt. Roy B. [With J. R. Millner Co., Lynchburg, Va. Res. Ap't No. 4, Burroughs Bld'g. Home, 21 Mountain Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va.]	40
Smith, 2d Lt. Russell M. (Aviation). [With Goodard Tool Co., Chicago. Home, 7714 E. Lake Terrace, Chicago, Ill.]	43
Smith, Maj. Sidney C. [Civ. Eng'r, 529 Main St., Wheeling, W. Va.]	22
Smith, 2d Lt. T. Chilton. [With Stockham Pipe & Fittings Co., Birmingham, Ala. Home, 2229 Sycamore St., Birmingham, Ala.]	48, 298
Smith, Jr., 2d Lt. Thomas O. [Care Col. T. O. Smith, Birmingham, Ala.]	48
Smith, T. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care W. D. Smith, 320 Graymont Heights, Birmingham, Ala.]	71
Smith, Maj. Walter C. [Civ. Eng'r, 529 Main St., Wheeling, W. Va.]	22, 97, 166
Smith, Jr., W. D. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care W. D. Smith, 320 Graymont Heights, Birmingham, Ala.]	71
Smith, William N. H. (Aviation). [313 Tucker Bld'g, Raleigh, N. C.]	61
Smoot, Charles C. (O. T. C.). [Asst. Gen. Mg'r, Wilkesboro Tannery, N. Wilkesboro, N. C.]	68
Snead, Lt. George M. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, 2138 Rivermont Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	54, 389
Sneed, 1st Lt. John L. (Aviation). [Civ. Eng'r with Va. State Highway Commn. Home, 1225 Clay St., Lynchburg, Va.]	40
Snidow, Capt. Robert C. [1st Lt., C. A., with Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Pembroke, Va.]	31, 233, 387
Snyder, Charles Gordon (Civil Service). [Mg'r, Farm Loan Dept., Liberty Trust Co., Kansas City, Mo.]	106
<i>Some Alumni in Civil Service during the World War</i>	100, 394
<i>Some of the Specially Distinguished Alumni in the World War</i>	114, 394
Somers, 2d Lt. Vernon L. (U. S. M. C.—Killed in action in France.)	52, 74, 88, 97, 336, 378
Somerville, A. D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Cleveland, Miss.]	113
Speed, Jr., 2d Lt. William G. (Aviation). [Insurance, 30 New Amsterdam Bld'g, Balto., Md.]	48, 97
Spicer, Jr., Capt. George A. (B. E. F.). [Asst. Sup't, Niagara Plant, Niagara Falls Power Co., Niagara Falls, N. Y. Home, 31 Peachtree Circle, Atlanta, Ga.]	56, 74, 97, 345
Spence, Pvt't Elias H. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.]	63
Spessard, Maj. Rutherford H. [Comd't, Marion Institute, Marion, Ala. Home, New Castle, Va.]	22, 74, 154
Spicer, 1st Lt. Rolf. [Salesman, Tractor Dept., New Britain Mach. Co., New Britain, Ct. Home, 7 Pelham Road, Lexington, Mass.]	40
Spilman, Commander John A. (Constructor, Navy). [Resigned, 1920. Manager, The U. S. Bureau of Survey, 23 Liberty St., New York.]	53
Spilman, Maj. Robert S. (Medical Corps). [Physician, 206 W. Freemason St., Norfolk, Va.]	22, 182, 393, 393, 393, 396
Spindle, T. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care R. B. Spindle, Christiansburg, Va.]	71
Spotts, Capt. George W. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, Dublin, Va.]	51, 390
Spragins, Maj. William E. [Wholesale Hdw'e, Spragins & Co., 175 East 2d South St., Salt Lake City, Utah. Home, Huntsville, Ala.]	22, 183
Sprague, 2d Lt. Henry H. (Aviation). [Stocks & Bonds, 11 East 38th St., New York.]	48
Spratt, T. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care W. B. Spratt, Richlands, Va.]	71
Sprigg, Capt. Rodney S. [Home, 2044 First St., San Diego, Cal.]	31
Springs, 2d Lt. Eli B. (Aviation). [With Bond, McEnany & Co., Cotton Brokers, 26 Exchange Pl., New York. Home, Charlotte, N. C.]	48
Squires, Herbert G. (B. E. F. & A. E. F.). [Decoy Pond, March Wood, Hampshire, England; or, Thorn's Beach, Beaulieu, Hampshire, England.]	61
Squire, 2d Lt. J. Walter. [Lumber Business. Home, 246 Jefferson Ave., Danville, Va.]	48
Stacy, 1st Lt. John L. [Manager, Stacy Plantation for A. E. Jennings, Stacy, Ark.]	40
Stafford, Capt. Frederick D. [Res. Eng'r, Lockwood, Greene & Co., Eng'rs, 101 Park Ave., New York. Former home, Chattanooga, Tenn.]	31
Stalling, Jr., 2d Lt. Gustav H. [Tobacco, 316 Washington St., Lynchburg, Va.]	48
Stark, 1st Lt. John Vincil. [Appointed 1st Lt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home add., 1211 Rialto Bld'g, Kansas City, Mo.]	40, 97, 284, 387
Starke, Jr., H. M. (S. A. T. C.). [Reinforced Concrete Steel Bus., 1520 1st Ave., Richmond, Va.]	71
Staton, Commander Adolphus (Navy). [Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Tarboro, N. C.]	53, 74, 342, 389
Steadman, Pvt't Walter T. (U. S. M. C.). [Care T. P. Steadman, Banker, Elsie, Mich.]	63
Steele, 1st Lt. Matthew W. [Planter, Tehula, Miss. Home, care T. F. Steele, Greenwood, Miss.]	40
Steger, Col. John Overton. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Richmond, Va.]	15, 131, 383
Stevens, 2d Lt. Cecil W. [R'wy Supplies, 1235 Mutual Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	48
Stevens, Jr., 2d Lt. George W. [R'wy Supply Bus. Stewart & Stevens, 312 Am. Nat'l Bk Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	48
Stevenson, 1st Lt. Merile H. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Now Chemist with N. N. S. B. & D. D. Co. Home, 4513 Wash. Ave., Newport News, Va.]	52
Stewart, Elliott M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care T. J. Woodliff, Gadsden, Ala.]	111

Stipes, Frank C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Elkton, Va.].....	113
Stockdell, Capt. Hugh. [Home Defense. Died in the Service.].....	88
Stokes, Thomas A. (Aviation). [Act'g Mgr, L. S. Sloop & Co., 43 S. College St., Charlotte, N. C. Home, 410 S. Duke St., Durham, N. C.].....	61
Stone, Jr., Pv't Everett B. [Forester. U. S. Forest Service. Home, Bedford City, Va.].....	61
Stoops, Jr., Sg't Thomas D. [Gas Inspector, Monongahela Valley Traction Co, Fairmont, W. Va. Home, Box 453, Coraopolis, Pa.].....	61
Strailman, Jr., Frank O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.].....	108
Strauss, L. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Cincinnati, O.].....	113
Strawn, Bethel L. (S. A. T. C.). [Oil Business. Care L. P. Strawn, Banker, Strawn, Texas.].....	71
Strickler, W. G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Salem, Va.].....	111
Strother, Henry S. (O. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Dr. W. J. Strother, Culpeper, Va.].....	66
Stroud, Jr., Maj. E. B. [Lawyer & Counsel for Fed. Res. Bk, Gt. Sou. Life Bld'g, Dallas, Texas. Res., 3809 Mocking Bird Lane.].....	22
Stroud, W. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Died at V. M. I., December 24, 1919.].....	71
Stuart, Charles E. (Civil Service). [Electrical Engineer. 25 Beaver St., New York.].....	106
Stuart, C. E. (Special Student, V. M. I. In Mil. Service). [Home, Stratford, Va.].....	61
Stuart, Jr., Capt. Harry C. [Asst. Mgr, D. C. Stuart & Sons, Stock Farmers, Blackford, Va.].....	31
Stucky, Harry C. [Eng'r. Home, care Dr. J. A. Stucky, Lexington, Ky.].....	61
Stude, Capt. Alphonse J. [Oil Drilling Contractor. Home, 2210 Fannin St., Houston, Texas.].....	31, 217
<i>Students' Army Training Corps</i>	69, 393
Sturcke, Albert F. [Asst. Teller, Union Square S'gs Bk, New York. Home, 230 Washington Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.].....	61
Sullivan, Joseph J. (O. T. C.). [Instructor, Augusta Mil. Acad. Care Almond's Store, Lynchburg, Va.].....	67
Sullivan, 2d Lt. M. E. (U. S. M. C., Aviation Section—Killed at his Post while flying.).....	52, 88, 338
<i>Summary of Officers in the Military and Naval Establishments</i>	391
Summers, Pv't Francis L. (U. S. M. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care C. J. W. Summers, 901 Duke St., Alexandria, Va.].....	63
Suthon, Archibald M. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [New Orleans, La.].....	112
Sweeney, J. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Houston, Texas.].....	111
Swift, Pv't Carter G. (U. S. M. C.). [Build. Constn., Detroit, Mich. Home, West View, Va.].....	62
Swingley, Eugene (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	109
Sydnor, Harold (S. A. T. C.). [With Stand. Oil Co., Bayonne, N. J. Home, care A. R. Sydnor, Gen. Ag't, C. & O. Ry., Norfolk, Va.].....	71
Sydnor, Ensign Leslie W. (Navy). [Asst. to President of the Lake & Export Coal Corp'n., General Offices, Lecco Bld'g, Huntington, W. Va.].....	55
Sydnor, Sg't Richard Barrett. [Salesman, Sydnor Mercantile Co., Mannboro, Va.].....	61
Sydnor, Jr., William O. (Civil Service). [Sec'y to Gen. Ag't, C. & O. Ry'w, Newport News, Va. Home, 1305 Third Ave., Huntington, W. Va.].....	106
Syme, Samuel A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. 3458 Macome St., Washington, D. C.].....	71
Tabb, Harry A. (Civil Service). [Physician, Gloucester, Va.].....	106
Taber, Maj. William A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 1727 Pendleton St., Columbia, S. C.].....	22, 173, 387
Talbot, Lt. Col. Samuel G. [Maj. Inf., with American Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.].....	17, 149, 385
Tait, Jr., Yeoman (3d Class) Robert (Navy). [Mgr, Spring Garden Farm, Monroe, Va.].....	64
Taliaferro, Jr., Maj. Edward H. [Appointed Capt., C. A., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Bunkie, La.].....	22, 183, 386
Taliaferro, Jr., Capt. John C. [Farmer. Tappahannock, Va., or care J. C. Taliaferro, M'fr, Balto., Md.].....	31
Taliaferro, 2d Lt. John Marshall. [Mgr, Frontier Chocolate Co., North Tonawanda, Pa. Home, Rapidan, Va.].....	48
Taltavall, 2d Lt. Walter P. (B. E. F.). [Printing Telegraphy in New York. Home, 54 Prospect St., East Orange, N. J.].....	57
Tardy, Sg't Thomas H. [Elec. Eng'r with Detroit United Lines, Detroit, Mich. Home add., care J. R. Tardy, Lexington, Va.].....	61
Tate, K. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.].....	113
Tate, W. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Care J. R. Tate, 125 Union St., Danville, Va.].....	71
Tate, W. C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.].....	110
Tate, Capt. William P. [Prin., High School, Draper, Va.].....	31
Taylor, Sg't Albert L. [Care Mrs. Clara M. Taylor, Belleville Dwellings, Pittsburgh, Pa.].....	61, 98
Taylor, Col. Blair D. (Retired). [755 Piedmont Ave., Atlanta, Ga.].....	15, 388
Taylor, Clyde (Civil Service). [Mgr, Hirsch Lumber Co., Jacksonville, Fla.].....	107
Taylor, 2d Lt. David A. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 238 Benedick Ave., Norwalk, O.].....	48, 387
Taylor, Edward T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.].....	109
Taylor, Fred M. (O. T. C.). [Kinston Cotton Mills, Kinston, N. C.].....	65
Taylor, 1st Lt. George DeB. (Aviation). [Norfolk, Va.].....	40
Taylor, Capt. James. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 66 Harrison St., E. Orange, N. J.].....	31, 83, 98, 215, 387
Taylor, Col. James D. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Jacksonville, Fla.].....	15, 83, 123, 383
Taylor, 2d Lt. John Hume. [Law Student, Univ. of Va. Home, Boissevain Ave., Norfolk, Va.].....	48
Taylor, 1st Lt. James M. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Insurance Adjuster, Aetna L. Ins. Co., Am. Nat'l Bk., Richmond, Va. Home, Taylorsville, Va.].....	52
Taylor, Sg't Morgan. [Home, 315 Moffitt Ave., Joplin, Mo.].....	61
Taylor, M. H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care Phil. Elec. & T. Co., Phil., Pa.].....	111
Taylor, Jr., R. W. (S. A. T. C.). [Care R. W. Taylor, Morehead City, N. C.].....	71
Taylor, 2d Lt. John T. [Automobiles. 131 Campbell Ave., S. W., Roanoke, Va.].....	48
Teaford, J. Luther (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.].....	113
Templeton, Lt. Col. Hamilton. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.].....	17, 148, 385

Terrell, 2d Lt. T. F. King (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. With Pinnacle Block Coal Co., Inc., Altman, W. Va. Home, 326 Norfolk Ave., Lynchburg, Va.]	52
<i>The Virginia Military Institute in the World War</i>	5
Thomas, Capt. Charles B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 33 So. Charles St., Balto., Md.]	31, 386
Thomas, John A. (Chemist in Gov't Serv., during War.) [Chemist. Home, 221 Williams St., Scranton, Pa.]	98, 107
Thomas, James E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	112
Thomas, 1st Lt. Newell E. (Aviation). [Banker. Home, Taylor, Texas.]	40
Thomas, W. E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Charleston, W. Va.]	110
Thompson, Lt. Col. Ernest O. [Lawyer and Hotel Proprietor, Amarillo, Tex.]	17, 145
Thompson, 1st Lt. G. Otho. [Wholesale Drug Bus. Care E. R. Roach Drug Co., Amarillo, Tex.]	40, 74, 259
Thompson, James M. (O. T. C.). [W'house Mg'r, R. A. Toombs S. & D. Co., Fort Worth, Texas.]	67
Thompson, John C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Thompson, Capt. John V. [With Liggett & Myers Tobacco Co., Mullins, S. C. Former home, Lynch Station, Va.]	31
Thompson, R. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Vinson, Thompson, Meek & Renshaw, Atty's, Huntington, W. Va.]	71
Thompson, Wayne G. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Jacksonville, Fla.]	110
Thomson, 2d Lt. Edward W. (B. E. F.). [Manager, Buechele Iron & Tool Co., Pittsburgh. Home, 903 College Ave., Pittsburgh, Pa.]	57
Thomson, Paul J. (Civil Service). [Asst. Bus. Mg'r, "News-Item," New Orleans, La.]	394
Thomson, 1st Lt. Robert R. [Asst. Mg'r, Kentucky Clothing Co., Louisville, Ky.]	40
Thornton, 2d Lt. Arthur Leslie (Aviation). [App't'd 2d Lt. Air Service, July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Fred'ks'b'g, Va.]	48, 387
Thornton, Robert W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Roanoke, Va.]	110
Thraves, 2d Lt. Oscar R. [Lawyer in Oklahoma. Address, Chula, Va. To be forwarded.]	48
Throckmorton, Capt. Robert J. [Asst. Elec. Eng'r in charge, Norfolk Div., Va. Ry. & P. Co., Home, Richmond, Va.]	31, 234
Throckmorton, 2d Lt. Richard W. (Aviation). [Home, 728 Dayton St., Muskogee, Okla.]	48
Tilghman, Jr., W. B. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Salisbury, Md.]	111
Tilley, G. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Care G. T. Tilley, 107 Berkley Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	71
Tilley, Thomas C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care G. T. Tilley, 107 Berkley Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	109
Tillman, S. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 2614 Highland Ave., Birmingham, Ala.]	71
Tinsley, Field Clerk Benjamin T.—Died in the Service in France.	62, 88
Tinsley, Capt. George C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Dixondale, Va.]	32, 387
Tinsley, Jr., 1st Lt. James W. (Aviation). [Trav. Mg'r, Southeastn. States, Contl. Casualty Co. of Chicago, 519 Southern Bld'g, Wash., D. C. Home, E. Radford, Va.]	41
Tobin, Lt. Robert G. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home, Danville, Va.]	54, 343, 389
Todd, Capt. C. L. [Address not known—formerly, Civil Engineer, Richmond, Va.]	32
*Todd, Thomas (B. E. F.). [Reported after this book was put in type: "Lost in the British Army in last year of War"]	65, 393
Tomlinson, Capt. John B.—Died in the Service in France	32, 83, 88, 216, 378
Total Number of Officers in U. S. Army after the War	391
Total Number of Officers in U. S. Navy after the War	391
Total Number of Officers in U. S. Marine Corps after the War	391
Towers, 2d Lt. Robert S. [Towers Hdq's Co., Jacksonville, Fla.]	48
Townes, Jr., Lt. Col. J. E. [Retired, July 1, 1920, as Major, U. S. A., for physical disability incurred in line of duty. Home, 203 S. Sycamore St., Petersburg, Va.]	17, 143, 388
Townsend, C. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 45 Lloyd Road, Montclair, N. J.]	393
Traylor, J. O. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Trent, N. D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Corinne, W. Va.]	112
Trevillian, J. W. (O. T. C.). [Care Mrs. W. F. Trevillian 2719 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	68
Trinkle, Capt. Lacy L. [Mining Eng'r for the Elk Horn Coal Corp'n, Inc., Wheelwright, Ky. Home, Dublin, Va.]	32, 235
Trinkle, Capt. Robert J. [Elec. Engineer, Bethlehem Steel Co., Sparrows Point, Md. Home, Dublin, Va.]	32
Trisler, Jr., Sgt. John L. [Jr. Eng'r, Fortification Work, Dist. of Wilmington, N. C. Care U. S. Eng'r's Office, Wilmington, N. C. Home, Hartwell, O.]	62
Truslow, 2d Lt. Hansford B. [U. S. Int. Rev. Service. Home, Falmouth, Va.]	48
Tucker, Capt. Beverley H. [Civil Eng'r. Care James E. Tucker, The Pacific Union Club, San Francisco, Cal.]	32, 393, 399
Tucker, 2d Lt. Charles M. [Stud., Med. Coll. of Va. Home, 2507 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	48
Tucker, 2d Lt. Isaac D. [Home, Blackstone, Va.]	48
Tucker, Ch. Mechanic James E. (F. A.). [Motor Inspector. Home, 159 E. High St., Lexington, Ky.]	62
Turley, Jr., J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care J. C. Turley, Bluefield, W. Va.]	71
Turman, Solon B. (S. A. T. C.). [In Sugar Bus. in Cuba. Care H. T. Sykes, Tampa, Fla.]	71
Turner, Huntington McD. (S. A. T. C.). [Business School, preparatory to leaving for London, Eng., in a few months in Service of U. S. Shipp'g Bd. Perm. add., 103 Hammond Courts, 30th & Q Sts., N. W., Wash., D. C.]	71
Twitty, 1st Lt. James D. [Clerk's Office, Suffolk, Va.]	41, 98
Tyler, Blake (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lexington, Va.]	112
Tyler, Jr., H. G. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. [Care H. G. Tyler, 531 Citizens Bk, Norfolk, Va.]	71

*His brother has furnished the following facts (since the Appendix was closed):

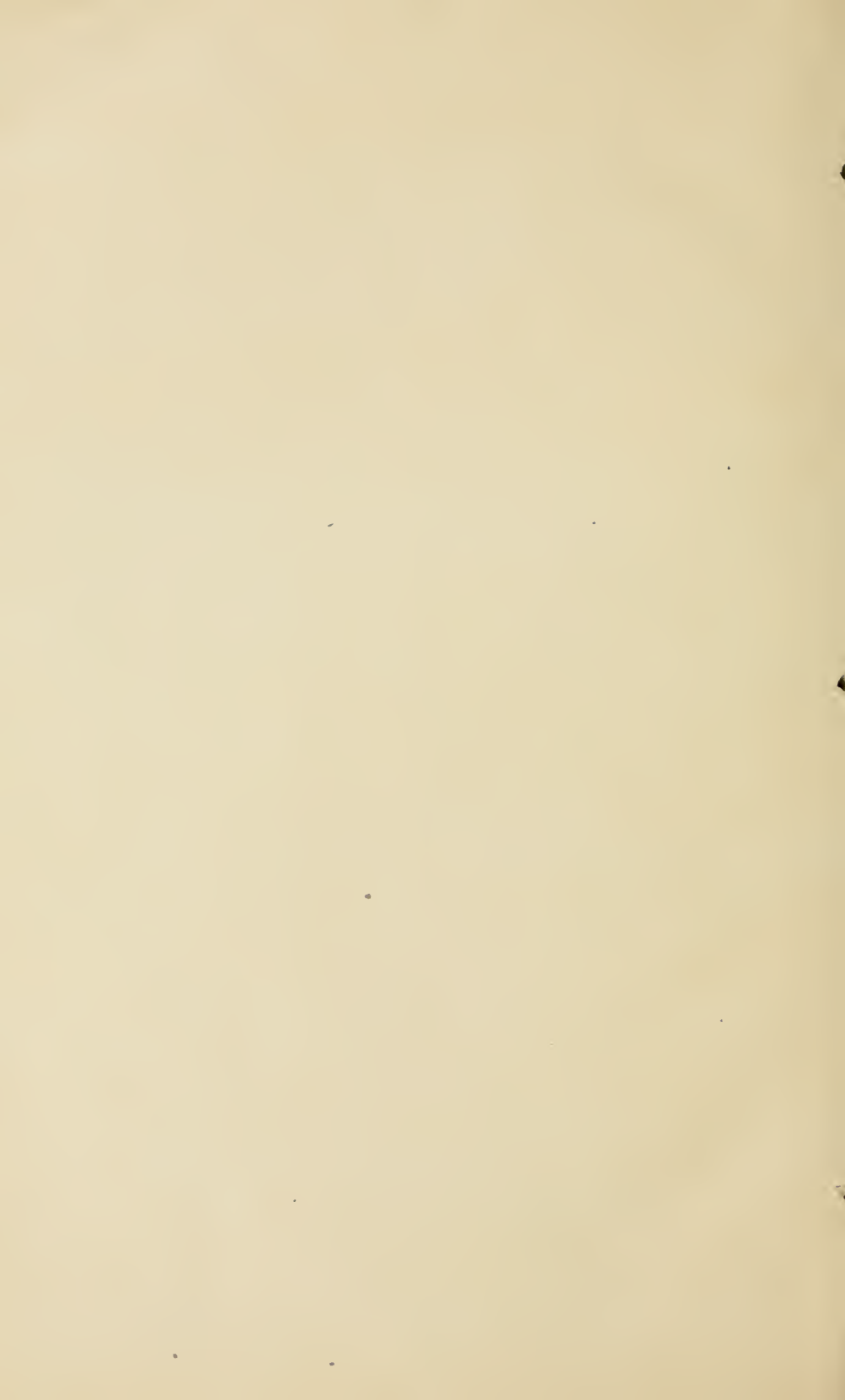
After leaving V. M. I., Todd finished his course at Cornell University, and was then in business with the R. M. Sutton Co., Baltimore. In 1915, he went to Canada and enlisted in the Canadian Army, and, after several months' training, was sent to France, where he served throughout the War in various branches of the B. E. F. At the time of his death, August, 1918, he was in the Tank Service and engaged in the attack on Cambrai.

Tynes, 2d Lt. William F. (Aviation). [Sup't, Production, Hardee-Tynes Mfg Co., Engine Builders, Birmingham, Ala.]	48
Tyree, Capt. Harold B. [Research Dept., The Detroit Edison Co., Detroit, Mich. Home, Huntington, W. Va.]	32, 202
Uhler, Capt. Alfred L. [Ship Chandler, Wash., D. C. Home, 202 N. Wash. St., Alexandria, Va.]	32
United States Army—Commissioned Personnel (After War)	383
United States Army—Commissioned Personnel (During War)	13
United States Army—Emergency Officers (After War)	387
United States Army—Enlisted Personnel (During War)	58
United States Army—Retired Officers (After War)	388
United States Marine Corps—Commissioned Personnel (After War)	390
United States Marine Corps—Commissioned Personnel (During War)	50
United States Marine Corps—Enlisted Personnel (During War)	62
United States Marine Corps—Retired Officers (After War)	391
United States Navy—Commissioned Personnel (After War)	389
United States Navy—Commissioned Personnel (During War)	53
United States Navy—Enlisted Personnel (During War)	63
United States Navy—Retired Officers (After War)	390
U. S. Naval Reserve Force—Commissioned Personnel (During War)	55
Unknown Camps (O. T. C.)	68
Upshur, Lt. Col. Alfred P. (Medical Corps). [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 1103 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	17, 83, 147, 385
Upshur, Maj. William P. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 1103 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.]	50, 390
Urquhart, Whitcomb H. (O. T. C.). [Va.-Carolina Chem. Co., Richmond, Va.]	66
Utter, 1st Lt. Jasper S. [Civil Eng'r. Hamlin, N. C.]	41
Vaden, T. H. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, Chatham, Va.]	71
Van Dyke, 2d Lt. Wilson J. [Chemist. Home, 1745 Park Ave., Baltimore, Md.]	43
Van Ladingham, H. S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Care Mrs. M. F. Van Ladingham, West Point, Miss.]	110
Van Meter, 1st Lt. Jacob B. [Insurance. 202 Fayette Bk Bld'g, Lexington, Ky.]	41
Van Sant, 1st Lt. James A.—Died in the Service in France	41, 88, 278
Vansyckel, Jr., R. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Med. Student, State Coll., Pa. Home, care R. E. Vansyckel, Troy, Pa.]	71
Van Valkenburgh, 1st Lt. Joseph B. [Build. Materials & Transfer Co. Huntsville, Ala.]	41
Van Wagenen, Jr., Frederick (O. T. C.). [With Dan River Cotton Mills. 1124 Main St., Danville, Va.]	67
Vaughan, III, 1st Lt. Cecil C. [Banker. Franklin, Va.]	41
Vaughan, F. D. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care R. B. Vaughan, 421 Depot Ave., Hampton, Va.]	71
Venable, Master Engineer Henry M. [Civil & Mining Eng'r and Contractor. 22½ Capitol St., Charleston, W. Va.]	62, 83, 304
Venable, R. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Capt. W. P. Venable, Farmville, Va.]	71
Venable, Jr., William P. (Navy). [Student, V. M. I. Care Capt. W. P. Venable, Farmville, Va.]	64
V. M. I. Alumni. Officers in Post-Bellum Service	383
V. M. I. Training Camps	108
Waddey, Capt. David M. [Sec'y, Everett Waddey Co., Richmond, Va.]	32, 238
Waddill, Col. Edmund C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Richmond, Va.]	15, 74, 98, 121, 385
Waggoner, Jr., William H. (Navy—Died in the Service.)	64, 88
Wagner, Richard F. (Civil Service). [Asst. City Eng'r, Lynchburg, Va.]	107
Wagner, Romeo (Civil Service). [Civ. Eng'r. 507 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va. Home, Maurertown, Va.]	107
Walbach, Maj. James deB. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Baltimore, Md.]	22, 386
Waldo, G. E. (S. A. T. C.). [At U. S. M. A. Home add., care M. A. Waldo, Bartow, Fla.]	71
Wales, T. S. (S. A. T. C.). [Care W. H. Wales, III. 1400 Colonial Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	71
Wales, III, 1st Lt. William H. (Aviation). [Asst. Sup't, Atlantic Croosoting & Wood Pres. Co. Home, 1400 Colonial Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	41, 83
Walker, 1st Lt. Alexander S. [Care A. S. Walker, Cotton Planter, Iander, Tex.]	41
Walker, Capt. Freeman V. (Med. Corps. Retired). [Physician & Planter. Bluffton, S. C.]	388
Walker, George C. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lynchburg, Va.]	108
Walker, 1st Lt. Henri Davin. [Civil Eng'r with Ill. Central R. R., Clinton, Ill.]	41
Walker, J. R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Martinsville, Va.]	111
Walker, Richard (Aviation). [Chem. Dept., Power Co., Durham, N. C.]	62
Walker, Lt. Col. Walton H. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Belton, Tex.]	17, 138, 385
Wall, Lt. Col. William G. [V. P. & Chief Eng'r, Nat'l Motor Vehicle Co., Indianapolis Ind. Home, Buck Lodge, Md.]	18, 173
Wallace, Charles (O. T. C.). [Tester with Westinghouse E. & M. Co., East Pittsburgh, Pa. Care Mrs. J. S. Wallace, Fredericksburg, Va.]	66
Wallace, Sgt Lee A. [Civ. Eng'r. Care W. A. Wallace, Box 85, R. F. D., Norfolk, Va.]	62
Wallerstein, Jr., Henry S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Wallerstein, Ralph D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Wallerstein, Robert L. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Wallis, 2d Lt. S. Teackle. [Care Mrs. S. B. Wallis, 1752 Corcoran St., Wash., D. C.]	48
Walton, Capt. Joseph S. [Automobile Business. Box 406, Roanoke, Va.]	32, 239
Ward, Capt. Joseph G. (U. S. M. C.). [Care Marine Corps H. Q., Wash., D. C. Home, 35 Dinwiddie St., Norfolk, Va.]	51, 390
Warner, Pvt James L. [Home, 6003 Clemens Ave., St. Louis, Mo.]	62

Warner, Robert H. (Civil Serv.). [Auditor, Indianoma (Oil) Refining Co., Fed. Res. Bk Bld'g, St. Louis, Mo.]	107
Waring, Lt. Col. J. M. S. [Mem. of firm of L. L. Summers & Co., Consult. Eng'rs, New York & Chicago. 29 S. La Salle St., Chicago, Ill. Res., Asbury Park, Evanston, Ill.]	18, 83, 137
Warren, Jr., 1st Lt. Robert H. [Lowry Nat'l Bk, Atlanta, Ga. Home, Albany, Ga.]	41
Warwick, Ensign Henry C. (Navy). [Mech. Eng'r. Desk Officer, U. S. S. Sydonia, U. S. Coast & Geodetic Survey. Home, Slab Fork, W. Va.]	55, 67
Washington, D. C., Aviation School	
Waters, W. E. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care J. S. Waters, R. F. D. No. 1, Sta. "A," Louisville, Ky.]	71
Watkins, James L. (Civil Service). [Cotton Statistician. Box 1151, Phila., Pa.]	404
Watson, Capt. Howard E. [Care D. R. Watson, Oyster Bus., Chincoteague, Va.]	32
Watson, 1st Lt. Thomas M. [With Watson Constructn. Company. Home, 3700 Mirarner Ave., Highland Park, Dallas, Texas.]	41
Watson, 2d Lt. William W. [Resigned Commission. Trav. Salesman for Lindner Shoe Co., Carlisle, Pa. Care C. S. Watson, Shoe Salesman & Broker. 1101 E. Market St., Greensboro, N. C.]	48, 400
Watt, Capt. Gordon (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Elec. Eng'r. Home, 4109 St. Charles Ave., New Orleans, La.]	50
Waugh, Jr., Thomas E. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Lynchburg, Va.]	110
Wayer, Fred. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Cincinnati, O.]	113
Wayte, 1st Lt. Harold C. [Care Wilbur A. Keyte, Kirksville, Mo.]	41
Wear, 1st Lt. William D. [Law Student. Care Judge W. C. Wear, Hillsboro, Tex.]	41
Weatherly, Robert S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Anniston, Ala.]	111
Weaver, R. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care Mrs. J. M. Weaver, 238 Broad St., South Portsmouth, Va.]	71
Weaver, Maj. Walter R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	22, 182, 385
Webb, Jr., 2d Lt. Harry H. (Aviation). [Training for Foreign Sales Dept., Standard Oil Co., at 18 B'dway, New York. Home, 12 Summit Road, Santa Barbara, Calif.]	48, 98
Weidman, 2d Lt. Frank A. [Claim Adjuster, Am. Sheet Tin & Plate Co., Pittsburgh. Res., 3501 Forbes St., Pittsburgh, Pa.]	48
Weil, Felix T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Vicksburg, Miss.]	110
Wellborne, Pvt Harry B. [Capitalist. Care Rev. W. A. L. Jett, Murray Hill, N. J.]	62, 98, 307
Wellford, Jr., 1st Lt. Armistead L. (Aviation). [Post-Grad. Student, Mass. Inst. of Tech. Home, 112 Cathedral Pl., Richmond, Va.]	41
Welsh, Pvt Cecil T. [Farmer. Route No. 1, Lexington, Va.]	62
Wells, Capt. Edward L. [Killed in action in France]	32, 74, 83, 89, 227
Wells, L. W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Bedford, Va.]	113
Welton, Jr., 1st Lt. Richard F. [With C. R. Welton Real Estate Co., Portsmouth, Va.]	41, 83, 260
Welton, R. H. B. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Box 193, Portsmouth, Va.]	71
Wenderoth, Collier (O. T. C.). [Mgr. Hay, Grain & Comm'n Co., Fort Smith, Ark.]	67
Wenger, R. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Cornell Univ. Care C. A. Wenger, R. F. D. No. 2, Waynesboro, Va.]	71
Wenger, R. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Mass. Inst. Tech. Care C. A. Wenger, R. F. D. No. 2, Waynesboro, Va.]	71
Wessells, S. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care A. H. Wessells, Greenbush, Va.]	71
West, Capt. Oscar H. [General Insurance, Waverly, Va.]	32
West, 2d Lt. Robert A. [Sup't. White Sulphur & Huntersville R. R. Co. Also in Lumber Bus., White Sulphur Springs, W. Va. Home, Forest, Va.]	49
West, 1st Lt. Robert G. [Home, 608 San Antonio St., Austin, Texas.]	41
West, 2d Lt. Thomas Seaton. [Wholesale Hardware, Norfolk, Va.]	49
Westmoreland, Willis F. (Civil Serv.). [With Anniston Steel Co., Anniston, Ala., in charge three Blast Furnaces.]	107
Whaley, 1st Lt. Harry E. [Physician. Lunda'e, W. Va.]	41
Whaley, John S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Snow Hill, Md.]	111
Wharton, John O. (Aviation). [Of firm of F. L. Shaw Co., Studebaker Automobiles, Dallas, Tex.]	62
Wheatley, Lt. William (Navy—Died in the Service.)	55, 89
Wheeler, 2d Lt. Carnall (Aviation). [Civ. Eng'r with Dawson Constrn. Co., Muskogee, Okla.]	49
Wherry, Robert (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Pine Bluff, Ark.]	112
White, Capt. Benjamin H. [With U. S. Shipp'g Board, Buenos Aires. Home, Leesburg, Va.]	32
White, Edwin S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
White, 1st Lt. Eugene T. [3226 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa. Home, Clarksville, Tex.]	41
White, E. V. (S. A. T. C.). [Care B. V. White, Leesburg, Va.]	71
White, Capt. George W. [Teacher. Care Hon. H. A. White, Lexington, Va.]	32
White, Gilbert G. (Civil Service). [Plant Sup't & Mgr, Detroit Salvage Depot., Ord. Dept., U. S. A., Detroit, Mich.]	107, 403
White, Isaac G. (Civil Service). [V. P., Kimbalton Lime Co. Home, Shawsville, Va.]	107
White, J. T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Biloxi Miss.]	112
White, William W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	110
Whitefield, 2d Lt. W. Irvine. [Asst. Sup't. L. & P. Dept., R. R. & G. Co., Roanoke, Va.]	49
Whiting, Maj. Edgar M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Marshall, Va.]	22, 98, 165, 385
Whiting, Col. G. W. C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Marshall, Va.]	15, 134, 385
Whiting, Capt. Thomas S. (U. S. M. C.). [Retired on acct. wounds. Captain and Asst. Q. M., V. M. I. Home, Hampton, Va.]	51, 74, 83, 98, 326, 391
Whittle, Capt. William M. [Wholesale Automobile Tires, Martinsville, Va.]	32, 232
Wickham, 2d Lt. George B. [Sec'y, Richmond Gas & Elec. Appl. Corp'n, 912 E. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	49
Wierum, Pvt Richard F. [Student, V. M. I. Care Otto C. Wierum, Jr., 223 E. 17th St., New York.]	62, 98
Wigg, Sydney L. R. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	109
Wilbourn, Lt. Col. Arthur E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lexington, Va.]	18, 145, 385
Wilkins, Jr., 1st Lt. Gilbert H. [Asst. Mgr, Export Dept., Dicks, David Co., Inc., 19 N. Moore St., New York. Home, Lynchburg, Va.]	41

Wilkins, Irvin C. (O. T. C.). [Draftsman with N. N. S. B. & D. D. Co., Newport News, Va. Home, care Mrs. Maggie A. Saunders, Suffolk, Va.]	63
Wilkinson, George W. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Rocky Mount, N. C.]	111
Wilkinson, Jr., William H. (O. T. C.). [With Nat'l City Bank of New York. Branch at Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Home, Bedford, Va.]	67
Willcox, Capt. Charles S. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Home, 256 W. Freemason St., Norfolk, Va.]	51
Willcox, Jr., Capt. Thomas H. [Lawyer. Home, 256 W. Freemason St., Norfolk, Va.]	32
Williams, 1st Lt. Charles F. [Address not known.]	41
Williams, David T. (Civil Service). [Lawyer. Chatham, Va.]	394
Williams, 2d Lt. Elmer B. [Care Stewart, Gwynne Co. Cotton. Memphis, Tenn.]	49
Williams, Maj. Frederick J.—Died in the Service	22, 98, 178
Williams, Lt. Col. John S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Staunton, Va.]	18, 74, 84, 148, 385
Williams, Jr., 2d Lt. John W. (Aviation). [Care Col. J. W. Williams, Capitol Bld'g, Richmond, Va.]	49
Williams, 2d Lt. Lawrence M. [Automobile Accessories. 1512 Gaines St., Little Rock, Ark.]	49
Williams, 2d Lt. Philip (Aviation). [Lawyer. City Attorney, Winchester, Va.]	49
Williams, 2d Lt. Robert M. [Teacher. Driver, Va.]	49
Williams, 1st Lt. Thomas C. [Prin., High School, Sparta, Va.]	41
Williams, 2d Lt. Winthrop T. [Student, Princeton Univ. Care J. G. Paxton, Lawyer, Independence, Mo.]	49
Williamson, Jr., 2d Lt. Robert B. [Asst. Eng'r, Crozer Land Ass'n, Elkhorn, W. Va. Home, Graham, Va.]	49
Williamson, Col. Sydney B. [Consult. Eng'r. 120 Broadway New York. Former home, Lexington, Va.]	15, 125
Williamson, Jr., Thomas S. (O. T. C.). [Comd't, Danville Mil. Acad., Box 245, Danville, Va.]	67
Willis, Capt. William T. (Chaplain). [Epis. Clergyman, Point Pleasant, W. Va.]	32
Willis, Jr., Waller G. (O. T. C.). [With Wills-Camp Co., Clothiers, Lynchburg, Va.]	67
Wilmer, 1st Lt. Thomas W. [Elec. Eng'r, Western Elec. Co. Home, 817 W. Grace St., Richmond, Va.]	41, 291
Wilmot, Capt. Fred. A. [Merchant, Lexington, Mo.]	32
Wilson, Maj. Cary R. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Norfolk, Va.]	22, 182, 385
Wilson, Frank C. (Medical Corps). [Physician. Care Dr. Cunningham Wilson, Birmingham, Ala.]	62
Wilson, 1st Lt. Fred. W. [Address not known—formerly, Chattanooga, Tenn.]	41
Wilson, Maj. J. Pendleton. [Retired for disability incurred in the Service. Prof., Mil. Science, Salt Lake City High Schs., Salt Lake City, Utah. Home add., Box 427, Wheeling, W. Va.]	22, 388
Wilson, 1st Lt. Leroy C. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Lafayette & Mount Royal Aves., Balto., Md.]	41, 295, 387
Wilson, Capt. Rogers M. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, 27 Bay St., Savannah, Ga.]	32, 74, 98, 222, 386
Wilson, 1st Lt. Scott. [Care Carleton Dry-Goods Co., St. Louis, Mo. Home, Belton, Mo.]	41, 261
Wilson, Capt. William V. [Care S. G. Wilson, Carleton Dry-Goods Co., St. Louis, Mo.]	32
Wilson, W. Y. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care S. B. Wilson, 1938 Peabody Ave., Memphis, Tenn.]	71
Wiltshire, Capt. George D. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Culpeper, Va.]	32, 175, 387
Wiltshire, Maj. Turner H. [Home, Culpeper, Va.]	22, 175
Wimberley, Benjamin B. (O. T. C.). [Med. Student, Univ. of N. C. Care Dr. G. B. Wimberley, Rocky Mount, N. C.]	67
Winchester, 1st Lt. Thomas H. [Asst. Eng'r with Rust Engineering Co., Pittsburgh, Pa. Home, Macon, Ga.]	41
Winfree, R. N. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Home, 1007 Federal St., Lynchburg, Va.]	71
Winn, Col. Charles D. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Winchester, Ky.]	15, 74, 134, 383
Winston, G. Otis (Civil Service). [Paymaster, U. S. Shipp. Board. Home, 401 West 118th St., New York.]	107
Winston, James M. (Civil Service). [Mg'r, "Sun" Shipbuild. Co., Chester, Pa. Home, Richmond, Va.]	107
Winston, William A. (O. T. C.). [Law Student, Harvard Univ., Cambridge, Mass. Care James O. Winston, Kingston, N. Y., and Richmond, Va.]	66
Wise, Maj. Henry A. [Lawyer. 15 William St., New York.]	22
Wise, Col. Hugh D. [Retired after 32 years' Service. Res., Watertown, N. Y.]	15, 133, 388
Wise, Jr., Capt. James B. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Cheriton, Va.]	32, 356
Wise, Lt. Col. Jennings C. [Lawyer. Washington Rep. of Munn, Anderson & Munn, Counsellors at Law, of New York. Office, 735 Southern Building, Wash., D. C. Appointed Major, U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Declined.]	18, 74, 84, 98, 141
Withers, Capt. Alexander Putney. [Capt. Inf. with Am. Forces in Germany. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Former home, Richmond, Va.]	32, 386
Withers, Jr., N. R. (S. A. T. C.). [Asst. Mg'r, Ice Co., Suffolk, Va.]	71
Witt, Jr., 1st Lt. S. B. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Law Student, [Univ. of Va. Home, 808 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	52
Witt, Maj. T. Foster. [Special Ins. Ag't. Home, 808 Park Ave., Richmond, Va.]	22, 182
Wolfe, Maj. Walter Mel. [Resident Vice-Pres., North-Eastern Constrn. Co., Engineers & Contractors. Lexington Bld'g, Balto., Md.]	22, 183
Wolfson, 1st Lt. William L. (Medical Corps). [Physician & Surgeon. 3019 Church Ave., Flatbush, Brooklyn, N. Y. Old home, Miami, Fla.]	41
Womble, Lewis A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Richmond, Va.]	108
Womeldorf, L. A. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, V. M. I. Care C. R. Womeldorf, 313 Lawton, El Paso, Tex.]	71
Wood, Capt. F. Travers. [Sou. Mg'r, West Construction Co., Atlanta, Ga.]	32, 206
Wood, 2d Lt. John W. (Aviation). [Sales Mg'r, Wood-Taylor Corp'n., Bristol, Va.-Tenn.]	49

Wood, Col. William S. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C.]	15, 123, 385
Woodhall, J. C. (S. A. T. C.). [Student, Univ. of N. C. Care Mrs. Edward S. Reid, 5 W. Morehead St., Charlotte, N. C.]	71
Woodman, Henry A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [79 Leonard St., New York.]	110
Woods, Archibald P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	109
Woods, 1st Lt. LeGrand J. [Lawyer. Commercial Nat'l Bk Bld'g, Sherman, Tex.]	41
Woodson, John S. [Care Dr. J. L. Woodson, Oakman, Ala.]	62
Woodward, 1st Lt. C. D. (U. S. M. C.). [Resigned after War. Teacher. Care Pres. J. C. Woodward, College Park, Ga.]	52
Wool, Darius T. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Norfolk, Va.]	108
Wool, Jr., Pvt Theodore J. [Bank Clerk. Home, 715 Colonial Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	62, 401
Woolford, 1st Lt. Austin W. With Franklin Trust Co., New York, and Student. Care Mrs. Arthur Woolford, 237 Main St., Suffolk, Va.]	41, 98, 282
Wools, William P. (Civil Service). [Lawyer and U. S. Commissioner, 109 N. Fairfax St., Alexandria, Va.]	107
Worden, Lt. Commander Horace B. (Navy). [Retired. Now Farmer. 328 E. Pine St., Missoula, Montana.]	53, 390
Worrell, 1st Lt. Churchill F. (Medical Corps). [Practising Physician and Surg. to Wabash and Lake Erie & W. Railroads, Peru, Ind. Home, Dublin, Va.]	41
Worthington, Jr., 1st Lt. Thomas. [Civ. Eng'r. 1st Nat'l Bk Bld'g, Birmingham, Ala.]	41
<i>Wounded, or Gassed, in Action</i>	89, 393
Wright, 1st Lt. Crispin (Medical Corps, A. E. F.—Died in the Service in U. S. A.)	41, 89
Wright, Capt. Jesse B. [Highway Eng'r. Coconino Co., Ariz., and City Engineer, Flagstaff, Ariz.]	33
Wright, Jr., Richard H. (Aviation). [Tobacco Packing Mach'y Bus. Durham, N. C.]	62
Wright, 1st Lt. Saunders. [Care Miss M. O. Hobson, Pemberton, Va.]	41
Wright, Samuel S. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Moffatts Creek, Va.]	109
Wright, Thomas D. (Aviation). [Sec'y & Treas., Interstate Telephone & Telegraph Co., Durham, N. C.]	62
Wylie, 2d Lt. Robert H. [Appointed 2d Lt. Inf., U. S. A., July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home add., care Gwinn Bros. & Co., Huntington, W. Va.]	49, 387
Wysor, Capt. John D. [Mg'r, Hill Crest Farm, Dublin, Va.]	33
Wysor, Jr., Capt. Robert E. [Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Dublin, Va.]	33, 387
Yancey, 2d Lt. Henry A. [Care T. J. Yancey, Waynesboro, Va.]	49
Yancey, Maj. James P. [The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Culpeper, Va.]	22, 181, 385
Yancey, 2d Lt. Thomas M. [With N. & W. Ry. Co. Home, Bedford City, Va.]	49, 400
Yancey, 1st Lt. William B. [Lawyer. Later, Insurance. Harrisonburg, Va.]	42, 98, 286
Yeats, Jr., Lt. J. William. [Not yet settled in Business. Home, Flint Hill, Va.]	42
Yeatman, Sg't Charles E. (O. T. C.). [With U. S. Shipp. Board. Home, 702 Boisevain Ave., Norfolk, Va.]	68
Yeatman, Lt. Philip W. (Navy). [Care Navy Dept., Wash., D. C. Home address above.]	54, 389
York, Charles A. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Cumberland, Md.]	113
Yost, Maj. Howard McC. [Appointed Capt., Eng'rs, July 1, 1920. Care The Adj't Gen., U. S. A., Wash., D. C. Home, Massillon, O.]	22, 182, 386
Yoste, Florian H. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Vicksburg, Miss.]	110
Youell, Maj. Rice M. [Wholesale Hardware, Norton Hardware Co., Norton, Va.]	22, 74, 99, 152
Young, Hoge D. W. (O. T. C.). [Comd't, Blackstone Mil. Acad., Blackstone, Va.]	67
Young, Neil (Civil Service). [Commercial Eng'r with Westinghouse E. & M Co., East Pittsburgh, Pa. Res., R. F. D. No. 1, Export, Pa.]	107
Young, Roslyn D. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Petersburg, Va.]	108
Young, W. Leslie (Civil Service). [Foreman, Elec. Const'n, Dupont Powder Co., Carney's Point, N. J. Home, Lexington, Va.]	107
Zea, 2d Lt. Frank E. [Asst. Cashier, Massanutten Nat'l Bank, Strasburg, Va.]	49
Zimmer, Jr., Capt. William L. [Sec'y & Treas., Maclin-Zimmer-McGill Tobacco Co., Inc., Petersburg, Va.]	33
Zollicoffer, Jere P. (V. M. I. Tr. Camp). [Henderson, N. C.]	109



THE HISTORIOGRAPHER OF THE V. M. I.
gratefully acknowledges his indebtedness to the
Officers and Employes of
THE RICHMOND PRESS, INC.,
Richmond, Virginia
for their able assistance in issuing this RECORD
and for their many favours
And he gladly commends this honourable
and progressive
PUBLISHING HOUSE
to all V. M. I. Men

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY
Los Angeles

This book is DUE on the last date stamped below.

REC'D LD-URL

DEC 14 1983

REC'D LD-URL

MAR 27 1984

LD
URL

MAY 1 1984
REC'D LD-URL

MAY 7 1984

REC'D LD-URL

III 1 1005
REC'D LD-URL

NOV 1 1987

OCT 23 1987



3 1158 00904 2408

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



AA 001 101 585 6

